DUKE UNIVERSITY LIBRARY
DURHAM, N. C.

Rec'd October 29, 1957
Library Budget
Fund

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2013

http://archive.org/details/minutessessionse00kehu

8

MINUTES

OF THE

120th ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association,

—HELD AT—

Baregrass, Martin County, North Carolina.

COMMENCING SATURDAY BEFORE THE 1ST SUNDAY IN OCTOBER,

1885.

WELDON, N. C.
Harrell's Printing House,
1885.

Sch.R.

SATURDAY, OCTOBER 3RD, 1885.

1. The Introductory sermon was preached by Elder S. Hassell from Isaiah 1st ch. 9th, verse. "*Except the Lord of hosts had left us a very small remnant, we should have been like unto Gomorrah.*"

2. After a short intermission the brethren came together, and after praise and prayer by Elder P. D. Gold, the Association organized by appointing Elder Sylvester Hassell, moderator, Brother Joseph D. Biggs, Clerk and Brother S. Outerbridge and Elder M. T. Lawrence assistant Clerks.

3. Visiting Brethren and Messengers from sister Associations were invited to seats.

The following Committees were appointed:

On arrangement of preaching, the moderator and Clerk and Brethren W. G. Bailey and Kinchen Taylor of this Church.

On finance and to examine and distribute corresponding minutes, Brethren J. H. Pippen and B. I. Alsbrook.

Elders A. J. Moore and L. H. Hardy preached at the Stand to day.

5. Letters from 30 churches were received and read, names of messengers and standing of members enrolled in the table of Churches.

6. Petitionary letters called for when one was received and read from Peter Swamp, Martin County and the decision was continued till Monday next.

7. Called for correspondence, when the following were received.

White Oak, Elder L. H. Hardy with minutes.

Baltimore, Elder F. A. Chick with minutes.

Contentnea, Elder I. R. Rowe and A. J. Moore with minutes.

Black Creek, Elder P. D. Gold.

Mountain, minutes; Delaware River, minutes; Warwick, minutes; Chemung, minutes; Salisbury, minutes; Upatoie, minutes; Delaware, minutes; Ocmulgee, minutes; Virginia Corresponding Minutes; New River, minutes; Country Line, minutes.

Elder D. N. Gore, visitor from Mill Branch.

8. Elder Jordan Johnson was appointed to write a corresponding letter.

9. *Resolved*, that our next Association be held with the Church at Hopeland, Nash County, North Carolina, commencing Saturday before the first Sunday in October 1886, and that Elder Sylvester Hassell preach the Introductory sermon and Elder William A Ross his alternate. Worship to commence at 11 o'clock A. M.

10. *Resolved*, that worship commence to-morrow at 10 o'clock, A. M.

The Association then adjourned till Monday Morning 9 o'clock.

SUNDAY, OCTOBER 4TH, 1885.

Elder John R. Rowe introduced the services of the day and preached from 76 Psalm and 1st verse. "*In Judah is God known, His name is great in Isreal.*"

Elder F. A. Chick followed and preached from Isaiah 28th chapter and last 7 verses. "*Give ear and hear my voice &c.*

After an intermission of half an hour Elder D. N. Gore preached from 8th Psalm and 4th verse. "*What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him?*"

A large congregation was in attendance and marked attention given to the words spoken and we hope a blessing may follow the labor of the day.

MONDAY, OCTOBER 5TH, 1885.

The Association assembled and was opened with prayer by Elder Charles Meads, and proceeded to business.

11. The names of the messengers called over; and those absent marked * or † in the table of Churches.

Elders Gold, Gore and Chick sent to the stand to preach today.

12. The corresponding letter was read and approved and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The committee of Finance reported:

In the hands of the Treasurer at the commencement of this Association		$ 62 97

EXPENSES

Paid for printing minutes last year	$ 30 00	
" Express and postage	2 68	
" Clerk's fees	15 00	
		$ 47 68
		$ 15 29
Rec. from Churches at this time		55 50
		$ 70 79

Report received and Committee discharged.

222092

13. The following Brethren were appointed messengers to sister Associations.

To Country Line, Elders B. Greenwood and Wm. A. Ross.

To White Oak, Elder P. D. Gold.

To Contentnea, Elders Wm. A. Ross and B. Greenwood.

To Black Creek, Elders Wm. A. Ross and B. Greenwood.

To Little River, Elders M. T. Lawrence and Geo. D. Roberson and Bro. William Hodges.

Resolved, that we correspond by minutes with the following Associations: Ocmulgee; Abbotts Creek Union, Baltimore, Delaware, Delaware River, Warwick, Chemung, Corresponding Virginia, Salisbury, Mayo, Fishers River, Upatoie, Etcheconnee, Primitive, Ebenezer, Mountain, Center District and New River.

14. The following Brethren are requested to preach for the Church at South Quay, Va., in the following months viz:

Elder J. E. Adams, Nov.
" B. Greenwood, Dec.
" S. Hassell, Jan.
" J. Deberry, Feby.
" M. T. Lawrence March.
Elder P. D. Gold, June.
" J. W. Johnson, July,
" Geo. D. Robason, Aug.
" Wm. F. Staton, Sept.
" Wm. Woodard, April.
Elder Jno. R. Rowe, May.

15. Elder S. Hassell reports that he hopes to be able to carry the manuscript to the press to be printed and bound by the Brethren Beebe next December at least.

16. The Obituaries of Elders Tucker & Harriss were submitted, read and approved and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

17. Resolved, that brother James E. Moore be appointed to write an Obituary of Deacon William Thigpen and submit to next Association.

18. The following brethren are requested to preach for the Church at Sparta in the following months viz:

October,	Elder G. D. Robason.
November,	" B. Greenwood.
December,	" J. W. Johnson.
January,	" M. T. Lawrence.
February,	" Sam Moore.
March,	" John L. Ross.
April,	" W. F. Staton.
May,	" S. Hassell.
June,	" J. W. Johnson.
July,	" G. D. Robason.
August,	" M. T. Lawrence.
September.	" Levi Rogerson.

19. The petitionary letter which was read on Saturday from the Colored Church at Peter Swamp, was considered and their request or petition was unanimously laid on the table or indefinitely postponed.

20. The church at Peach Tree, Franklin County applied for a letter of dismission to join the Toisnot Association for convenience which was granted.

21. *Resolved*, that our Clerk have 2000 copies of these minutes printed, and distribute them as heretofore, record one copy on our record, and that he be allowed for his services $15.00.

The Association then adjourned in the usual manner to the time and place appointed.

JOS. D. BIGGS, Clerk.
S. HASSELL, Moderator.
S. OUTERBRIDGE, }
M. T. LAWRENCE, } Assistant Clerks.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

Address to our Sister Churches.

Dear Brethren:—

The 120th annual session of the Kehukee Association is just drawing to a close, held with the Church at Baregrass, Martin County, North Carolina, the Association has been well entertained, though a very large congregation, some several thousands, yet all quiet and seemed to pay the best attention to the preaching of the word by several of our visiting Brethren which is all of a piece feeding the Church of God, which He has purchased with His own blood, by rightly dividing the word of truth, giving to each his portion in due season, showing the many isms and ites of the present day, to only be that way that seems right, but the end thereof are the ways of death; while upon the other hand pointing to Jesus, the great King in Zion as God's salvation and the only salvation for poor sinners. Jesus has said "all power in heaven and in earth is given into my hands," and Brethren let us ever remember that He has said because "I live, ye shall live also", knowing that the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal the Lord knoweth them that are His, having been created in Christ Jesus from before the foundation of the world unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.

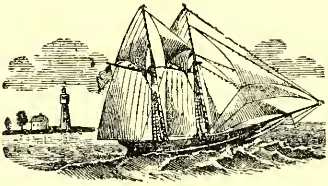
We have been cheered by the presence of your messengers and minutes, and hope for a continuance of the brotherly correspon-

222092

dence between us, and hope to welcome many of your messengers at our next session which is appointed to be held with the Church at Hopeland, Nash County, N. C., on Saturday before the first Sunday in October 1886, in the town of Whitaker's, on the W. & W. R. Road.

Brethren, may we have grace to enable us to feel thankful for the evidences we have, that we are that people that is loved and saved with an everlasting salvation, and to His name, be all the honor, praise and glory given, now and forever, Amen.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.
JOS. D. BIGGS, Clerk.
S. W. OUTERBRIDGE, } Assistant Clerks.
M. T. LAWRENCE, }



OBITUARY OF
Elder ROBERT H. HARRISS.

Elder Robert H. Harriss, was born in Person County, N. C., in January, 1832, and died in Edgecombe County, N. C., May 1884, of typhoid pneumonia, he moved to Edgecombe County soon after the war and made it his home. He in his youthful days united with the Methodist denomination and felt satisfied with them for a while until it pleased the Lord to show him the exceeding sinfulness and depravity of his heart. Soon after he moved to Edgecombe county, it was the will of the Lord to open the eyes of his understanding and cause him to see that he was a vile and helpless sinner in the sight of a just and holy God, and his conviction and suffering for sin were of the most pungent nature, until he received a bright and glorious manifestation of Christ as his Saviour, after which he was received into the fellowship of the Church at Cross Roads and was baptized by Elder John W. Purvis. The Church soon discovered that he was called to fill a higher place in the Church and gave him license to exercise his gift, and he making his calling manifest was soon after ordained to the work of the gospel ministry by a presbytery consisting of Elder David House and John Stamper and served the Church at Cross Roads afterwards as their Pastor, at the same time traveling and preaching a great deal to the churches around him. He was firm and well established in the doctrine of God, our Saviour, and one that shunned not to declare the whole counsel of God, yet he was tender hearted and forbearing in his disposition, ready to forgive the erring, yet possessed great boldness of speech in declaring the truth and exposing error both in and out of the church. laboring for the answer of a good conscience and his purity from the blood of all men, ever giving good counsel with wholesome words for the good of zion.

He was twice married, first to Miss Jane Jordan, of Person County, by whom he has five children living, and afterwards to Miss Sarah Odom, of Nash County who yet survives him. In his last hours his mind seemed entirely relieved of this life and he bore his afflictions with becoming Christian fortitude and patience, often speaking of the preciousness of the scriptures as they were revealed to him and fell asleep calmly in the faith that he had steadfastly believed and earnestly contended for.

May the Lord raise up more such and send them into his vineyard.

M. T. LAWRENCE,
Hamilton, N. C., September, 30th 1885.

OBITUARY OF
Elder RUSSEL TUCKER.

In compliance with an appointment made at the last Association, the following Obituary of Elder Russel Tucker has been written.

Russel Tucker, was the only son of Patience Tucker. He was born in Nash County, February 20th, 1820, married Miss. Sally Alford, Jany. 29th, 1840, by whom he had three sons and two daughters, all of whom he survived except his oldest daughter Mrs. Mary Powell.

He professed a hope in Christ when about twenty years old, and was baptized by Elder Thomas Crocker and united with the Church at Old Peach Tree, about ten years before the separation, and remained with it a few years after, then united with the Church at New Peach Tree, which had been constituted but a short time before, by the few members who had withdrawn from the old body. New Peach Tree was then under the ministerial care of Elder Robert D. Hart, soon after uniting with the new body Elder Tucker felt impressed to speak in the name of Christ, which was encouraged by the Church. In 1860 he was ordained to the ministry by Elders John H. Daniel and Robert D. Hart and was soon called to the care of the Church, which position he held for more than twenty years (a short time excepted) till his death at his home in Nash County near Peach Tree Grove, Nov'ber 12th, 1883, in the sixty fourth year of his age.

His health had been gradually declining for several years, but he died of a severe attack of Pneumonia. His wife survived him only two days. Thus closed the life of a remarkable minister. He had the seeming misfortune of being born of poor parentage and grew to manhood with but a limited education, but this seeming misfortune was much more than balanced by his naturally strong and well balanced mind, while he improved much by a constant and careful reading and searching the scriptures, with much of which he was familiar, preached for a time at Sandy Grove, Hickory Rock and Castalia, was punctual in attending his appointments, was plain, but earnest; Christ and Him crucified was his theme, salvation by grace only.

He was an excellent citizen, a good neighbor, a good and successful farmer, was industrious, economical and liberal, he had an iron will and untiring perseverance, worked and preached, and by the labor of his hands provided well for his own household and accumulated a sufficiency of this worlds goods to render his declining years far above want, and left an example in many respects worthy our warmest praise and imitation.

N. W. BODDIE.

NAMES OF CHURCHES AND COUNTIES WHERE SITUATED.	*MINISTERS AND MESSENGERS.*	Time of Mo. Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by letter	Dis. by letter	Excluded	Deceased	Restored	Number	Contributions
1 Baregrass, Martin,	W G Bailey, Kinchen Taylor, *J N Rodgerson*,	3							48	1 50
2 Bethlehem, Tyrrell,	Elsberry Sexton, C W Holliday,	3	2				2		27	1 25
3 Bethlehem, Pasquotank,	No intelligence,								14	
4 Beaverdam, Beauford,	No intelligence,	2							6	
5 Briery Swamp, Pitt,	JOHN L ROSS, Willis H Williams,	2				1			24	1 00
6 Castalia, Nash,	Joseph Lucas, Joseph Collins,*	4	1						18	1 50
7 Conoho, Martin,	M T LAWRENCE, H L Sherrod,	3	3		2	2	5	2	110	2 00
8 Conetoe, Edgecombe,	W H Andrews,	4					1	1	15	1 00
9 Concord, Washington,	STEPHEN BIGGS,* J I AMBROSE,* N W Ambrose, Benjamin Bateman,	4	2				2	1	47	1 50
10 Coinjock, Currituck,	Dempsy Walker,* Pierce Hampton,	2				1	1	1	23	1 00
11 Cross Roads, Edgecombe,	M G Edmondson,* N M Worsley,	2	2						17	1 00
12 Deep Creek, Halifax,	WM. E BELLAMY, * L J DEBERRY, John L Whitehead,*	1		2		1	1		38	1 00
13 Elim, Currituck,	S D Perry, C C AYDELETT,*	2	3				1	1	36	1 00
14 Falls Tar River, Nash,	I W Bass, W C Trevathan,	1	6	1			3		183	5 00
15 Daniel's, Halifax,	No intelligence,								11	
16 Flat Swamp, Martin,	H D Jenkins, D. F. Roberson,	1							49	1 50
17 Flatty Creek, Pasquotank	CHARLES MEADS, Wm. L Davis,* *John S Meads*,*	4	1	1		1			25	1 00
18 Great Swamp, Pitt,	DAVID HOUSE,* WM. A ROSS, SAMUEL MOORE,	4	1				1		32	1 50
19 Hickory Rock, Franklin,	Wm. B Uzzel,* Mark Hedgepeth*	2	2			1	1		19	1 50
20 Hopeland, Nash,	Jesse Price,† J H Pippen,	1							18	3 00
21 Jamesville, Martin,	H N Waters, J E Reddick,	1	6				2		33	1 50
22 Kehukee, Halifax,	B I Alsbrook, J H Alsbrook,	4	4	1		2	5		100	2 00
23 Lawrence's, Edgecombe,	WM. F STATON, William Hodges,	2	3		1	1	2		80	2 00
24 Lebanon, Dare,	*Manlief D Twifford*, Daniel Johnson,†	2			2		1		17	1 00
25 Morattock, Washington,	N H HARRISON,† J E ADAMS,† J T ROWE,† A CRADDOCK,†	3		2	19	1	4	2	95	2 00
26 North Creek, Beaufort,	D W TOPPING,† Wm Bayner, Joseph Burnett,	3			2	2	5	1	20	1 00
27 Peach Tree, Franklin,	W G Wheelus, N W Boddie,	3					2		39	2 00
28 Providence, Currituck,	JOHN RODGERS,† Dempsy Perry,† Dreadus Gamedell, J D WICKER, A J AUSTIN, H W BEASLEY,	4					2		49	1 00
29 Pungo, Beaufort,	A T Paul,† Daniel Paul,	2	2					2	24	1 00
30 Rocky Swamp, Halifax,	No intelligence,	4							42	
31 Sandy Grove, Nash,	B GREENWOOD, McBrantly,	4	3				5		40	1 00
32 Sappony, Nash,	No intelligence,	3							14	
33 Skewarkey, Martin,	SYLVESTER HASSELL, Jos. D Biggs,	2	1		1	5	2		96	2 00
34 So. Mattamuskeet, Hyde,	A CARTWRIGHT, E P HUTSON,† Sylvester Ross,	1				1	2		114	1 50
35 So. Quay, So'ampton, Va.	G A Johnson,†	4	1						19	1 00
36 Sparta, Edgecombe.	Letter, no messengers.	4	2						13	75
37 Smithwick Crk, Martin,	HENRY PEAL, LEVI ROGERSON,	4	1				2		51	2 00
38 Spring Green, Martin,	GEO. D ROBERSON, S W Outerbridge,	4	4			1	3		103	2 00
39 Tarboro, Edgecombe,	W J Gardner, J K Hardy,	1	2				1	1	58	1 50
40 White Plains, Beaufort,	*J W Harris*,† JAS. H LATHAM,† T W Boyd, Levin Osborn	3					3	1	48	1 00
41 Williams', Edgecombe,	J W JOHNSON, Wiley W Vick,†	3	1				2		76	2 00
			53	7	27	23	61	13	1891	$55 50

NOTE.—Those absent marked * or †
Churches not represented their numbers stand as last reported.
Ordained ministers in SMALL CAPITALS.
Licentiates in *Italics*.

Names of Ministers and Post-Office Address.

NAME.	POST-OFFICE.	STATE.
John L. Ross,	Pactolus,	N. C.
M. T. Lawrence,	Hamilton,	“
Stephen Biggs,	Cressville,	“
J. J. Ambrose,	“	“
John Rodgers,	Kitty Hawk,	“
H. W. Beasley,	Powells Point,	“
A. J. Austin,	“	“
J. W. Johnson,	Tarboro,	“
William Hearn,	“	“
Wm. T. Staton,	“	“
Wm. W. Windley,	“	“
Wm. E. Bellamy,	Enfield,	“
Wm. E. Green,	Rocky Mount,	“
David House,	Greenville,	“
Wm. A. Ross,	“	“
Samuel Moore,	“	“
N. H. Harrison,	Plymouth,	“
A. Craddock,	“	“
Joseph E. Adams,	“	“
Joshua T. Rowe,	“	“
D. W. Topping,	Pantego,	“
J. D. Wicker,	California,	“
Sylvester Hassell,	Wilson,	“
B. Greenwood,	“	“
A. Cartwright,	Swan Quarter,	“
E. T Hutson,	“	“
Charles Meads,	Elizabeth City	“
Henry Peal.	Williamston,	“
Levi Rogerson,	“	“
George D. Roberson,	“	“
John N. Rogerson,	“	“
L. J. Deberry,	Scotland Neck,	“
Manliff D. Twifford,	East Lake,	“
James H. Latham,	Acresville,	“
J. W. Harris,	“	“
John S. Meads,	Elizabeth City,	“

Ordained Ministers, in Small Capitals, Licentiates, Italic.

MINUTES

—OF THE—

121st ANNUAL SESSION

——OF THE——

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association,

——HELD AT——

Hopeland, (Town of Whitakers,)

NASH COUNTY, N. C.

Commencing Saturday before the 1st. Sunday in October, 1886.

LAW
JUSTICE

WELDON, N. C.:
Printed at Harrell's Printing House, Weldon, N. C.
1886.

SATURDAY, OCTOBER 2nd, 1886.

1. The introductory sermon was preached by Elder Sylvester Hassell, from St. Luke 14 chap. 25, 26 and 27 verses. "And there went great multitudes with him, and he turned, and said unto them, if any man come to me, and hate not his father and mother and wife and children and brethren and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple. And whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple."

2. After a short intermission the brethren came together, and after praise and prayer by Elder P. D. Gold, the Association organized by appointing Elder Sylvester Hassell Moderator, brother Joseph D. Biggs Clerk, brother Stephen Outerbridge and Elder M. T. Lawrence assistant Clerks.

3. Visiting brethren and messengers from sister Associations were invited to seats.

4. The following committees were appointed:

On arrangement of preaching, the Moderator and Clerk and brethren J. H. Pippen and Jesse Price of this church.

On finance, brothers J. H. Pippen and B. I. Alsbrook.

Elders F. L. Oakley, John D. Scott, and Wm. Woodard, were sent to preach at the stand to-day.

5. Letters from 35 churches were received and read, names of messengers and standing of members enrolled in the table of churches.

6. Petitionary letters called for, but none presented.

7. Called for correspondence, when the following was received:

Minutes from White Oak by Elders L. H. Hardy, and J. Jones.

Minutes from Baltimore, Delaware, Delaware River, by Elders F. A. Chick and P. G. Lester.

Minutes from Chemung, Warwick and Salisbury.

Minutes from Contentnea by Elder B. C. Pitt and brethren J. W. Moore and R. W. Atkinson.

Minutes from Black Creek, Elders Wm. Woodard, P. D. Gold, John D. Scott and Bro. Theophilus Barnes.

Minutes from Little River by Bro. B. A. Woodall.

Minutes from New River by Elder P. G. Lester.

Minutes from Mountain, Upatoie, Ocmulgee.

Minutes from Country Line, Elder F. L. Oakley.

Minutes from Toisnot, Elders A. J. Moore, Jesse Baker and brethren G. W. Lewis, Jesse A. Moore, with minutes.

Elder M. F. Stubbs, visitor from Lower Cannochee, Ga.

8. Elder M. T. Lawrence was appointed to write a corresponding letter.

9. Resolved that worship commence to-morrow at 10 o'clock A. M.

The Association then adjourned till Monday morning 9 o'clock.

SUNDAY, OCTOBER 3rd, 1886.

Elder F. A. Chick introduced the services of the day and preached from 1st Epistle of Peter, 3d Chap. 21 and 22 verses. "The like figure whereunto even baptism doth also now save us, (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience toward God,) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ; who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him."

Elder P. G. Lester followed and preached from 1st Corinthians 1 Chap. and 23 and 24 verses, "But we preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumbling block, and unto the Greeks foolishness. But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God."

After an intermission of half an hour Elder M. F. Stubbs, from Georgia, preached from St. Matthew 16 Chap, 13 to 18 verses, "When Jesus came into the coasts of Cesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say that I, the son of man, am? And they said, Some say that thou art John the Baptist; some Elias; and others Jeremias, or one of the prophets. He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the son of the living God. And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Barjona, for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven.

And I say unto thee, that thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it."

A large congregation was in attendance and marked attention given to the words spoken, and we hope a blessing may follow the labors of the day.

MONDAY MORNING, OCTOBER 4th, 1886.

The Association assembled and was opened with prayer by Elder George D. Roberson and proceeded to business.

11. The names of messengers was called over, and those absent marked * in the table of churches.

Elders S. Jones, L. H. Hardy and P. D. Gold sent to the stand to preach to day.

12. The corresponding letter was presented, read and received and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The Committee of Finance reported :

In the hands of the Treasurer at the commencement of this Association the sum of		$ 70 79
EXPENSES.		
Paid for printing last years minutes and expenses	$ 33 20	
Paid express and postage	3 07	
" Clerk's fees	15 00	
		$ 51 27
		$ 19 52
Rec. from churches at this time		48 10
		$ 67 62

Report received and committee discharged.

13. The matter concerning the sitting of next Association was reconsidered from Saturday and Resolved, that our next Association be held with the church at Skewarkey, Martin County, on Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1887 ; and that Elder William A. Ross preach the introductory sermon, and Elder M. T. Lawrence his alternate, worship to commence at 11 o'clock A. M.

14. The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister Associations.

To Country Line, Elders S. Hassell, J. E. Adams and Bro. S. W. Outerbridge.

To White Oak, Elder J. E. Adams.

To Contentnea, Elder Wm. A. Ross and Bro. S. W. Outerbridge.

To Black Creek, Elder Wm. A. Ross and Bro. McBrantly.

To Little River, Elder J. E. Adams.

To Toisnot, Elder Wm. A. Ross, George D. Roberson and brethren J. B. Bass and W. C. Trevathan.

To Abbotts Creek Union, Elder J. E. Adams.

Resolved, that we correspond by minutes with the following Associations: Ocmulgee, Baltimore, Delaware, Delaware River, Warwick, Chemung, Corresponding Virginia, Salisbury, Mayo, Fishers River, Upatoie Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Mountain, Centre District, and New River.

15. Elder S. Hassell reports that the History of the Church and Association will be distributed in November next.

16. The biography of Deacon William Thigpen failing to be received it is ordered that Bro. James E. Moore prepare and submit one to the Moderator and Clerk, that it may be attached to these minutes.

17. The following brethren are requested to preach for the church at South Quay, Va., in the following months:

Elder Jordan Johnson, in Nov.
“ J. E. Adams, in Dec.
“ B. Greenwood, in January,
“ L. J. Deberry, in February,
“ M. T. Lawrence, in March,
Elder Henry Peal, in May.
“ J. E. Adams, in June.
“ S. Hassell, in July.
“ G. D. Roberson, Aug.
“ J. N. Rogerson, Sept.
Elder Wm. T. Staton, in April,

18. The following brethren are requested to preach for the church at Sparta, Edgecombe County, in the following months:

Elder G. D. Roberson, in November.
Elder John L. Ross, in March.
Elder S. Hassell, in June.
Elder B. C. Pitt, in September.

19. The following brethren were appointed to visit the church at Daniels and consult with regard to the propriety of dissolving said church, Elder J. W. Johnson and brethren J. H. Pippen and William Vick.

20. The following churches applied for letters of dismission to join other associations for convenience, Hickory Rock, Castalia and Concord which were granted and ordered that our Clerk isssue letters of dismission.

21. The Association desires to extend thanks to the community for the liberal hospitality in the entertainment of the Association.

22. Resolved that our Clerk have 2000 copies of these minutes printed, and distributed to the churches the same as heretofore, record one copy on our record, and that he be allowed for his services fifteen dollars.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed by the Moderator.

JOS. D. BIGGS, Clerk.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

S. OUTERBRIDGE, }
M. T. LAWRENCE, } Assistant Clerks.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The Kehukee Association, now in session with the Church at Hopeland, Nash County, North Carolina:

To the sister Associations with whom she corresponds sendeth greeting:

DEAR BRETHREN.

Time with its swift revolving wheels has again brought the time when we shall send forth to you our salutation in the Lord.

We have abundant reason to thank our God for the many benefits and mercies conferred upon us, especially for the last year, and the inexpressible joy and comfort that our meeting has afforded us. Our session has been one of continued harmony and peace, both in the transaction of our business, and the publishing of the glorious message of salvation by the precious heralds of the cross, who have come to us all laden with the soul inspiring and spirit reviving message of salvation alone through the merits of our glorious Immanuel Jesus; which has been to us as good news from a far country. And we feel encouraged to yet endure the hardships and trials of the way, and to press on for the gaining of the prize of the high calling in Christ Jesus,

Brethren, suffer the word of exhortation from us, in this day of divisions, calamities and distresses, let us not be divided but be of one mind and one judgment, mind not high things, and new theories, but let us all abide in the old way and continually enquire for the path trod by our fathers, desiring only to be guided and directed by Christ as our great lawgiver, prophet, priest and king, being in subservance to his government, and knowing only to serve him, and one another, living in peace let us be of good comfort and cheer, feeling that he has triumphed gloriously for us. We expect the next session of our Association to be held with the church at Skewarkey, Martin County, to begin Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1887, when and where we hope to have again the pleasure of greeting and receiving your messengers.

JOS. D. BIGGS, Clerk.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

S. OUTERBRIDGE, }
M. T. LAWRENCE, } Assistant Clerks.

Obituary of Deacon William Thigpen.

William Thigpen was born in the county of Edgecombe on the 11th of October, 1799, and died at his home in the same county on the 2nd of June, 1885, having thus attained the age of 85 years, 7 months and 21 days.

On the 30th of December, 1822, he was married to Patience Cherry, and of this marriage were born seven sons and four daughters. His wife and three children survived him. Of these children, one, Capt. James R. Thigpen, has since died His widow and two children are all that still live of this large family.

In September 1828 he joined the Primitive Baptist Church at Little Creek, and remained a worthy, consistent and faithful member to his death.

Soon thereafter he was chosen Clerk of the church and also ordained as one of its Deacons, and served the church in both capacities as long as physically able.

In early manhood, he was Sheriff of his county, and in 1849 represented it in the lower house of the General Assembly then known as the House of Commons.

He was a man of great energy, of determined purpose and of much more than ordinary mental endowments. And these qualities made him a prominent and influential citizen of his section, and, balanced by his splendid judgment, his counsel and advice was much sought, and he rendered most valuable services in adjusting and settling differences among his people.

As was to be expected of the possessor of such qualities, he was successful and prosperous in his business affairs, accumulated a considerable estate, educated his children, sending some of them to the University of the State, and aided such as arrived at age with a fair start in life.

His upright and honorable conduct in all the relations of life won him the confidence and esteem of all who knew him. As a member of the church, his walk and conversation were worthy of his profession and models of christian deportment. Prompt and faithful in the discharge of every duty, he was regular in his attendance of the Associations and other assemblages of his church and his simplicity and cordiality of manner made him a favorite with all.

Gentleness was allied with firmness, and when needed he did not fail to administer correction and reproof. His faith was strong and bright, and his conversation ever rich in experience of the teachings and dealings of the Lord. His strong, warm exhortations to duty will long be remembered by those privileged to hear them.

Near the close of his life he was afflicted in body and mind so that he was confined to his bed, and his mental powers gone, yet his afflictions, soothed by the unremitting love and attention of his aged and loved wife and his surviving children, were borne with fortitude and resignation, and at times when his mind was improved he loved to speak of the goodness and mercy of God and of his firm, unshaken faith in his Saviour.

At length came the end of his long, useful, wellspent life. Truly has fallen an affectionate, kind and excellent husband and father, a useful, public spirited citizen, a just, honorable man of unblemished christian character.

Names of Ministers and Post-Office Address.

NAME.	POST-OFFICE.	STATE.
JOHN L. ROSS,	Pactolus,	N. C.
M. T. LAWRENCE,	Hamilton,	“
STEPHEN BIGGS,	Cressville,	“
J. J. AMBROSE,	“	“
JOHN RODGERS,	Kitty Hawk.	“
H. W. BEASLEY,	Powells Point,	“
J. J. AUSTIN,	“	“
J. W. JOHNSON,	Tarboro,	“
William Hearn,	“	“
WILLIAM T. STATON,	“	“
WILLIAM E. BELLAMY,	Enfield,	“
William E. Green,	Rocky Mount,	“
DAVID HOUSE,	Greenville,	“
WILLIAM A. ROSS,	“	“
SAMUEL MOORE,	“	“
N. H. HARRISON,	Plymouth,	“
A. CRADDOCK,	“	“
JOSEPH E. ADAMS,	“	“
JOSHUA T. ROWE,	“	“
D. W. TOPPING,	Pantego,	“
J. D. WICKER.	California,	“
SYLVESTER HASSELL,	Williamston,	“
HENRY PEAL,	“	“
LEVI ROGERSON,	“	“
GEORGE D. ROBERSON,	“	“
JOHN N. ROGERSON,	“	“
James E. Moore,	“	“
B. GREENWOOD,	Wilson,	“
A. CARTWRIGHT,	Swan Quarter.	“
E. T. HUTSON,	“	“
CHARLES MEADS,	Elizabeth City,	“
JOHN S. MEADS,	“	“
L. J. DEBERRY,	Scotland Neck,	“
MANLIEF D. TWIFFORD,	East Lake	“
JAMES H. LATHAM,	Acresville,	“
J. W. Harris,	“	“
DAVID CARTER,	Pungo River,	“

Ordained Ministers, Capitals. Licentiates, Italics,

Names of Churches and Counties where situated.	***Ministers and Messengers.***	Time of Mo. Meeting.	Baptised.	Rec'd by Letter.	Dismissed by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	Number.	Contributions.
Baregrass, Martin,	JNO. N. ROGERSON, Warner G. Bailey, *	3	2	...	...	..	2	...	49	1 50
Bethlehem, Tyrrell,	Letter and no messengers,	3	...	...	...	...	1	...	27	1 00
Bethlehem, Pasquotank,	Not represented,	...	...	..	...	..	...	...	14	....
Beaverdam, Beaufort,	Not represented,	2	...	...	...	...	...	...	6	....
Briery Swamp, Pitt,	JNO. L. ROSS, W. H. Williams,	2	2	...	...	2	...	...	24	1 00
Conoho, Martin,	M. T. LAWRENCE, H. L. Sherrod,	3	1	...	. .	...	3	...	106	2 00
Conetoe, Edgecombe,	Joshua Rouse, George Gardner,	3	1	...	...	...	2	...	14	1 00
Coinjock, Currituck,	Peter T. Tatum, * Pierce Hampton, *	2	...	...	...	...	...	...	22	1 00
Cross Rds. Edgecombe,	N. M. Worsley, M. G. Edmondson,	2	...	...	...	...	...	...	17	1 00
Deep Creek, Halifax,	John L. Whitehead, W. P. Robertson,	1	...	...	...	...	1	...	39	1 50
Elim, Currituck,	Jordan E. Snow, * Noah Burges, *	2	1	...	...	2	...	1	36	1 00
Falls Tar River, Nash,	W. C. Trevathan, J. W. Bass,	2	1	...	...	1	5	2	181	3 00
Daniels, Halifax,	Not represented,	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	11	....
Flat Swamp, Martin,	D. F. Roberson, S. R. Ross,	1	4	...	...	...	6	...	46	1 50
Flatty Ck. Pasquotank,	William L. Davis, CHARLES MEADS, *.	4	5	...	...	...	2	1	29	1 00
Great Swamp, Pitt,	WILLIAM A. ROSS, Leonidus Flemming,	4	...	...	...	...	...	...	32	1 50
Hopeland, Nash,	Jesse Price, J. H. Pippen,	1	1	...	...	1	...	...	18	1 50
Jamesville, Martin,	Martin Jackson, * Thomas A. Berry,	1	...	...	...	3	...	...	30	1 50
Kehukee, Halifax,	J. H. Alsbrook, B. I. Alsbrook,	3	8	...	...	...	1	...	107	2 00
Lawrence's, Edgecombe	W. F. STATON, W. B. Strickland,	4	...	...	15	...	1	...	65	2 00
Lebanon, Dare,	MANLIEF TWIFFORD, * Daniel Johnson, *	3	1	...	2	...	...	...	16	50
Morattock, Washington,	John McBowen, A. R. Allen,	3	4	...	...	2	1	...	98	2 00
North Creek, Beaufort,	No representation,	3	...	...	...	...	...	...	20	....
Providence, Currituck,	J. Rodgers, * W. C Beal, *	4	7	...	2	...	1	...	47	50
Pungo, Beaufort	R. R. Davis, * DAVID CARTER, *	2	2	...	...	..	2	...	24	1 00
Rocky Swamp, Halifax,	L. J. Nevell, Thomas Partin, *	4	...	...	...	...	1	...	18	1 00
Sandy Grove, Nash,	B. GREENWOOD, N. W. Strickland	4	4	...	1	...	1	...	42	1 35
Sappony, Nash,	No representation,	3	...	...	...	...	...	...	14	....
Skewarkey, Martin,	SYLVESTER HASSELL, Joseph D. Biggs,	2	...	...	...	...	6	...	90	2 00
S. Mattamuskeet, Hyde,	A. B. Williams, *	1	3	...	...	...	11	1	103	1 00
So. Quay, So'ampton Va	G. A. Johnson,	4	...	...	...	...	...	...	18	1 00
Sparta, Edgecombe,	Letter, no messengers,	4	2	...	...	...	1	...	13	75
Smithwicks Ck. Martin,	HENRY PEAL, Simon D. Ward,	4	3	...	...	...	1	...	52	2 00
Spring Green, Martin,	GEO. D. ROBERSON, S. W. Outerbridge,	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	......	2 00
Tarboro, Edgecombe,	W. J. Gardner, James K. Hardy, *	1	...	1	...	...	2	...	59	1 50
White Plains, Beaufort,	Rufus W. Boyd, * Levin B. Osburn, *	3	2	...	...	...	4	2	47	1 00
Williams, Edgecome,	William H. Vick, Wiley W. Vick,	3	6	...	1	1	2	...	78	2 00
	Churches Dismissed:									
Concord, Washington,	STEPHEN BIGGS, * T. G. AMBROSE, *.	4	1	...	...	2	1	...	46	1 00
Castalia, Nash,	W. T. Taylor, * T. J. Braswell,	4	...	...	...	...	...	...	18	1 50
Hickory Rk. Franklin,	L. Bartholomew, William B. Uzzell,	2	...	...	...	1	...	...	19	1 00
			61	1	21	15	58	7	1695	$48.10

NOTE.—Those marked * absent.

Churches not represented their number stands as last reported.

Ordained Ministers in small CAPITALS.

Licentiates in *Italics.*

MINUTES

OF THE

122ND ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

KEHUKEE

PRIMITIVE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION,

HELD AT

SKEWARKEY, MARTIN COUNTY, N. C.,

(It Being the Centennial of said Church.)

Commencing on Saturday Before the 1st Sunday in October 1887.

WILSON, N. C.,:
ZION'S LANDMARK STEAM PRINT.
1887.

PROCEEDINGS.

SATURDAY, OCTOBER 1ST, 1887.

1st. The introductory sermon was preached by Elder William A. Ross from 2d chapter of 2d Epistle of Thessalonians, commencing at 13th verse and ending the chapter, "But we are bound to give thanks always to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth; whereunto he called you by our gospel, to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore, brethren, stand fast, and hold the traditions which ye have been taught, whether by word, or our Epistle. Now our Lord Jesus Christ himself, and God, even our Father, which hath loved us, and hath given us everlasting consolation and good hope through grace, comfort your hearts, and stablish you in every good word and work."

2nd. After a short intermission the brethren came together, and after praise and prayer by Elder S. H. Durand, the Association organized, by appointing Elder Sylvester Hassell Moderator, and brother Joseph D. Biggs Clerk, who was permitted to call to his assistance brother Stephen Outterbridge and Elder M. T. Lawrence.

3rd. Visiting brethren and messengers from sister Associations were invited to seats.

4th. The following committees were appointed:

On arrangement of preaching, the Moderator and Clerk and brethren William Slade and James E. Moore.

On finance, brethren J. H. Pippen and B. I. Alsbrook.

Elders William Woodard and L. H. Hardy preached at the stand to-day.

5th. Letters from thirty-four churches were received and read, names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in the table of churches.

6th. Petitionary letters called for, but none presented.

7th. Called for correspondence, when the following were received:

White Oak—Elder L. H. Hardy, with minutes.

Baltimore—Elder F. A. Chick, with minutes.

Delaware River—Elder S. H. Durand, with minutes.

Delaware—Elder S. H. Durand, with minutes.

Virginia—Corresponding Elders Chick, Durand and Gold, with minutes.

Chemung—Minutes.

Contentnea—Minutes.

Black Creek—Elders P. D. Gold, Wm. Woodard, D. A. Scott, and brethren Wm. Massey, Jonas Pitman and Wm. Barnes, with minutes.

Little River—Minutes.

Toisnot—Elder A. J. Moore, with minutes.

New River—Minutes.

Country Line—Elder James S. Dameron, with minutes.

Mountain—Minutes.

Primitive Ebenezer—Elder A. W. Patterson, with minutes.

Elder J. C. Williams, visitor from Georgia.

Warwick—Minutes.

Salisbury—Minutes.

8th. Elder Joshua T. Rowe was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

9th. Resolved, that our next Association be held with the church at Flatty Creek, Pasquotank County, N. C., to commence Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1888, and that Elder Sylvester Hassel preach the introductory sermon and Elder M. T. Lawrence his alternate, worship to commence at 11 o'clock a. m.

10th. Resolved that worship commence tomorrow at 10 o'clock a. m.

The Association then adjourned in order, until Monday morning, 9 o'clock.

SUNDAY, OCTOBER 2ND, 1887.

Elder A. W. Patterson introduced the services of the day and preached from Isaiah, 25th chap., 6th, 7th and 8th verses, "And in this mountain shall the Lord of hosts make unto all people a feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees; of fat things full of marrow, of wines on the lees well refined, and he will destroy in this mountain the face of the covering cast over all people, and the vail that is spread over all nations. He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord God will wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall be taken away from off all the earth; for the Lord hath spoken it."

Elder S. H. Durand followed and preached from Micah, 6 chap., 6th, 7th and 8th verses, "Wherewith shall I come before the Lord, and bow myself before the high God? Shall I come before him with burnt offerings? With calves of a year old? Will the Lord be pleased with thousands of rams, or with ten thousands of rivers of oil? Shall I give my first born for my transgression, the fruit of my body for the sin of my soul? He hath shown thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the Lord require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God?"

Elder F. A, Chick closed, and preached from Micah, 7th chap., 7th, 8th and 9th verses, "Therefore I will look unto the Lord; I will wait for the God of my salvation; My God will hear me. Rejoice not against me, O mine enemy: when I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, the Lord shall be a light unto me. I will bear the indignation of the Lord, because I have sinned against him, until he plead my cause, and execute judgement for me: he will bring me forth to the light, and I shall behold his rightousness?

A large congregation was in attendance on the word preached, good order was very marked and special atttention observed, while the children of God feasted on the gospel of the grace of God, and we pray a blessing may follow the labors of the day.

MONDAY MORNING, OCTOBER, 3RD, 1887.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder P. D. Gold, and proceeded to business.

11th. The names of messengers were called over, and those absent * marked in the table of churches.

Elders J. C. Williams, James S. Dameron and P. D. Gold sent to the stand to preach today.

12th. The corresponding letter was presented, read and approved and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

13th. The committee of finance reported:

In the hands of the Treasurer at the commencement of this Association the sum of		$ 67 62
EXPENSES.		
Paid for printing last year's minutes and expenses	$ 30 63	
Paid express and postage	2 34	
Paid Clerk's fees	15 00	
		$ 47 97
		$ 19 65
Received from the churches at this time		$ 46 75
		$ 66 40

Report received and committee discharged.

14th. The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister Associations:

To Country Line, to be held at Eno, three miles from Durham, Durham County, N. C., Saturday before the third Sunday in August, 1888, Elders S. Hassell and J. E. Adams, with minutes.

To Contentnea, Elder W. A. Ross and brother S. W. Outterbridge, with our minutes.

To White Oak, Elder J. E. Adams, with our minutes.

To Black Creek, Elders Wm. A. Ross, J. E. Adams and Bro. Mc. Brantley, with minutes.

To Toisnot, Elders Wm. A. Ross, Wm. E. Bellamy, Geo. D. Roberson and brother Wm. Jenkins, with minutes.

To Abbott's Creek Union, Elder J. E. Adams, with minutes.

To Little River, Elder J. E. Adams, with minutes.

15th. Resolved that we correspond with the following Associations by minutes: Ocmulgee, Baltimore, Delaware, Delaware River, Warwick, Chemung, Corresponding Virginia, Salisbury, Mayo, Fishers River, Upatoie, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Mountain, Center District and New River.

16th. The following brethren are requested to preach for the church at South Quay, Va., in the following months for the year:

November,	Elder P. D. Gold,	May,	Elder W. F. Staton,
December,	" J. E. Adams,	June,	" M. T. Lawrence,
January,	" M. T. Lawrence,	July,	" S. Hassell,
February,	" J. T. Rowe,	August,	" Jno. N. and Levi Rogerson,
March,	" Henry Peal,	Sept.,	" Wm. E. Bellamy,
April,	Elder J. W. Johnson,		

17th. The committee appointed to visit Daniels reported that they had dissolved the church and given letters to what remained to join other churches, which was approved.

18th. The church at Concord having petitioned for a letter to form a new Association more convenient, and having failed, was again connected with us by unanimous consent.

19th. Resolved, that we now tender our thanks to God and the brethren and friends of this vicinity for their liberal kindness and hospitality shown us in the entertainment of the Association.

20th. Resolved, that our clerk have two thousand copies of these minutes printed and distributed to the churches and Associations as heretofore, record one copy on our record, and that he be allowed for his services $15.00.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed by the moderator.

JOS. BIGGS, Clerk. S. HASSELL, MODERATOR.
S. OUTTERBRIDGE, } Assistant Clerks.
M. T. LAWRENCE, }

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The Kehukee Association of Primitive Baptists to the churches and Associations with which we correspond.

DEAR BRETHREN : We are at this time holding our Association with the church at Skewarky, Martin County, N. C., and we are blessed with pleasant weather, and a goodly attendance of the brethren and friends. The congregation is remarkably quiet for its size. We also have several brethren in the ministry visiting us. Some from different States, who are preaching to us the gospel of our Lord and Savior in demonstration of the spirit and in power ; and if we are not greatly decieved our souls have been made to rejoice in hope of the glory of God. Our churches are nearly all represented, showing some increase in them.

Dear brethren, when we thing back upon the many trials through which our dear old Kehukee Association has been called to pass, and then look around and see that she still stands upon the same foundation of the apostles and prophets, we are constrained to call forth all the power of our souls in praise to that God who keeps his people by his own power through faith unto salvation, ready to be revealed in the last time.

Dear brethren, let us ever bear in mind the sufferings of our blessed Savior upon the cross, so that when we are called to suffer for his sake we shall not despair, but rejoice that we are counted worthy to suffer for his sake. Let us bear the yoke as good soldiers of Jesus Christ, accounting the reproaches of Christ greater riches than all the glory of this world which will soon fade away ; but the word of the Lord endureth forever. O, in sweet meditation, can we not often feast upon the rich dainties of the Kingdon of Heaven, and are made to rejoice because of the finished work of God's salvation. Then, to cheer us on our way of suffering, the apostle tells us that if we suffer with him we shall also live with him. Is it not enough, brethren ? O yes, it is enough to be with Jesus in the realms of heavenly bliss.

Brethren, our next Association is appointed to be held with the church at Flatty Creek, Pasquotank County, N. C., to commence on Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1888. We hope to meet a goodly number there, not only of our own body, but of yours also. Remember us at a throne of grace, asking the Lord to continue with us, and enable us to earnestly contend for the faith once delivered to the saints.

May the God of all grace be with us and you, while we live, and when we die take us all unto himself, is our prayer, for the dear redeemer's sake. Amen.

THE NAMES OF MINISTERS AND POST-OFFICES.

NAME.	POST-OFFICE ADDRESS.
JOHN L. ROSS,	Pactolus, N. C.
M. T. LAWRENCE,	Hamilton, "
STEPHEN BIGGS	Cresswell, "
J. J. AMBROSE,	Cresswell, "
JOHN RODGERS,	Kitty Hawk, "
H. W. BEASLEY,	Powell's Point, "
J. J. AUSTIN,	Powell's Point, "
J. W. JOHNSON	Tarboro, "
William Hearn,	Tarboro, "
WILLIAM T. STATON,	Tarboro, "
W. B. Strickland,	Tarboro, "
WILLIAM E. BELLAMY,	Enfield, "
William E. Green,	Rocky Mount, "
DAVID HOUSE,	Greenville, "
WILLIAM A. ROSS,	Greenville, "
SAMUEL MOORE,	Greenville, "
N. H. HARRISON,	Plymouth, "
A. CRADDOCK,	Plymouth, "
JOSEPH E. ADAMS,	Plymouth, "
JOSHUA T. ROWE,	Plymouth, "
D. W. TOPPING,	Pantego, "
J. D. WICKER,	California, "
SYLVESTER HASSELL,	Williamston, "
HENRY PEAL,	Williamston, "
LEVI ROGERSON,	Williamston, "
GEORGE D. ROBERSON,	Williamston, "
JOHN N. ROGERSON,	Williamston, "
James E. Moore,	Williamston, "
B. GREENWOOD,	Wilson, "
A. CARTWRIGHT,	Swan Quarter, "
E. T. HUTSON,	Swan Quarter, "
L. S. Ross,	Swan Quarter, "
CHARLES MEADS,	Elizabeth City, "
JOHN S. MEADS,	Elizabeth City, "
L. J. DEBERRY,	Scotland Neck, "
MANLIEF D. TWIFFORD,	East Lake, "
JAMES H. LATHAM,	Acresville, "
J. W. Harris,	Acresville, "
DAVID CARTER,	Pungo River, N. C.

STATISTICAL TABLE.

NAMES OF CHURCHES AND COUNTIES WHERE SITUATED.	MINISTERS AND MESSENGERS.	Time of monthly meetings.	Rec'd on proffession of faith	Baptized.	Rec'd by Letter.	Dismissed by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	Number.	Contributions.
Baregrass, Martin	John N. Rogerson, W. G. Baily	3	...	7	...	...	1	1	1	54	$ 1 50
Bethlehem, Tyrrell	C. W. Holliday, M. Phelps	3	...	2	...	...	...	1	1	30	1 00
Bethlehem, Pasquotank	Not Represented	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	..	14	......
Beaverdam, Beaufort	Not Represented	...	...	...	...	...	..	...	...	6	......
Briery Swamp, Pitt	John L. Ross, W. H. Williams	2	...	2	...	...	...	...	1	27	1 00
Concord, Washington	J. J. Ambrose,* N. W. Ambrose	4	..	10	...	...	...	1	..	56	1 00
Conoho, Martin	M. T. Lawrence, H. L. Sherrod	3	...	4	...	...	...	8	...	105	2 00
Conetoe, Edgecombe	George Gardner, William Andrews	3	...	..	..	...	...	2	...	12	1 00
Coinjock, Currituck	Peter Tatum,* Dempsy Walker*	2	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	22	1 00
Cross Roads, Edgecombe	M. G. Edmondson,* N. M. Worsley	2	...	...	..	...	...	1	...	16	1 00
Deep Creek, Halifax	W. P. Robertson,* Wm. E. Bellamy	1	..	6	1	...	1	1	...	46	1 50
Elim, Currituck	Not Represented	2	...	...	...	..	...	...	...	36	......
Falls Tar River, Nash	I. W. Bass, W. C. Trevathan	2	..	8	...	1	5	...	2	184	2 50
Flat Swamp, Martin	H. D. Jenkins, S. R. Ross	1	..	5	2	...	..	...	...	54	1 50
Flatty Creek, Pasquotank	Wm. L. Davis, John S. Meads	4	...	1	...	...	2	...	...	27	1 00
Great Swamp, Pitt	Wm. A. Ross, Samuel Moore*	4	2	1	...	...	...	1	..	32	1 50
Hopeland, Nash	Jesse Price, J. H. Pippen	1	...	...	5	...	...	1	1	25	2 00
Jamesville, Martin	H. N. Waters,* Martin Jackson*	1	...	...	...	3	...	...	...	27	1 00
Kehukee, Halifax	B. I. Alsbrook, J. T. House	3	...	5	1	1	...	3	...	100	2 00
Lawrence's, Edgecombe	W. F. Staton, W. B. Strickland	4	...	3	...	3	1	2	...	62	2 00
Lebanon, Dare	Daniel Johnson,* Lemuel Basright*	3	..	4	..	1	...	1	..	21	50
Morattock, Washington	J. T. Rowe, E. W. Ayers	3	...	4	..	3	3	3	2	95	2 00
North Creek, Beaufort	D. W. Topping, Joseph Burnett*	3	...	...	...	...	...	2	...	17	75
Providence, Currituck	Charles Meads	4	...	3	...	...	1	2	2	53	1 00
Pungo, Beaufort	David Carter, Daniel Paul*	2	...	...	...	...	1	...	...	23	75
Rocky Swamp, Halifax	I. N. Shearon, L. J. Nevill*	4	...	...	...	1	...	...	..	16	1 00
Sandy Grove, Nash	N. W. Strickland,* Mc. Brantly	4	...	5	...	..	1	2	1	44	2 00
Sappony, Nash	E. B. Barnes,* J. D. Lindsey	2	...	1	...	1	2	3	...	15	50
Skewarkey, Martin	Sylvester Hassell, Joseph D. Biggs	2	...	1	...	...	2	2	...	87	2 00
S. Mattamuskeet, Hyde	A. Cartwright, L. S. Ross	1	...	10	...	..	1	3	1	110	1 50
S. Quay, Southampton, Va.	G. A. Johnson*	1	...	1	...	...	...	2	...	17	1 00
Sparta, Edgecombe	No Messengers	4	...	1	...	...	...	...	...	14	75
Smithwick's Creek, Martin	Levi Rogerson, Henry Peal	4	...	2	...	...	...	...	...	54	2 00
Spring Green, Martin	G. D. Roberson, S. W. Outterbridge	4	...	...	...	...	...	7	...	93	2 00
Tarboro, Edgecombe	James Thigpen	1	...	4	...	...	..	...	...	63	1 50
White Plains, Beaufort	Levin B. Ausban, H. C, Boyd	1	...	1	2	...	...	2	...	47	1 00
Williams, Edgecombe	J. W. Johnson, J. B. Vick	3	...	3	..	..	1	3	...	77	2 00
			2	55	10	14	22	54	12	1779	$ 40 75

NOTE.—Those marked * absent.
Churches not represented their numker stands as last reported.
Ordained Ministers in small CAPITALS.
Licentiates in Italics.

MINUTES

—OF THE—

123D ANNUAL SESSION

—OF THE—

KEHUKEE
PRIMITIVE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION,

HELD AT

FLATTY CREEK,
PASQUOTANK COUNTY, N. C.,

Commencing on Saturday before the 1st Sunday in Oct., 1888.

WILSON, N. C.:
ZION'S LANDMARK STEAM PRINT,
1888.

PROCEEDINGS.

SATURDAY, October 6, 1888.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder Sylvester Hassell, from Revelation, 19th chapter, 6th verse: "And I heard, as it were, the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Alleluia! for the Lord God Omnipotent reigneth."

After a short intermission the Association organized by appointing Elder Sylvester Hassell, Moderator, and Brother Joseph D. Biggs, Clerk, and Brethren Stephen Outerbridge and Elder M. T. Lawrence assistant Clerks.

Visiting ministers and brethren (Messengers) from sister Associatons invited to seats.

The following committees were appointed: On Arrangement of Preaching—Moderator and Clerk, and Elder Charles Meads and Brother John Meads, of this church; on Finance and Distribution of Miutes—Brethren B. I. Allsbrook and Wm. Slade.

Elders G. D. Roberson and J. W. Johnson preached at the stand to-day.

Letters from several of our churches were received and read; names of members and standing of churches enrolled in the table of churches.

Petitionary letters called for, but none presented.

Called for correspondence, when the following was received: White Oak—Minutes; Baltimore—Elder F. A. Chick, and Minutes; Delaware, Delaware River, Corresponding Virginia, New River, Country Line, Mountain, Warwick, Salisbury, Fisher's River, Mill Branch and Upatoie—Minutes; Contentnea—Elder John R. Rowe, and Minutes; Black Creek—Elder P. D. Gold and Brethren D. A. Scott and J. B. Smith, with Minutes; Little River—Elder F. A. Chick, and Minutes; Toisnot—Elder A. J. Moore, and Minutes.

Brother McBrantly appointed to write a corresponding letter.

Resolved, That our next Association be held with the Church at Conoho, Martin County, N. C., to commence Saturday before the 1st Sunday in October, 1889, and that Elder William A. Ross preach the introductory sermon, and Elder Joshua T. Rowe his alternate; worship to commence at 11 o'clock a. m.

Resolved, That worship commence to-morrow at 10 o'clock a. m. The Association then adjourned in order until Monday morning, 9 o'clock.

SUNDAY, October 7, 1888.

Elder Andrew J. Moore introduced the services of the day, and preached from Jeremiah, 17th chapter, 7th and 8th verses: "Blessed is the man that trusteth in the Lord, and whose hope the Lord is, for he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river; and shall not see when heat cometh, but her leaf shall be green, and shall not be careful in the year of drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit." Elder F. A. Chick followed, and preached from 1st Peter, 3d chapter, 21st verse: "The like figure whereunto even baptism doth also now save us not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience toward God) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ."

After an intermission of half hour, Elder P. D. Gold followed and preached, 1st Timothy, 3d chapter, 14th, 15th and 16th verses: "These things write I unto thee, hoping to come unto thee shortly: But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to behave thyself in the house of God, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and ground of the truth, &c." A very marked attention was given to the preached Word, which was delivered in faithfulness and truth, and we hope a blessing may follow the labors of the day.

MONDAY, October 8th, 1888.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder P. D. Gold, and proceeded to business.

Letters were again called for, and several received and read, and names of Messengers and standing of the churches stated in the table of churches.

Petitionary letters for membership were called for, when one was presented from a newly constituted church called Beulah, in Hyde county, by their Messenger, Elder L. S. Ross, containing 22 members, and read, and she was received a member of this body and manifested by the Moderator giving to the Messenger the right hand of fellowship.

The names of Messengers were called over, and those absent marked in the table of churches.

Elders John R. Rowe and William A. Ross preached at the stand to-day.

The corresponding letter was presented, read and approved, and ordered to be attached to the Minutes.

The Committee of Finance reported:

In the hands of the Treasurer at the commencement of this Association the sum of		$66.40
Paid for Print'g last year's Minutes & postage	$30.17	
Clerk's fees	15.00	45.17
		$21.23
Rec'd from Churches at this time		47.55
		$68.78

Report received and committee discharged.

The following brethren were appointed Messengers to sister Associations: To Country Line, to be held at Lynch's Creek, about twelve miles north of Mebaneville, Caswell county, N. C., on Saturday before the third Sunday in August, 1889—Elders S. Hassell and Wm. A. Ross; to Contentnea—Elders Wm. A. Ross, G. D. Roberson, J. W. Johnson, and Brethren S. W. Outerbridge and I. W. Bass; to White Oak—Minutes; to Black Creek—Elder Wm. A. Ross and Brethren N. W. Strickland and McBrantley; to Toisnot—Elder Wm. A. Ross; to Abbott's Creek—Minutes; to Little River—Minutes, Bro. McBrantley.

Resolved, that we correspond with the following Associations by Minutes: Delaware River, Delaware, Baltimore, Virginia Corresponding, Chemung, Mountain, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Center District and New River.

Resolved, That the following brethren be requested to attend the church at Sappony, in March, June and September, on

Saturday before second Sunday: Eld. J. W. Johnson, in March; Eld. Wm. F. Staton, in June; Eld. Geo. D. Roberson, in Sept.

REPORT ON THE CHURCH HISTORY DEBT.

WILLIAMSTON, N. C., Oct. 3, 1888.

Dear Brethren of the Kehukee Association:

In 1876 you authorized my father, Elder C. B. Hassell, to prepare a history of your body, and of the Church in general, expecting (as stated on the 814th page of the Church History) that the book would not exceed 600 pages, nor cost more than two dollars per copy; and, when my father died in April, 1880, you authorized me to complete the work. He was engaged nearly four years, and I more than six years upon the task that you assigned us. We labored hard day and night, depriving ourselves for years, not only of the time needed for the support of our families, but of numerous midnight hours greatly needed for rest and sleep; and we accomplished the task as faithfully as we could. It was a labor of love, and we made no charge for our services; but the interests of truth and of my family constrain me to make to you a plain statement of the facts of the case. I sacrificed my school at Wilson to the History, and sold myself and my family out of house and home, and mortgaged nearly all my property, except my books and school apparatus, which have very small pecuniary value, to pay a debt of two thousand dollars ($2,000), which represents the excess of my expenses above my income while I was engaged upon the book. I have already paid about seven hundred dollars ($700) interest on the debt; and brethren and sisters and friends have kindly contributed about four hundred ($400) towards paying the debt and interest—so that the amount is now reduced to about seventeen hundred dollars ($1,700).

The book contains about three times as much matter as was promised in the original prospectus; and because of this great increase of matter, it was impossible to furnish the book in leather binding for two dollars—but it was furnished in cloth binding for that price, and the binders charged half a dollar extra for the leather binding. I do not know of any book, as large as the Church History, that is sold at so low a price. As books usually sell the History, in cloth binding, would bring at least three dollars. Schaff's History of the Apostolic Church, which contains only about half as much matter, sells for four dollars.

The postage on each copy of the Church History is nearly a quarter of a dollar, and another quarter of a dollar is allowed on each book to anyone who buys as many as six copies at a time—so that only about a dollar and a half may be received for the book itself. About 4,000 copies of the Church History have been printed, and about 3,800 copies have been sold. I have not realized a cent from the sale of the books, and am still in debt to the publishers about $200 for printing and binding the 4,000 copies. They have still on hand 107 copies in cloth binding, 90 in leather, 27 in Imitation Morocco and 10 in Turkey Morocco. If all these copies should be sold (which is not likely to be the case in less than a year), and if all the copies sent out to agents should be paid for, the publishers would owe me about $400. But they have guaranteed to keep the supply equal to the demand; and when the copies in any binding give out, they of course immediately print others and charge the whole cost to me. The number of copies now being sold is very small, and there is no probability, I think, of my ever receiving enough from the sale of the books to pay even the interest on the money that I had to borrow in order to live while I worked on the History. And, with my rigid economy, I can barely feed, clothe and shelter my family of six with the income from my present school and the donations raised by me in my ministry. I have to live in a rented house, while, if my property were not mortgaged, I could buy a home for my family. If the History had contained no more matter than was first promised and expected, I should now have received from the publishers about enough money to have paid all the debt. But it seems impossible to have done anything like justice to the subject, and put in a book only one-third as large, the History of the Church for 6,000 years.

About $400 were subscribed in the contribution column of the Church History subscription papers, but less than a hundred dollars of this amount has ever been paid.

Dear brethren, I do not say that your body, or any of you, are legally bound to pay the debt that I have contracted in serving you and the cause of eternal truth; but this I do say, my time and services were given to you and the cause of truth freely and in love, and I hope that I would feel humbly thankful to the Lord if He would put it into your hearts to still further help me to bear the heavy burden of debt under which I am laboring solely in consequence of an earnest endeavor to properly discharge the solemn and responsible trust that you committed to me eight years ago. My sacrifices for the Church History were of a voluntary nature, and your contributions for my relief will be equally voluntary. Says the inspired Apostle of the Gentiles: "Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ."—Gal., vi, 2.

Yours, in love, SYLVESTER HASSELL.

Read in Association, approved and ordered to be attached to Minutes.

Whereas, Elder S. Hassell having been appointed by the Kehukee Association to complete the Church History, and the sale of the books falling short of the cost of publication, leaving on his shoulders a debt of about $2,000, we feel that we should help him to pay this debt; therefore

Resolved, that this Association advise the churches composing the same to appoint two or more of her members to solicit money of their respective members, and others who are friends to the Baptist cause, to relieve Elder Hassell, our Church Historian, and forward the same to him at Williamston, N. C.

Adopted, and ordered to be attached to the Minutes.

Resolved, That the Clerk of Association be requested to write to any Churches not represented at this time, of the action and advice of the Association as to appointing two or more of their body to solicit aid for Elder Hassell, our Church Historian, and send to him at Williamston, N. C.

Resolved, That we tender our thanks to God and the Brethren and friends of this vicinity, for their liberal kindnsss and hospitality shown us in the entertainment of the Association.

Resolved, That our Clerk have 2,500 copies of these Minutes printed and distributed to the Churches and Associations as heretofore, record one copy on our records, and that he be allowed for his services $15.00.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed by the Moderator.

JOS. D. BIGGS, Clerk. S. HASSELL, Moderator.
S. OUTERBRIDGE, M. T. LAWRENCE, Assistant Clerks.

[CORRESPONDING LETTER.]

The Kehukee Association of Primitive Baptists
To the Churches and Associations with whom we correspond:

DEAR BRETHREN:—Through the love and tender mercy of a covenant-keeping God, we have the blessed privilege of holding with the Church at Flatty Creek, Pasquotank County, N. C., the 123d Annual Session of our Association; and considering the unfavorable geographical situation of this Church, we have a goodly number of Messengers and Visiting Ministers in attendance, as well as a large concourse of well-behaved people. We have the everlasting Gospel of our salvation preached to us with the Holy Ghost sent from heaven, much to the edification and comfort of our souls, and we desire and have much cause to thank our God for His many mercies, that union, love and fellowship abound in our midst, all seeing eye to eye and speaking the same thing, looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; and who was delivered for our offences and was raised again for our justification, and is at the right hand of the Father, making intercession for the Saints, according to the will of God, who hath saved us and called us with an holy calling, not according to our works, but according to His own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began, that we should be holy and without blame before Him in love, having predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus Christ, to himself, to the praise of the glory of His grace, for by grace are ye saved, through faith, which is the gift of God, who works all things after the council of His own will, that the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though tried by fire, might be found unto praise and honor and glory, at the appearing of Jesus Christ, receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls. And finally, dear Brethren, we commend you to the God of Peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great Shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant to make you perfect in every good work, to do His will, working in you that which is well-pleasing in His sight through Jesus Christ, to whom be glory forever and ever, Amen.

Our next Association is appointed to be held with the Church at Conoho, Martin County, N. C., to commence on Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1889, where we hope to meet many of you.

S. Hassell, Moderator.

Jos. D. Biggs, Clerk.

Names of Ministers, and Post-Offices.

Wm. A. Ross, Greenville, N. C.
David House, “ “
Samuel Moore, “ “
John L. Ross, Pactolus.
M. T. Lawrence, Hamilton.
Stephen Biggs, Cresswell.
J. T. Ambrose, “
A. J. Austin, Powell's Point.
J. W. Johnson, Tarboro.
Lawrence Johnson, “
William F. Staton, “
W. B. Strickland, “
Wm. Hearn, Scotland Neck.
L. J. Deberry, “
J. L. Whitehead “
Wm. E. Bellamy, Enfield.
Wm. E. Green, Rocky Mount.
N. H. Harison, Plymouth.
A. Craddock, “

Jos. T. Rowe, Plymouth.
D. W. Topping, Pantego.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston.
Henry Peal, “
Levi Rogerson, “
Geo. D. Roberson, “
John N. Rogerson, “
James E. Moore, “
B. Greenwod, Wilson.
A. Cartwright, Swan Quarter.
E. T. Hutson, “
L. S. Ross, “
Chas. Meads, Elizabeth City.
John S. Meads, “
M. D. Twiford, East Lake.
James H. Latham, Acresville.
J. W. Harris, “
David Carter, Pungo River.

STATISTICAL TABLE.

NAMES OF CHURCHES, AND COUNTIES WHERE SITUATED.	MINISTERS AND MESSENGERS.	Time Monthly Meet'g	Baptized	Rec'd by Letter	Dismissed by Letter	Excluded	Deceased	Restored	Number	Contributions
Beargrass—Martin	Jno. N. Rogerson† W. G. Bailey	3	...	...	...	1	1	...	52	$1 50
Bethlehem—Tyrrell	W. B. Liverman, C. W. Holliday	3	1	2	1	...	...	2	33	1 00
Bethlehem—Pasquotank	Not represented	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	14	....
Beaulah—Hyde	L. S. Ross†	4	...	...	...	...	...	...	22	1 00
Briery Swamp—Pitt	*J. L. Ross, W. H. Williams	2	...	...	...	4	...	...	23	1 00
Beaverdam—Beaufort	Not represented	..	...	...	...	...	...	...	6	....
Concord—Washington	*J. T. Ambrose†. *N. W. Ambrose, *Wm. Biggs	4	...	....	1	1	...	....	54	1 00
Conoho—Martin	M. T. Lawrence†, H. L. Sherrod	3	2	....	...	....	3	...	108	2 00
Conetoe—Edgecombe	Letter. No Messengers	3	....	....	...	...	1	...	11	1 00
Coinjock—Currituck	Not represented	2	...	...	...	...	....	..	22	....
Cross Roads—Edg'c'mb	*M. G. Edmondson, *N. M. Worsley	2	1	...	...	...	2	...	15	1 00
Deep Creek—Halifax	*J. L. WHITEHEAD, L. J. Deberry†	1	...	....	1	1	1	2	40	1 50
Elim—Currituck	*A. J. Austin†, C. G. Dowdy, C. C. Aydelett	2	1	...	...	9	2	1	27	1 00
Falls Tar River—Nash	W. C. Trevathan I. W. Bass.	2	6	....	....	1	2	..	183	3 00
Flat Swamp—Martin	H. D. Jenkins, S. R. Ross	1	5	...	2	...	1	...	57	1 50
Flatty Creek—Pasqut'k	*Thos. Markum, Jas. Palmer	4	1	...	...	...	1	1	28	1 00
Great Swamp—Pitt	Wm. A. Ross†, E. S. Phelps	4	2	2	..	1	...	...	34	1 50
Hopeland—Nash	Jesse Price, *Rob't Armstrong	1	...	...	...	...	1	...	24	1 50
Jamesville—Martin	*T. A. Berry, *Marcellus Stubbs	1	3	..	1	....	1	..	28	1 50
Kehukee—Halifax	B. I. Alsbrook, J. H. Alsbrook	3	3	...	..	1	1	...	110	2 00
Lawrence's—Edgec'mb	†W. F. Staton W. B. STRICKLAND	4	...	...	1	...	2	...	58	2 00
Lebanon—Dare	Mancluff Twiford†, W. Twiford	3	..	...	...	..	...	...	21	1 00
Morattock—Wash'gton	John McBowen, J. T. Rowe†, A. Craddock†	3	...	...	4	1	3	1	89	2 00
North Creek—Beaufort	Not represented	3	...	...	..	...	...	..	17	....
Providence—Currituck	Dempsey Perry. B. F. Perry	4	5	....	...	7	1	...	51	1 00
Pungo—Beaufort	*J. W. Paul. *H. L. Davis	2	...	...	....	...	...	...	23	80
Rocky Swamp—Halifax	*W. E. Bellamy. *L. I. Nevell	1	..	1	....	1	1	...	16	1 00
Sandy Grove—Nash	N. W. Strickland, McBrantley	4	...	...	....	....	5	...	37	2 00
Sappony—Nash	No Messengers	2	...	...	...	....	...	1	16	50
Skewarkey—Martin	Sylvester Hassell†, J. D. Biggs	2	2	...	..	2	3	..	85	2 00
So. Mattamuskeet—Hyde	†*A. Cartwright, E. P. Hudson†*	1	13	....	22	...	3	...	98	1 50
South Quay—Southampton, Va.	James R. Gardner	1	...	....	.	...	2	...	15	1 00
Sparta—Edgecombe	Letter. No Messengers	4	...	...	..	....	2	...	12	75
Smithwick's Creek—Martin	†*Henry Peal, †*L. Rogerson. S. D. Ward, D. R. Daniel	4	1	...	...	...	1	...	56	2 00
Spring Green—Martin	G. D. Roberson†, S. W. Outerbridge	1	....	2	1	2	....	....	92	2 00
Tarboro—Edgecombe	W. J. Gardner, *J. C. Thigpen	1	...	2	..	...	2	1	62	1 50
White Plains—Beaufort	*†N. H. Rarrison. L. B. Austin*	1	....	....	1	....	1	1	46	1 00
Williams—Edgecombe	†H. W. Johnson. L. JOHNSON	3	1	1	...	...	...	1	86	1 50
Total		...	47	10	35	32	43	11	1771	47 55

NOTE. Those marked * absent. Churches not represented, their number stands as last reported. Licentiates in Small Capitals. Ordained Ministers marked †

Nancy Mary Cartwright [illegible]

MINUTES

OF THE

124TH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association.

HELD WITH THE

Church at Conoho, Martin County, N. C.,

COMMENCING ON

SATURDAY BEFORE 1ST SUNDAY IN OCT., 1889.

Printed at Office of Zion's Landmark, Wilson, N. C.

PROCEEDINGS.

SATURDAY, OCTOBER 5th, 1889.

The introductory sermon was preached by Eld. Wm. A. Ross, from Titus, 2nd chap., beginning with 12th verse.

After a short intermission the Association organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell Moderator, and Bro. M. T. Lawrence Clerk, and Brethren S. W. Outterbridge and William Slade Assistant Clerks. Visiting Ministers and Brethren from sister Associations invited to seats.

The following committees were appointed: On Arrangement of Preaching, the Moderator and Clerk, and Brethren H. L. Sherrod and Kenneth Harrell; on Finance and Distribution of Minutes, Brethren B. I. Allsbrook and McBrantley.

Elders Wm. Woodard and A. J. Moore preached at the stage to-day.

Letters from 36 churches were read and names of Messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following was received: White Oak—Elder Isaac Jones; Baltimore, Delaware, Delaware River, Corresponding Virginia, New River, Mountain, Warwick, Salisbury, Fisher's River, Mill Branch and Upatoie—Minutes; Contentnea—Elder John R. Rowe; from Country Line—Elders J. S. Dameron and A. N. Hall; Black Creek—Elders P. D.Gold, Wm. Woodard and Jas. Woodard, Brethren J. B. Smith, W. M. Boykin and Wm. Barnes; Little River—Minutes; Toisnot—Elder A. J. Moore; Eno Association—G. C. Farthing.

Elder Samuel Moore to write corresponding letter.

Petitionary letters called for when one from the church at Hamilton in Martin county and one from Cypress Grove in Hyde county were received by the Moderator giving the Messengers the right hand of fellowship.

Resolved, That our next Association be held with the church at Falls Tar River, and that Elder S. Hassell preach the introductory sermon, and Elder Wm. A. Ross his alternate; worship to commence at 10 o'clock a. m.

Resolved, That worship commence to-morrow at 10 o'clock a. m. The Association then adjourned in order until Monday morning 9 o'clock.

SUNDAY, October 6th, 1889.

Elder A. N. Hall introduced the services of the day and preached from 2nd Corinthians 4th chapter and 13th verse, "We having the same spirit of faith according as it is written, I believed and therefore have I spoken; we also believe and therefore speak." Elder James S. Dameron followed and preached from Colosians 2nd chapter and 6th and 7th verses.

The weather becoming so disagreeable the services of the day were discontinued and the congregation dismissed. The preaching was in demonstration of the spirit and power and may the blessing of the Lord follow.

MONDAY, October 7th, 1889.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder J. S. Dameron; then proceeded to business.

The names of the Messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

Elders Isaac Jones, J. R. Rowe and P. D. Gold preached at the stage to-day.

The corresponding letter was presented, read and approved and ordered to be attached to these Minutes.

The Committee of Finance reported:

Brother Brigg's account for last year cannot be found.	
Received from churches at this time......................	$47.75

The following brethren were appointed Messengers to sister Associations: To Country Line (to be held at Pleasant Grove, Caswell county, N. C., Saturday before the 3rd Sunday in August, 1890) Elder G. D. Roberson; to Contentnea—Minutes; to White Oak—Minutes; William A. Ross, McBrantley and J. C. Hoard to Black Creek; Elders William A. Ross and Samuel Moore, and Brethren W. C. Trevathan and L. Fleming to Toisnot; to Abbott's Creek, Minutes; to Little River, Minutes; to Eno Association, S. Hassell, B. I. Alsbrook and McBrantley.

Resolved, That we correspond with the following Associations by Minutes: Delaware River, Delaware, Baltimore, Virginia Corresponding, Chemung, Mountain, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Centre District and New River.

The church at Sappony petitioned for a letter of dismission to join some other Association for convenience, which was granted.

Resolved, That the Moderator write the obituary of Brother Joseph D. Biggs and have it attached to these Minutes, also that Elder J. T. Rowe write one of Elder A. Craddock to have attached to Minutes.

Resolved, That this Association discountenances forbids and condemns all kinds of trading and misbehaviour on or around the Association grounds and will in the future endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law.

Resolved, That Elder Hassell report by our next Association how much of the church history debt remains unpaid, and that the churches send their Messengers prepared to settle the same at our next Association.

Resolved, That our Clerk have 2,500 copies of these Minutes printed and distributed to the churches and Associations as heretofore and record one copy on our records and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

Resolved, That we return thanks to God and our brethren and friends in this vicinity for their liberal hospitality shown us in the entertainment of the Association.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

S. W. OUTTERBRIDGE, WM. SLADE, Ass't Clerks.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the Church at South Quay this year:

J. W. Johnson in November.
J. N. Rogerson in December.
B. Greenwood in January.
J. T. Rowe in February.
W. B. Strickland in March.
Samuel Moore in April.
Henry Peal in May.
M. T. Lawrence in June.
S. Hassell in July.
G. D. Roberson in August.
W. F. Staton in September.

The Churches are requested to help bear the expenses of these Brethren in preaching for this destitute Church.

NAMES OF MINISTERS, AND POST-OFFICES.

Wm. A Ross, Greenville, N. C.
David House, " "
Samuel Moore, " "
John L. Ross, Pactolus.
M. T. Lawrence, Hamilton.
Stephen Biggs, Cresswell.
J. T. Ambrose, "
A. J. Austin, Powell's Point.
J. W. Johnson, Tarboro.
Lawrence Johnson, "
William F. Staton, "
W. B. Strickland, "
Wm. Hearn, Scotland Neck.
L. J. Deberry, " "
Wm. E. Bellamy, Enfield.
Wm. E. Green, Rocky Mount.
N. H. Harrison, Plymouth.
Jos. T. Rowe, Plymouth.
D. W. Topping, Pantego.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston.
Henry Peal, "
Levi Rogerson, "
Geo. D. Roberson, "
John N. Rogerson, "
James E. Moore, "
B. Greenwood, Wilson.
A. Cartwright, Swan Quarter.
E. T. Hutson, " "
L. S. Ross, " "
Chas. Meads, Elizabeth City.
John S. Meads, " "
M. D. Twiford, East Lake.
James H. Latham, Acresville.
J. W. Harris, "
David Carter, Pungo River.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The Kehukee Association of Primitive Baptists to the churches and Associations with whom we correspond:

Dear Brethren:—Through the goodness and mercy of an all wise and all powerful and covenant keeping God we are blessed with the privilege of holding with the church at Conoho, Martin county, N. C., the one hundred and twenty-fourth annual session of our Association. We have a goodly number of Messengers and visiting Ministers in attendance. We believe that the gospel of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ has been preached to us by the servants of the most high God, and we do hope and trust that the word preached may take root downwards and bring fruit upwards to the honor and glory of God. We desire to thank and praise His great name for His great love and mercy and longsuffering towards us that union and fellowship still abounds with us. Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses let us lay aside every weight and sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us. Looking unto Jesus, the author and finisher of our faith, for we are his workmanship created in Christ Jesus unto good works which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them; then it is plain that the way to walk in good works is by laying aside all malice and all guile and all hypocrisy, and as new born babes desire the sincere milk of the word that ye may grow thereby. Paul instructs Timoty to take heed to himself and unto the doctrine and to continue in them. Let us notice the continuing in them. Neither alone will do. The first thing for us is to examine ourselves and see whether we be in the faith or not—not the faith of men's notions, but the faith of God's Elect, according to the doctrine of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone, in whom all the building fitly framed together groweth unto a holy temple in the Lord in whom ye also are builded together for a habitation of God through the spirit, and now brethren I commend you to God and the word of His grace. Finally brethren, farewell. Be perfect, be of good comfort, be of one mind, live in peace and the God of love and peace shall be with you. May the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

Our next Association is appointed to be held with the church at Falls Tar River, Nash county, N. C., to commence on Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1890, at which time and place we hope to meet many of you.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.
M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

JOSEPH DANIEL BIGGS.

Our beloved and venerable brother, Joseph Daniel Biggs, a member of the Primitive Baptist Church at Skewarkey for 63 years, and Assistant Clerk or Clerk of the Kehukee Association for the same period, and Clerk of his own Church for 61 years, after an illness of little more than a week, during which he did not suffer much pain, fell gently asleep in Jesus, at his residence one mile south Williamston, N. C., about 9 o'clock, Saturday night, May 18th, 1889. He was born Nov. 29th, 1808, and was thus in his 81st year. His father was Elder Joseph Biggs, pastor of the church at Skewarkey for 38 years, and Clerk of the Kehukee Association for the same time, and writer of the History of the Association from 1803 to 1833; and his mother was Chloe Daniel. Asa Biggs, U. S. Judge and Senator, and Kader Biggs, a Commission Merchant of Norfolk, Va., were his brothers; and Louisa Biggs was his sister. His occupation was that of a farmer. He was a Trustee of the Williamston Academy 51 years, and Secretary of the Board of Trustees the most of that time. For a long series of years, both before and after Civil War, he was Chairman of the County Court, and of the Inferior Court, and of the Board of Commissioners of Martin county. His first wife was Elizabeth Davis, of whom one child, of the same name, is still living: and his second wife was Mrs. Fannie Latham, whose maiden name was Crawford, who, with their children, Joseph and Chloe, survive to mourn their irreparable loss.

In a pre-eminent degree our dear brother was a living epistle of Christ, known and read of all who were acquainted with him. From his 18th year, when he first experienced a hope in the sin-atoning blood of the Lamb, to the last day of his long, useful, and honorable life, he was a most humble, consistent, and devoted follower of Jesus. He carried his religious principles with him everywhere and at all times, and exemplified them is his daily walk and conversation. He was a man of strong constitution, fine health, noble bearing, sound judgment, and incorruptible integrity —in the highest sense of the word, a gentleman of the old school, who could not be induced, by any motives of apparent self-interterest to compromise truth in the slightest degree, or to swerve a hair's breadth from what he believed to be right; and yet he was kind and gentle in all the relations of life.

My father and brother Biggs were intimately associated most of their lives; they were cousins, and their first wives were sisters; and they were closely connected as officers of Skewarkey Church and Kehukee Association, and daily companions, and remarkably united in their sentiments and principles. And it is no wonder that Father's death nine years ago left a vacuum in brother Bigg's heart that no one else could fill. He never ceased to mourn the departure of his beloved pastor and friend.

Increasing financial embarrassments troubled him during his last years, and the cloud seemed to grow darker and the burden heavier every day, and the trial became so great that he longed for the coming of rest.

He was a subscriber to the "Signs of the Times" and to Zion's Landmark, I suppose from their first publication, and he diligently read and highly valued them and the Church History. But the Scriptures of the Old and New Testaments were his constant companion and guide and delight; it is doubtful whether any person ever read them more. While the carnal mind constantly and insatiably longs for new things, our brother thought nothing else so wise, so interesting, and so valuable, as the Inspired Volume, and its old-fashioned religion of the heart and life.

Ever since I have known him, especially since he heartily welcomed me 25 years ago to the cross of Christ, I have loved and venerated him; and most especially since the death of my father, I have regarded his companionship as an inestimable privilege. Few persons ever touched me as much as the most humble, tender, and tearful manner in which he often read in public the letters addressed to the church and the Association, and in which he poured forth his soul in thanksgivings and supplications to the God of Israel in family and social worship and in our Church Conferences. He believed in exercising strict discipline in the Church, and in the prompt exclusion from her membership of every one who wilfully brought reproach upon the hallowed Name that was above every other in his heart. And yet he cordially and joyfully welcomed every poor sinner, of every color, who came with meekness and weeping to the gates of Zion. He lamented the ungodliness and indifference of human beings to eternal things, and earnestly desired to see a sincere, profound, and wide-spread revival of the work of grace in the hearts of the children of men. A few days before his death he asked his daughter Chloe to find in Matthew the momentous words, "Seek ye first the kingdom of God and his righteousness," and to read him several chapters there, which she did. The day he died he exclaimed to her, "What a glorious thing it is to be reconciled to the will of God."

On the night of the 7th inst. he had an attack of colic, from which a dose of calomel relieved him; in the afternoon of the 10th he had an attack of vertigo and had to take his bed. After the 13th, he had but little fever and scarcely any pain. He ate heartily, but did not regain his strength. After eating with relish his supper Saturday night, the 18th, he was assisted to walk to another bed, and when upon it lay back and instantly breathed his last. So peacefully did the dear Lord give His beloved sleep; so softly did his sanctified spirit pass into that glorious and eternal rest that remaineth for the people of God. For such a godly life and such a peaceful death, my soul would fervently bless the Lord, the author of all grace and comfort.

In the presence of a large attendance of friends, both white and colored, the remains of our brother were interred at Skewarkey on Monday, May 20th.

SYLVESTER HASSELL.

Williamston, N. C., May 25th, 1889.

STATISTICAL TABLE.

NAMES OF CHURCHES AND COUNTIES WHERE SITUATED.	MINISTERS AND MESSENGERS.	Mon. Meeti'gs	Baptized.	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	Numbers.	Contributions
Bear Grass—Martin	†J. N. Rogerson, W. G. Bailey	...	1	...	1	...	3	...	48	1 50
Bethlehem—Tyrrell	C. W. Holiday, T. L. Holiday	2	5	...	...	1	...	...	38	1 00
Bethlehem—Pasqu't'k	Not represented	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	14	....
Beulah—Hyde	By Letter	...	5	...	...	...	...	...	28	1 00
Briery Swamp—Pitt	†J. L. Ross, W. H. Williams	...	...	...	...	1	...	...	22	1 00
Beaverdam—Beaufort	Not represented	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	6	....
Concord—Washingt'n	N. W. Ambrose, *Wm. Biggs	4	...	...	...	1	...	...	57	1 00
Conoho—Martin	H. L. Sherrod, Jno. Harrell	1	3	...	...	1	6	...	99	1 50
Conetoe—Edgecombe	Geo. Gardner, W. H. Andrews	...	...	...	...	...	1	...	10	1 00
Coinjock—Currituck	Not represented	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	11	....
X Roads—Edgec'mbe	M. G. Edmondson, N. M. Worsley	...	1	...	...	...	...	...	16	1 00
Cypress Grove	By Letter	4	...	...	...	...	...	...	17	75
Deep Creek—Halifax	J. L. Whitehead W. P. Roberson	...	...	...	...	...	3	...	42	1 00
Elim—Currituck	C. G. Dowdy, C. C. Aydelette	...	2	...	...	...	...	...	29	1 00
Falls Tar River—Nash	W. C. Trevathan, M. B. Williford	...	13	...	2	1	3	2	180	3 00
Flat Swamp—Martin	H. D. Jenkins, S. R. Ross	...	5	...	...	...	...	1	64	1 50
Flatty Creek—Pasq't'k	W. L. Davis, Wm. H. Keeton	4	7	...	...	1	2	...	32	1 50
Great Swamp—Pitt	†Sam'l Moore, L. Fleming	4	...	...	1	...	...	...	33	1 25
Hopeland—Nash	I. W. Bass, Jesse Price	...	...	2	...	...	...	...	26	1 50
Hamilton—Martin	†M. T. Lawrence, J. C. Hoard	1	...	...	...	...	...	...	14	50
Jamesville—Martin	Thos. A. Berry, M. Stubbs	...	...	...	...	1	2	...	25	1 00
Kehukee—Halifax	J. T. House, B. I. Alsbrook	...	6	...	...	...	1	...	115	2 00
Lawrence's—Edg'cmb	W. F. Staton, W. B. Strickland	...	2	...	...	1	5	...	54	2 00
Lebanon—Dare	Edward Twiford, W. Twiford	...	...	...	1	...	...	...	19	1 00
Morattock—Wash'ton	E. W. Ayres, J. McBowen	...	...	1	1	4	...	...	80	2 00
North Creek—Beau'ft	†D. W. Topping, J. J. Smith	...	...	1	...	...	...	2	19	70
Providence—Currit'ck	†A. J. Austin, W. L. Beacham	...	2	...	...	...	...	4	54	1 00
Pungo—Beaufort	D. Paul, A. T. Paul, D. Carter	...	...	...	...	...	4	...	93	80
Rocky Swamp, Half'x	†W. E. Bellamy, N. J. Nevell	4	...	...	...	2	...	...	13	1 00
Sandy Grove—Nash	†B. Greenwood, E. C. Lewis, McBrantley	4	3	...	...	...	...	...	40	2 00
Sappony—Nash	*E. B. Burns, *J. R. Lindsay	...	...	1	1	...	1	...	15	50
Skewarkey—Martin	†Sylvester Hassell, Eli Taylor	...	...	...	...	2	2	2	84	2 00
So. Mattamuskeet, Hyde	†A. Cartright, *†E. P. Hudson	...	5	...	12	2	1	1	89	1 50
South Quay—Southampton, Va.	Jas. R. Gardner	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	13	1 00
Sparta—Edgecombe	By Letter	...	...	...	1	...	...	...	11	75
Smithwick's Creek—Martin	†Henry Peal, S. D. Ward	...	...	...	...	...	2	...	53	2 00
Spring Green—Martin	†G. D. Roberson, S. W. Outterbridge	...	1	1	9	1	...	...	82	1 50
Tarboro—Edgecombe	Whit Davis, Jas. K. Hardy	...	6	2	...	...	3	1	69	1 50
White Plains—Beauf't	†N. H. Harrison, L. B. Ausburn	...	3	1	...	2	...	...	48	1 00
Williams—Edgec'mbe	Wiley W. Vick, L. Johnson	...	2	...	...	...	2	2	82	1 50
									.....	$47 75

MINUTES

OF THE

125TH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

KEHUKEE

PRIMITIVE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION,

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

Falls Tar River, Nash County, N. C.,

COMMENCING ON

SATURDAY BEFORE FIRST SUNDAY IN OCTOBER, 1890.

WILSON, N. C.
ZION'S LANDMARK STEAM PRINTING HOUSE.
1890.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder S. Hassell from Psalms 80: 19.

After a short intermission the Association organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell Moderator, and Elder M. T. Lawrence Clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren Outterbridge and Slade.

Visiting Ministers and brethren from sister Associations invited to seats.

The following committees were appointed: On arrangements of preaching the Moderator and Clerk and Brethren Trevathan and Williford. On church history debt, Elders G. D. Roberson, Heny Peal and Brother N. M. Worsly. On Finance and distribution of Minutes, Brethren B. I. Alsbrook and McBrantly.

Elders preached at the stand to-day, J. E. Adams, D. A. Mewborn.

Letters from 33 churches were read and names of Messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak—Elders L. H. Hardy and B. H. Wooten and Minutes.

Contentnea—Elders J. R. Rowe, B. C. Pitt and R. W. Atkinson.

Country Line—Minutes.

Black Creek—Thos. Clark, D. A. Scott, Elder P. D. Gold and Molen Luper.

Little River—Elder J. E. Adams, W. J. Stephenson, Jno. Stephenson, B. F. Grimes and Elder J. T. Coats and Minutes.

Toisnot—Elders John Jackson, D. A. Mewborn, A. J. Moore and Minutes.

Eno—Elder S. P. Terry and G. C. Farthing and Minutes.

Baltimore and Corresponding Va.;—Elder F. A. Chick.

Mountain District—Minutes.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoic—Minutes.

New River—Minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Abbott's Creek Union—Minutes.

Warwick—Minutes.

Virginia Correspondence—Minutes.

Salisbury—Minutes.

Delaware River—Minutes.

Delaware—Minutes.

Elder G. D. Roberson was appointed to write corresponding letter.

Petitionary letters called for; none presented.

Resolved that our next Association be held with the church at Great Swamp and that Elder S. Hassell preach the introductory sermon and Eler G. D. Roberson his alternate, worship to commence at 11 o'clock a. m. Adjourned to 9 a. m. Monday. Worship open to-morrow at 10 a. m.

SUNDAY, October 5th, 1890.

Elder P. D. Gold introduced the services of the day and preached from ix chapter Hebrews 11th and 12th verses. Elder F. A. Chick followed from xxxii chapter Genesis 27th and 28th verses. After an intermission of half an hour Elder John R. Rowe followed and preached from xiii chapter Zechariah 7th 8th and 9th verses.

The weather was good, the behavior excellent and marked attention was given to the word preached which was in demonstration of the spirit and of power being the doctrine preached by the apostles and prophets. May the blessing of the Lord crown the labors of the day.

MONDAY, Obtober 6th, 1890.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder F. A. Chick and proceeded to business.

The names of Messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

Elders B. H. Wooten, L. H. Hardy and S. P. Terry preached at the stand to-day.

The corresponding letter was presented, read and approved and ordered to be attached to these Minutes.

The committee on finance reported as follows:

Received from the churches last year		$47.75.
Paid for printing Minutes and postage	$32.70.	
Clerks Fees	$15.00.	
		$47.70.
Balance in hand of Treasurer		.05.
Received from the churches at this time		$46.25
In hand of Treasurer		$46.30.

Report read and they discharged.

The following Brethren were appointed Messengers to sister Associations:

To Country Line at Surl—Elder W. A. Ross and Brother McBrantley.

To Contentnea—Elder W. A. Ross; Minutes.

To White Oak—Elder S. P. Terry; Minutes.

To Black Creek—Elder W. A. Ross, Brother B. I. Alsbrook; Minutes.

To Toisnot—Elder W. A. Ross; Minutes and L. Flemming, Elder S. Hassell.

To Abbott's Creek—Elder W. A. Ross; Minutes.

To Little River—Elder B. Greenwood.

To Eno—Elder W. A. Ross, Brethren McBrantley and B. I. Alsbrook.

Resolved that we correspond with the following Associations by Minutes: Delaware River, Delaware, Baltimore, Virginia Corresponding, Chemung, Mountain, Warwick, Salsbury, Mill Brach, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocumlgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Centre District and New River.

A committee was appointed to investigate the matter in the church at Beaver Dam, Washington County N. C. Thos. W. Boyd, Levin B. Ausburn and report at next Association.

Report of Committee on finance of History debt was that arrangements to pay the debt have been made.

Report of the committee received and committee discharged.

Resolved that the 4th day of December next be appointed as a day of Thanksgiving and prayer to Almighty God for his blessings to be observed by the churches throughout this Association.

Resolved that we return thanks to God and our brethern and friends in this vicinity for their liberal hospitality shown us in the entertainment of the Association.

Resolved that this Association discountenances forbids and condemns all kinds of trading and misbehaviour on or around the Association grounds and will in the future punish the same to the full extent of the law.

Resolved that our clerk have 2,500 copies of these Minutes printed and distributed to the churches as heretofore and record one copy on our records and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.
M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.
S. W. OUTERBRIDGE AND WILLIAM SLADE, Ass't Clerks.

The following Brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay this year:

J. W. Johnson in November.
B. Greenwood in December.
W. B. Strickland in January.
M. T. Lawrence in February.
J. E. Adams in March.
G. D. Roberson in April.
J. T. Rowe in May.
P. D. Gold in June.
S. Hassell in July.
S. Moore in August.
W. F. Staton in September.

Whereas, the payment of the Church History debt pays no part of Elder S. Hassell's labor and time in preparing said History, therefore, Resolved that the manuscript of the Church History be given by this Association to him and his heirs to make all that can be made out of it and that each Church of this Association be requested to appoint one or more of her members to act as agents to sell said Histories for him free of commission on the sale of the book. Furthermore, should it be the mind of any other Associations with whom we are in correspondence to do likewise, we would in like manner authorize such to thus create agents for the book, subject to the instruction and direction of the Historian.

CIRCULAR LETTER.

THE MINISTERS AND MESSENGERS COMPOSING THE KEHUKEE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST ASSOCIATION NOW IN SESSION WITH THE CHURCH AT THE FALLS OF TAR RIVER

To the Churches and Associations with whom we correspond.

Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God and of Jesus Christ our Lord. Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust. And besides this we are made to rejoice at every remembrance of his blessings to usward both of a temporal and Spiritual character. For he that spared not his only Son, but freely delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things, and if so be that Christ is ours what more can we ask for though we are bound to say as one of old. Lord increase our faith that we may be enabled thereby to give diligence to make our calling and election sure, for if we do these things we shall never fall. For as Christians we are servants to our Redeeming God and bound to obedience by immensely superior obligations, we should therefore serve him in our several places without intermission. One duty should succeed another through each of our days and every personal interest or indulgence should be postponed and give place to his glory and his command, yet at last we merit no reward and have nothing to boast of; but must still say we are unprofitable servants, we have done only that which was our duty to do and at the same time we must humbly confess our guilt in every instance in which we have come short of this perfect obedience. Beloved be strong in the Lord and in the power of his might, put on the whole armour of God that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil, and having done all to stand, speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord, giving thanks always for all things unto God, submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God. For Malachi tells us they that feared the Lord spoke often one to another and the Lord hearkened and heard it and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the Lord and that thought upon his name. Brethren and Sisters love one another for love is the fulfilling of the law. It is not uncommon for men to profess that they are inquiring after truth while they oppose the progress which it makes among them and despise those who have it set up within them. They are looking for outward appearance and human wisdom or the success of their own party, and boast of their moral dignity. But the kingdom of God consists not in meats and drinks; but in righteousness, peace and joy in the Holy Ghost; know ye not that the kingdom of God is within you: many deny this and despise the days of the Son of man and refuse to hearken to his gospel will at length wish that they might see me more such days but this will forever be in vain

Beloved let us all remember Lot's wife that we may no longer hanker after those things which we have left behind or be tempted to draw back unto perdition, let us venture our all in the hand of the Lord and fear nothing so much as being deluded into sinful methods of seeking present security and then we shall certaintly be kept by the power of God through faith unto Salvation, ready to be revealed into his kingdom of complete felicity so his vengeance will pursue the wicked to every place whether they may flee to hide themselves from his fiery indignation. But remember us O Lord with the favor that thou bearest to thy people. O visit us with thy Salvation. May the God of all grace bless this meeting to our good, and especially thy servants who have shown unto us the way of Salvation.

Our next Association is appointed to be held with the Church at Great Swamp, Pitt county N. C., to commence on Saturday before the first in October, 1891, at which time and place we hope to meet many of you, farewell.

S. W. OUTTERBRIDGE, SYLVESTER HASSEL, Moderator.
Wm. SLADE, Ass't Clerks. M. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

OBITUARY.

(Adopted by the Association.)

ELDER A. CRADDOCK.

By the request of Morattock church, Washington Co., N. C. I attempt to write an obituary notice of the death of Elder A. Craddock.

The subject of this notice was born and raised in Tyrrell Co , N. C, and afterwards came to this county, and according to his own statements and that of others, he was quite immoral. He was a shingler by trade, and worked hard, and spent his money drinking and gambling.

But after awhile he joined the Missionary Baptist church, and he said he supposed some one told the preacher what kind of a character he was, for going from baptism to the place of meeting the preacher said now he must be careful, be sure to pray three times a day, and if anything did hinder him he must pray enough next day to make it up, and in addition to that if he saw that anything was going to make him mad to leave it, and go off and pray, and, to use his own language, I followed the instruction until I thought that I was the best christian that ever walked. I do not know how long he remained such a good christian, but I have often heard him relate the following. He was in Juniper Swamp making shingles, found a bunch of twelve Junipers, and in order to work them all on one yard went in the center and cut one of them, and it lodging he cut another across it, thinking to throw it and it lodged also, and he kept on until he had cut the whole number, except the one in which they were lodged, and he said his religion gave way, and he threw his hat on the ground and jumped on it and cursed until his passion somewhat went down, then he caught his ax and ran under the lodged trees and cut the one they were lodged in and they fell around him and he was not hurt, then said he coming to myself I sat down on a log when something seemed to say, you have fallen from grace, and for a few minutes I was very much troubled over it, when these words sounded in my ears as plain as if some one had spoken to me, you never had any grace, and this quieted him so that he was as wild as he ever was.

After some length of time however it pleased the Lord to convict him of sin, and according to his statement it was truly pungent. I do not remember the details of his condition, but suffice it to say his trouble was great and I remember hearing him say that he left the house never to return as he thought, but while engaged in prayer in the woods all alone a light encircled him about the size of a cart wheel, and his burden was gone, and he felt to praise God with all the power of his soul, and when the tempter came to persuade him that he was mistaken the Lord was pleased to hear his prayer, and caused the same light to shine around him again. From an oversight I suppose in the church clerk the time of his Baptism into the fellowship of the Primitive Baptist church is not recorded, but from the best information that I can gain it was about the date 1850.

Elder Craddock was a man of good sound mind, and yet strange to say he never could learn the English alphabet, but he would remember as much of what he heard read as any one.

I heard him say when he was laboring under the impression to preach that on one occasion he was sitting by the fire at night, and the impression was so great that he said Lord how can I preach when I can not even read to give out a hymn: when something seemed to say, get thy hymn book: he reached over on the table that was standing near and picked up the book, and as he did the first verse of a certain hymn came into his mind. He asked his wife if that hymn was there: she told him it was, and read it over for him, and in a half an hour he could sing it all by heart. He was liberated to hold prayer meeting, but seemed to make slow progress for sometime, but finally began to improve, and was licensed in Nov. 1871, and ordained April the 20th, 1872, by a Presbytery composed of Elders, Wm. Gray and N. H. Harrison, and proved to be an able minister of the New Testament, not of the letter but of the spirit. Although he could not read, yet the Lord gave him evidence by which he knew the scriptures. He has repeatedly told the writer of this notice that if in his meditations the same word was presented to his mind three different times he never failed of inquiring of some one that could read to find that it was scripture.

Elder Gray once told the writer that he once took his Bible in hand as Elder Craddock began to preach to see if he quoted scripture correctly, and he said I never heard scripture repeated more correctly in my life, and I really believe that he uses scripture while preaching that he could not tell before he begins, not after he closes, whether it was scripture or not. Elder Craddock was a world's wonder, an humble God-loving and God-fearing man: he was always poor and in his latter days very much afflicted with Rheumatism, but I never heard a murmuring word fall from his lips, and he was my nearest neighbor for some years, and we have spent many pleasant moments together.

Elder Craddock was married four times, his last wife was a Miss Jackson and was a member of the church at White Plains, in Beaufort Co., before their marriage. She survives him together with three children, two daughters, the youngest is a boy, and the name sake of his father.

Excepting only a few years with the church at White Plains, Elder Craddock was always a member of the church at Morattock, in Washington Co. He was with the church at their Jan. meeting of 1889, which was the third Saturday and Sunday, and was taken sick the next day, bore his afflictions with much patience until the first Sunday in Feb. when he peacefully passed away, his remains were taken to the grave-yard at Mr. Isaac Harrison's and decently laid away to await its call in the resurrection morn, after some words and prayer by Elder N. H. Harrisson. While we mourn for our departed Bro. yet not without hope, for we verily believe that he is free from sin and strife, and now enjoys a heavenly life, where he is no more poor, afflicted and care worn, but rich in the blessings of his redeemer, and enabled to praise him as he ought.

Your unworthy Brother in hope.

J. T. Rowe.

NAMES OF MESSENGERS AND POST-OFFICES.

Wm. A. Ross, Greenville, N. C.
David House, "
Samuel Moore, Bethel.
John L. Ross, Pactolus.
M. T. Lawrence, Hamilton.
Sthephen Biggs, Cresswell.
J. I. Ambrose, "
A. J. Austin, Powell's Point.
J. W. Johnson, Tarboro.
*Lawrence Johnson, "
William F. Staton, "
W. B. Strickland, "
*Wm. Hearn, Scotland Neck.
*L. J. Deberry, " "
Wm. E. Bellamy, Enfield.
*Wm. E. Green, Rocky Mount.
N. H. Harrison, Plymouth.
D. W. Topping, Pantigo.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston.
Henry Peal, "
Levi Rogerson, "
Geo. D. Roberson, Robersonville,
John N. Rogerson, Williamston,
*James E. Moore, "
R. Greenwood, Wilson.
A. Cartwright, Swan Quarter.
E. T. Hutson, " "
L. S. Ross, " "
Chas. Meads, Elizabeth City.
John S. Meads, " "
*M. D. Twiford, East Lake.
James H. Latham, Acresville.
David Carter, Pungo River.
*C. G. Dowdy, Harbinger.

Licentiates marked *

STATISTICAL TABLE.

Names of Churches and Counties Where Situated.	NAMES OF MESSENGERS.	Mo. Meetings.	Baptized.	Rec'd by Letter.	Dis. by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	Members.	Contributions.
Bear Grass, Martin	†J. N. Rogerson, Kinchen Taylor,	3	1	...	...	...	3	...	46	$ 1 50
Bethlehem, Tyrrell	Not represented,	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	38	....
Bethlehem, Pasquotank	Not represented,	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	24	....
Beulah, Hyde	†L. S. Ross,	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	28	1 00
Briery Swamp, Pitt	†J· L. Ross, W. H. Williams,	...	2	...	...	...	2	...	24	1 00
Beaverdam, Beaufort	Not represented,	...	...	...	...	...	..	...	......	....
Concord, Washington	†*James I. Ambrose,	4	...	...	...	1	...	1	37	1 00
Conoho, Martin,	H. L. Sherrod, N. K. Pippin,	3	1	2	2	...	3	...	97	2 00
Conetoe, Edgecombe,	W. H. Andrews, W. N. Mayo	3	3	1	...	...	...	...	14	1 00
Coinjock, Currituck	Not represented,,	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	11	....
X Roads, Edgecombe	*M. G. Elmondson, N. M. Wosley	2	...	...	...	...	1	...	15	1 00
Cypress Grove, Hyde	*D. W. Dunbar,	4	...	1	...	...	...	...	18	75
Deep Creek, Halifax	J. L. Whitehead, Henry Leggett,	...	...	1	...	1	1	...	40	1 00
Elim, Currituck	†H. W. Scarborough, †C C. Aydlett	2	1	...	...	4	...	...	26	1 00
Falls Tar River, Nash	Gray Armstrong, M. B. Williford	2	11	...	...	...	...	1	192	2 50
Flat Swamp, Pitt	H. D. Jenkins, S. R. Ross,	1	3	...	...	1	...	...	66	1 50
Flatty Creek, Pasquotank,	W. L Davis, W. G. Moss.	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	32	1 50
Great Swamp, Pitt	†W. A Ross, L. Flemming,	4	...	...	...	...	...	...	33	1 25
Hopeland, Nash	I. W. Bass, Jessie Price,	1	...	2	...	2	...	...	24	1 50
Hamilton, Martin	†M. T. Lawrence, Justus Everett,	1	...	3	...	...	...	...	17	75
Jamesville, Martin	Jno. A. Askew, *Marcellus Stubbs,	1	3	...	...	...	1	2	30	1 00
Kehukee, Halifax	J. H. Alsbrook, B. I. Alsbrook,	3	2	...	...	...	2	...	115	2 00
Lawrence's, Edgecombe	†W, F. Staton, †W. B. Strickland,	4	2	...	...	...	1	...	58	2 50
Lebanon, Dare	*Lemuel Bassett, Manliff Twifford,	...	...	...	2	...	...	...	15	1 00
Morattock, Washington	R. W. Peacock, J. W. *Harrison,	3	3	1	1	3	1	1	63	2 00
North Creek, Beaufort	†*D W. Topping, *Riley Brinn,	...	1	1	...	...	...	...	20	1 00
Providence, Currituck	Not represented,	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	54	....
Pungo, Beaufort	†*David Carter, *J. W. Paul,	...	...	...	...	...	...	1	24	50
Rocky Swamp, Halifax,	J. N. Shearin, L. J. Nevell,	4	...	...	...	...	...	2	15	75
Sandy Grove, Nash	†B. Greenwood, McBrantley,	4	1	...	...	...	...	...	42	2 00
Skewarkey, Martin	†Elder S. Hassell, Eli Taylor,	2	1	...	...	...	4	...	81	2 00
So. Mattamuskeet, Hyde	Philip M. Carrowan,	...	12	...	1	2	1	3	100	1 50
So. Quay, Sou'ampton, Va	Jas. R. Gardner,	1	...	...	...	...	...	...	14	1 00
Sparta, Edgecombe	By letter,	4	...	...	...	...	...	...	13	75
Smithwick's Cr'k, Martin	David Hardison, †Henry Peal,	4	...	...	...	...	1	...	53	2 00
Spring Green, Martin	†G. D. Roberson, S. W. Outterbridge, Jesse B. Everett,	4	...	...	...	...	1	...	80	1 50
Tarboro, Edgecombe	*Whitt Davis, Jas. Cobb,	1	9	2	...	...	1	...	77	1 50
White Plains, Beaufort	*Thos. W. Boyd, *†Jas. H. Latham	3	1	...	...	...	1	1	49	1 00
Williams, Edgecombe	Wiley W. Vick, Lawrence Johnson,	3	1	...	12	...	1	1	71	2 00
	Total,		57	14	18	9	25	13	1723	$46 25

MINUTES

OF THE

126TH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

KEHUKEE PRIMITIVE BAPTIST

Association,

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

GREAT SWAMP, PITT COUNTY, N. C.

Commencing Saturday before the 1st Sunday in October, 1891.

WILSON, N. C.
Zion's Landmark Steam Print.
1891.

PROCEEDINGS.

The Introductory Sermon was preached by Elder S. Hassell from Luke 18th, part of the 8th verse.

After a short intermission the Association organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell Moderator, and Elder M. T. Lawrence Clerk, and brethren S. W. Outterbridge and Wm. Slade assistant Clerks.

Visiting Ministers and brethren from Sister Associations invited to seats.

The following committees were appointed:

On arrangement of preaching, the Moderator and Clerk and brethren Wm. A. Ross and Leonidas Flemming.

On finance and distribution of Minutes, brethren B. I. Alsbrook and McBrantly.

Elders A. J. Moore and D. A. Mewborn preached at the stand to-day.

Letters from 35 churches were read and names of Messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received:

White Oak—Elders L. H. Hardy and B. H. Wooten, Minutes.

Contentnea—Elders J. S. Corbitt, J. A. Williams, Minutes.

Country Line—Minutes.

Black Creek—Brethren J. B. Smith, D. A. Scott, Elder P. D. Gold, J. F. Farmer, W. M. Boykin, Minutes.

Little River—Elder J. E. Adams, Minutes.

Toisnōt—Elders A. J. Moore, D. A. Mewborn, brother G. T. Daniel.

Eno—Brother J. J. Whitfield, Minutes.

Baltimore—Elders F. A. Chick and P. D. Gold, Minutes.

Mountain District—

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoie—

New River—

Corresponding Virginia—Minutes.

Abbott's Creek Union—

Warwick—Minutes.

Salisbury—Minutes.

Delaware—Minutes.

Delaware River—Minutes.

Ocmulgee—Minutes.

Staunton River—Minutes.

Mayo—Minutes.

Elder N. H. Harrison was appointed to write a Corresponding Letter to be attached to these Minutes.

Petitionary letters called for when one was presented by the church at Washington, Beaufort County, N. C., by the name of Singleton, which was received.

Resolved that our next Association be held with the church at Conetoe, Edgecombe County, N. C., and that Elder M. T. Lawrence preach the Introductory Sermon, and Elder S. Hassell his Alternate; worship to commence at 11 o'clock, a. m. Adjourned to 9 a. m., Monday. Worship to commence to-morrow at 10 o'clock.

SUNDAY, October 4th.

Elder P. D. Gold introduced the services of the day and preached from Hebrews 2 : 6, "But one testified in a certain place saying, what is man that thou art mindful of him, or the son of man that thou visitest him?"

Elder F. A. Chick followed and preached from Matthew 20 : 16, "So the last shall be first and the first last; for many be called but few chosen."

After an intermission of an hour Elder L. H. Hardy continued the services and preached from Hebrews 12 : 1, 2, "Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us, looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith, who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God." The weather was excellent, the attendance large and attentive, and the preaching sound and able. May the blessings of the Lord attend it.

MONDAY, October, 5th.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder P. D. Gold and proceeded to business.

The names of Messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

Elders Wooten, Adams and Gardner preached at the stand to-day.

The corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these Minutes.

The committee on finance reported as follows:

Balance in hand of treasurer at last Association,		.05
Received from the churches last year,		$46.25
		$46.30
Paid for printing Minutes and postage,	$32.50	
Clerks' fees	15.00	
	$47.50	
Received from the churches this year,		$51.10
		$97.40
		47.50
Balance in hand of treasurer,		$49.90

Report received and committee discharged.

The following brethren were appointed Messengers to sister Associations:

To Country Line—To be held at Dan River, Rockingham County, Wm. A. Ross and Minutes.

Baltimore—Elder S. Hassell and Minutes.

To Contentnea—Elder Wm. A. Ross and brethren S. R. Ross and W. H. Williams.

To White Oak—Elder P. D. Gold and Minutes.

To Black Creek—Elder Wm. A. Ross and brethren B. I. Alsbrook, S. W. Outterbridge and Minutes.

To Toisnot—Elders Wm. A. Ross, S. Hassell, W. B. Strickland.

To Abbott's Creek—Elder Wm. A. Ross and Minutes.

To Little River—J. D. Armstrong and Minutes.

To Eno—Elder Wm. A. Ross, brethren B. I. Alsbrook and McBrantly.

Resolved that we correspond by Minutes with the following Associations: Delaware River, Delaware, Virginia Corresponding, Chemung, Mountain, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive, Ebenezer, Centre District and New River.

Committee appointed to investigate the condition of the church at Beaver Dam, Washington County, called on to report. The committee, Levin B. Ausburn and Thos. W. Boyd being absent were continued as a committee until next Association, when they are requested to report. Elder N. H. Harrison was added to the committee.

Resolved that Elder Chas. Meads and Jno. S. Meads be appointed a committee to investigate the condition of the church at Bethlehem, Pasquotank and report at the next Association.

Resolved that we return thanks to God and the brethren and friends in this vicinity for their liberal hospitality shown us in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved that this Association discountenances, forbids and condemns all kinds of trading and misbehaviour on or around the Association ground and will in future punish the same to the full extent of the law.

Resolved that our Clerk have 2500 copies of these Minutes printed and distributed to the churches as heretofore, and record one copy on our records and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.

M. T. Lawrence, Clerk.

S. W. Outterbridge, William Slade, Ass't Clerks.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at Coinjock this year:

Elder Charles Meads,............in May.
Elder A. J. Austin,...............in August.
Elder Henry Peal,....... ....in November.
Elder J. N. Rogerson,...........in November.
Elder G. D. Roberson,..........in February.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay this year:

Elder J. W. Johnson,............in November.
Elder B. Greenwood,............in December.
Elder W. B. Strickland.........in January.
Elder M. T. Lawrence,..........in February.
Elder J. E. Adams,................in March.
Elder G. D. Roberson,...........in April.
Elder Jno. L. Ross,.............in May.
Elder N. H. Harrison,........in June.
Elder S. Hassell,................in July.
Elder Jno. N. Rogerson,.....in August.
Elder Wm. F. Staton,........in September.

Names of Ministers and their Post-Office Address.

J. I. Ambrose,	Cresswell,	N. C.
*J. D. Armstrong,	Rocky Mount,	"
A. J. Austin,	Powell's Point,	"
W. E. Bellamy,	Enfield,	"
Stephen Biggs,	Creswell.	"
Albert Cartwright,	Swan Quarter,	"
David Carter,	Pungo River,	"
*C. G. Dowdy,	Harbinger,	"
*L. J. Deberry,	Scotland Neck,	"
*W. E. Green,	Rocky Mount,	"
B. Greenwood,	Wilson,	"
N. H. Harrison,	Plymouth,	"
Sylvester Hassell,	Williamston,	"
David House,	Greenville,	"
E. T. Hutson,	Swan Quarter,	"
J. W. Johnson,	Tarboro,	"
*Lawrence Johnson,	Tarboro,	"
James H. Latham,	Acresville,	"
M. T. Lawrence,	Hamilton,	"
Charles Meads,	Weeksville,	"
*Jno. S. Meads,	Weeksville,	"
Samuel Moore,	Bethel,	"
*Jas. E. Moore,	Williamston,	"
Henry Peal,	Williamston,	"
Wm. A. Ross,	Greenville,	"
Jno. L. Ross,	Pactolus,	"
L. S. Ross,	Swan Quarter,	"
Geo. D. Roberson,	Robersonville,	"
Levi Rogerson,	Williamston,	"
J. N. Rogerson,	Williamston,	"
W. F. Staton,	Scotland Neck,	"
W. B. Strickland,	Scotland Neck,	"
D. W. Topping,	Pantego,	"
*M. D. Twiford,	East Lake,	"

Licentiates marked *

Names of Churches, Clerks and their Post-Offices.

Bear Grass,	W. L. Baily,	Williamston,	N. C.
Bethlehem (Tyrrell)	Ellsbury Sexton,	Columbia,	"
Bethlehem (Pasquotank)	Elder Charles Meads,	Weeksville,	"
Beaulah,	J. W. Lupton,	Sladeville,	"
Briery Swamp,	W. H. Williams,	Keelsville,	"
Concord,	Woodson Ambrose,	Creswell,	"
Conoho,	N. K. Pippen,	Conoho,	"
Conoeta,	W. H. Andrews,	Conoeta,	"
Coinjock,	Pierce Hampton,	Coinjock Bridge,	"
Cross Roads,	N. M. Worsely,	Conoho,	"
Cypress Grove,	B. K. Davis,	Leachville,	"
Deep Creek,	J. L. Whitehead,	Scotland Neck,	"
Elim,	C. C. Aydolette,	Harbinger,	"
Falls Tar River,	M. B. Williford,	Rocky Mt.,	"
Flat Swamp,	J. A. Roberson,	Robersonville,	"
Flatty Creek,	H. C. Boyd,	Weeksville,	"
Great Swamp,	Leonidas Flemming,	Greenville,	"
Hopeland,	I. W. Bass,	Whitakers,	"
Mamilton,	J. C. Hoard,	Hamilton,	"
Jamesville,	Marcellus Stubbs,	Jamesville,	"
Kehukee,	B. I. Allsbrook,	Scotland Neck,	"
Lawrence,	J. M. Howell,	Tarboro,	"
Lebanon,	Edward Twiford,	East Lake,	"
Morattock,	J. McBowen,	Plymouth,	"
North Creek,	W. B. Brinn,	Yatesville,	"
Providence,	W. T. Beacham,	Kitty Hawk,	"
Pungo,	H. L. Davis,	Pungo,	"
Rocky Swamp,	J. N. Shearin,	Heathville,	"
Sandy Grove,	McBrantly;	Spring Hope,	"
Singleton,	R. V. Warters,	Washington,	"
Skewarkey,	Eli Taylor,	Williamston,	"
South Mattamuskeet,	Phillip M. Carrowan,	Swan Quarter,	"
South Quay	J. B. Johnson,	Windsor,	Va.
Sparta,	Mrs. Hettie Night,	Old Sparta,	N. C.
Smithwick's, Creek,	S. D. Ward,	Williamston,	"
Spring Green,	S. W. Outterbridge,	Robersonville,	"
Tarboro,	J. A. Cobb,	Falkland,	"

CIRCULAR LETTER.

The Kehukee Baptist Association convened with the church at Great Swamp, Pitt County, N. C., on Saturday before the First Lord's day in October, 1891, and was highly favored of the Lord, with able ministers to proclaim unto us the wonderful works of God. Their words fell on our ears like apples of gold in pictures of silver. Our hearts were made to burn within us by the way, and we realized the rich and great joys of God's salvation, and we feel constrained to send this epistle of love to sister associations with whom we correspond.

Beloved Brethren, it is a day of darkness. Errors and delusions abound in our land, and we feel constrained under a great sense of the majesty of God's truth, to bear in mind the exhortation of the Apostle Paul to the church at Colosse, "As ye have therefore received Christ Jesus the Lord, so walk ye in him." My brethren how did you receive him? Was it in anger, in envy and strife? Was any root of bitterness felt in your heart? Did you not loathe whispering and backbiting and every evil thing that gendered strife? You felt as humble as a little child. You loved all that loved Jesus, and the great peace of God made your hearts leap for joy. You desired to provoke one another to love and good works. You craved to be at the feet of the brethren. The love of God was bubbling up in your heart. The beauty and glory of this world had faded away and you craved the sweet lellowship of God's people above all earthly considerations. You were tender hearted and affectionate one to another, forgiving one another as God, for Christ sake, had forgiven us and washed away our guilty stains. We longed to wash the Saints' feet with our tears and wipe them with our hair, and if need be lay down our life for the brethren. We considered not our life dear unto ourselves that we might finish our course with joy. Dear brethren, we have described a few of the marks and desires of your souls when you first received Christ Jesus. If you are not walking in love as dear children of God it is because you are living after the flesh. Little children love one another, love not in word nor in tongue, but in deed and in truth, do not bite and devour each other, cultivate a spirit of brotherly love, do not manifest a rash, ambitious, uncompromising, unforgiving, vindictive spirit. Let yourselves and lips express the Holy Gospel you profess, let your walks and virtues shine to prove the doctrine all divine. Finally brethren, be perfect, be of good comfort, be of one mind and the God of peace and love shall be with you all, Amen.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.
S. W. OUTTERBRIDGE, WM. SLADE, Ass't Clerks.

CHURCHES.	COUNTIES	NAMES OF MESSENGERS.	Mo. Meetings.	Baptized.	Received by L't	Dismissed by L't	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	Members.	Contributions.
Bear Grass,	Martin,	†Elder J. N. Rogerson, Kinchen Taylor,	3	...	...	...	...	2	1	45	$ 1 50
Bethlehem.	Tyrrell,	C. H. Davenport,	...	4	...	2	...	2	...	41	1 00
Bethlehem,	Pasquotank,	Not represented,	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	....	....
Beaulah,	Hyde,	Roberson Lupton, *Jno. T. Clark, Geo. B. Wade,	...	2	...	...	1	2	...	27	1 00
Briery Swamp,	Pitt,	†Jno L, Ross, W. H. Williams,	2	...	...	...	...	...	...	24	1 00
Beaver Dam,	Beaufort,	not represented,	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	....	....
Concord,	Washington,	†Jas. T. Ambrose,	4	...	...	...	1	1	...	55	1 00
Conoho,	Martin,	C. W. J. Cowey, T. B. Burnett,	3	1	...	1	2	...	...	96	2 00
Conoeto,	Edgecombe,	D. W. Cobb, W. N. Mayo,	3	2	1	...	...	...	...	17	1 00
Coinjock,	Currituck,	No representation,	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	....	....
Cross Roads,	Edgecombe,	*M. G. Edmundson, N. M. Worsley,	2	1	...	1	...	...	...	15	75
Cypress Grove,	Hyde,	Elder Albert Cartwright,	4	...	...	...	...	...	...	18	75
Deep Creek,	Halifax,	*W. P. Roberson, J. L. Whitehead,	1	...	...	...	1	2	...	38	1 00
Elim,	Currituck,	C. C. Aydolette, *C. G. Dowdy,	2	1	...	...	...	...	...	27	1 00
Falls Tar River,	Nash,	J. D. Armstrong, M. B. Williford,	2	12	...	...	2	...	...	200	5 00
Flat Swamp,	Martin,	H. D. Jenkins, S. R. Ross,	1	...	...	...	1	2	...	63	1 60
Flatty Creek,	Pasquotank,	Jno. S. Meads, †R. C. Lowry,	4	6	...	...	...	2	...	36	1 50
Great Swamp,	Pitt,	†W. A. Ross, E. S. Phelps,	4	1	...	...	...	2	...	32	1 50
Hopeland,	Nash,	W. H. Vick, †I. W. Bass, †Jesse Price,	3	5	1	...	...	...	...	30	1 50
Hamilton,	Martin,	†M. T. Lawrence, Justus Everett,	1	1	4	...	...	2	...	18	1 00
Jamesville,	Martin,	Jno. A. Askew, *Thos. A. Berry,	1	4	...	...	...	1	1	33	1 00
Kehukee,	Halifax,	T. L. House, B. I. Alsbrook,	3	1	...	...	...	6	...	110	2 00
Lawrence's,	Edgecombe,	†W. F. Staton, †W. B. Strickland,	4	...	...	...	2	...	...	53	2 00
Lebanon,	Dare,	*Franklin Harrell, †Wilson Twiford,	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	15	75
Morattock,	Washington,	I. McBowen, J. W. W. Harrison,	3	4	...	3	1	3	...	74	2 00
North Creek,	Beaufort,	J. J. Smith, *Jos. Burnett,	...	...	2	...	...	...	...	22	1 00
Providence,	Currituck,	By letter,	...	10	...	...	1	2	3	66	1 00
Pungo,	Beaufort,	*A. T. Paul, J. W. Paul,	...	1	...	1	...	1	...	24	1 00
Rocky Swamp,	Halifax,	*J. N. Shearin, L. J. Newell,	4	2	...	...	...	1	...	16	1 00
Sandy Grove,	Nash,	†B. Greenwood, Me. Brantley,	4	1	...	...	...	...	...	43	1 50
Singleton,	Beaufort,	R. V. Waters, L. E. Everett,	3	...	...	...	...	3	...	9	1 00
Skewarkey,	Martin,	†S. Hassell, Eli Taylor,	2	4	...	...	...	...	2	82	2 00
South Mattamuskeet,	Hyde,	†Albert Cartwright, Oliver Jarvis,	1	7	1	1	5	5	...	102	1 50
South Quay,	Southampton, Va,	*G. A. Johnson,	1	...	...	...	...	...	...	12	1 00
Sparta,	Edgecombe,	By Letter,	4	...	...	1	...	1	...	11	75
Smithwick's Creek,	Martin,	†Henry Peel, S. D. Ward,	4	2	...	2	...	1	...	51	2 00
Spring Green,	Martin,	†G. D. Roberson, S. W. Outterbridge, *J. B. Everett,	4	8	...	2	...	2	...	82	1 50
Tarboro.	Edgecombe	Wm. H. Bradley, Jas. A Cobb,	1	...	...	2	2	4	...	70	1 50
White Plains,	Beaufort,	†N. H. Harrison, *Thos. H. Wallis,	1	2	...	...	...	3	...	47	1 00
Williams,	Edgecombe,	W. W. Vick, C. H. Spivey,	3	...	...	...	..	3	...	69	1 50
		Ordained Ministers marked † Absentees * Totals,		82	9	16	21	47	7	1,773	$51 10

MNIUTES

OF THE

127TH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association,

CONVENED WITH THE CHURCH AT

CONOETO, EDGECOMBE COUNTY, N. C.,

Commencing Saturday Before the First Sunday in October, 1892.

Landmark Steam Printing House,
Wilson, N. C.
1892.

PROCEEDINGS.

The Introductory Sermon was preached by Elder M. T. Lawrence, from 1st Epistle of Paul to Timothy, 1st chapter, 5 and 6 verses.

After a short intermission the Association organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell, Moderator, and M. T. Lawrence Clerk, S. W. Outterbridge and Wm. Slade, Assistant Clerks.

Visiting ministers and brethren from sister Associations were invited to seats.

The following committees were appointed;

On arrangements of preaching, the Moderator and Clerk and brethren, D. W. Cobb, and W. N. Mayo.

On finance and distribution of Minutes, brethren B. I. Alsbrook and McBrantley.

Elders J. M. Harris and J. T. Coats preached at the stand to-day.

Letters from thirty-seven churches were read and names of Messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received;

White Oak—Elders L. H. Hardy, B. H. Wooten and N. M. White. Minutes.

Contentnea—Elders B. C. Pitt and J. W. Gardner, and brethren T. C. Hart, R. E. Adams, J. W. Dawson and Minutes.

Country Line—Elder J. M. Harris and brother J. W. Gilliam.

Black Creek—Elders P. D. Gold, J. F. Farmer and brothers S. D. Boykin and W· M. Boykin.

Little River—Elders J. E. Adams, J. T. Coats and H. J. Turlington, and W. J. Stevenson.

Toisnot—Elders A. J. Moore, D. A. Mewborn and brethren M. Horton and G. T. Daniel.

Eno—Brother G. C. Farthing and Minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Mountain District—Minutes.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoie—Minutes.

New River.—Minutes.

Corresponding Virginia—Minutes.

Abbott's Creek Union—Minutes.

Warwick—Minutes.

Salisbury—Minutes.

Delaware—Minutes.

Delaware River—Minutes.

Ocmulgee—Minutes.

Staunton River.—Minutes.

Mayo—Minutes.

Elder Samuel Moore was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these Minutes·

Petitionary letters called for, when a church by the name of Salem, in Nash county, asked to be received. Messengers I. W. Bass and J. H. Green. Number in fellowship five. Fourth Sunday. Fifty cents paid.

Resolved that our next Association be held with the church at Flatty Creek, and that Elder S. Hassell preach the Introductory Sermon and Elder M. T. Lawrence be his Alternate. Worship to commence at 11 o'clock a. m. Adjourned to 9 a. m., Monday. Worship to commence at 10 o'clock a. m. to-morrow.

SUNDAY, October 2nd, 1892.

Elder A. J. Moore introduced the services of the day and preached from 10th chapter of John, 14, 15 and 16 verses: "I am the good shepherd and know my sheep and am known of mine. As the Father knoweth me even so know I the Father; and I lay down my life for the sheep. And other sheep I have which are not of this fold; them also I must bring and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold and one shepherd.

Elder A. N. Hall followed and preached from the 22nd chapter, 29th verse of Jere.: "O earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the Lord."

After a recess of an hour Elder L. H. Hardy continued the services and preached from 20th chapter Matthew, 28th verse: "Even as the son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister and give his life a ransom for many."

The preaching was of the apostolic order and in demonstration of the spirit and of power, and was listened to with marked attention. May it bring forth fruit to the honor and glory of the God of Israel.

MONDAY, October 3rd, 1892.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder D. A. Mewborn and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

Elders P. D. Gold and J. W. Gardner preached at the stand to-day.

The corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these Minutes.

The committee on finance reported as follows:

In hand of Treasurer at last Association,		$49 90
Paid for printing Minutes and postage,	$34 25	
Clerks' fees,	15 00	
	$49.25	
Balance in hand of Treasurer,		.65
Received from the churches this year,		52 90
In hands of Treasurer,		$53 55

Report received and committee discharged.

The following brethren were appointed Messengers to sister Associations:

To Country Line—To be held at Storie's Creek, Person county, N. C., Elders W. A. Ross, S. Hassell and G. D. Robinson.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Contentnea—Elder W. A. Ross.

White Oak—Elders G. D. Robinson and W. B. Strickland.

Black Creek—Elder W. A. Ross.

Toisnot—Elders W. A. Ross, S. Hassell and B. Greenwood, and brethren Outterbridge and Bass.

Abbott's Creek, seven miles from Ashboro, N. C.—Elders W. A. Ross and S. Hassell.

Little River—Elders M. T. Lawrence and W. A. Ross.

Eno—Elder W. A. Bass.

Resolved that we correspond by Minutes with the following Association: Delaware River, Delaware, Virginia Corresponding, Chemung, Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Centre District and New River.

The committee appointed to investigate the condition of the church at Beaver Dam called on to report.

The committee appointed to investigate the condition of the church at Bethlehem, Pasquotank county, N. C., called on to report.

From the best informatton the church at Beaver Dam has become extinct and no property to be found belonging to said church.

Committee appointed to investigate the condition of the church at Bethlehem, Pasquotank, reported that there were only six members.

The report of the committees received and they discharged.

Resolved that Elder L. S. Ross be appointed to write a biography of Elder Albert Cartwright, to be attached to the Minutes.

Resolved that the list of the churches of our Association with which the Association has been held since its organization be attached to the Minutes.

Resolved that we return thanke to God and the brethren and sisters in this vicinity for the liberal hospitality shown us in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved that this Association discountenances, forbids and condemns all kind of tradeing and misbehaviour on or around the Association ground, and will in the future punish the same to the full extent of the law.

Resolved that our Clerk have two thousand five hundred copies of the Minutes printed and distributed to the churches as heretofore and record one copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.

M. T. Lawrence, Clerk

S. W. Outterbridge, William Slade, Ass't Clerks.

The follow brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay. this year.

Elder J. W. Johnson,	in November.
Elder B. Greenwood,	in December.
Elder W. B. Strickland,	in January.
Elder J. D. Armstrong,	in February.
Elder J. E. Adams,	in March.
Elder S. Moore,	in April.
Elder L. E. Everett,	in May.
Elder M. T. Lawrence,	in June.
Elder S Hassell,	in July.
Elder J. D. Roberson,	in August.
Elder W. F. Staton,	in September.

Names of Ministers and Their Post-Office Address.

J. I. Ambrose,	Cresswell,	N. C.
J. D. Armstrong,	Rocky Mount,	"
A. J. Austin,	Powell's Point,	"
W. E. Bellamy,	Enfield,	"
Stephen Biggs,	Creswell,	"

David Carter,	Pungo River.	“
*C. G, Dowdy,	Harbinger,	“
*W. E. Creen,	Rocky Mount,	“
B. Greenwood,	Wilson,	“
N. H. Harrison,	Plymouth,	“
Sylvester Hassell,	Williamston,	“
David House,	Greenville,	“
E. T. Hudson,	Swan Quarter,	“
J. W. Johnson,	Tarboro,	“
*Lawrence Johnson,	Tarboro,	“
James H. Latham,	Acresville,	“
M. T. Lawrence,	Hamilton,	“
Charles Meads,	Weeksville,	“
*John S, Meads,	Weeksville,	“
Samuel Moore,	Bethel,	“
*Jas. E. Moore,	Williamston,	“
Henry Peal	Williamston,	“
Wm. A. Ross,	Greenville,	“
Jno. L. Ross,	Stokes,	“
L. S. Ross,	Swan Quarter,	“
Geo. D. Roberson,	Robersonville,	“
Levi Rogerson,	Williamston,	“
J. N. Rogerson,	Williamston,	“
W. F. Staton,	Scotland Neck,	“
W. B. Strickland,	Scotland Neck,	“
D. W. Topping,	Pantego,	“
*M. D. Twiford,	East Lake,	“
L. E. Everett,	Washington,	“

Licentiates marked *

Names of Churches, Clerks and their Post-Offices.

Bear Grass,	W. L. Baily,	Williamston,	N. C.
Bethlehem, (Tyrrell)	Ellsbury Sexton,	Columbia,	“
Bethlehem, (Pasquotank)	Elder Charles Meads	Weeksville,	“
Beaulah,	J. W. Lupton,	Sladeville,	“
Briery Swamp,	W. H. Williams,	Oakley,	“
Concord,	Woodson Ambrose,	Creswell,	“
Conoho,	N. K. Pippen,	Conoho.	“
Conoeta,	W. H. Andrews,	Conoeta,	“
Coinjock,	Pierce Hampton,	Coinjock Bridge,	“
Cross Roads,	N. M. Worsely,	Conoho,	“
Cypress Grove,	B. K. Davis,	Leachville,	“
Deep Creek,	J. L. Whitehead,	Scotland Neck,	“
Elim,	C. C. Aydlette,	Harbinger,	“
Falls Tar River,	M. B. Williford,	Rocky Mount,	“
Flat Swamp,	J. A. Robinson,	Robersonville,	“
Flatty Creek,	H. C. Boyd,	Weeksville,	“
Great Swamp,	Leonidas Flemming,	Greenville,	“
Hopeland,	I. W. Bass,	Whitakers,	“
Hamilton,	J. C. Hoard,	Hamilton,	“
Jamesville,	Marcellus Stubbs,	Jamesville,	“
Kehukee,	B. I. Allsbrook,	Scotland Neck,	“
Lawrence,	J. M. Howell,	Tarboro,	“
Lebanon,	Edward Twiford,	East Lake,	“
Morattock,	J. McBowen,	Plymouth,	“
North Creek	W. B. Brinn,	Yatesville,	“
Providence,	W. T. Beachman,	Kitty Hawk,	“
Pungo,	H. L. Davis,	Pungo,	“
Rocky Swamp,	J. N. Shearin,	Heathville,	“
Sandy Grove,	McBrantly,	Spring Hope,	“
Singleton,	R. V. Warters,	Washington,	“

Skewarkey, … …	Eli Taylor	Williamston,	"
South Mattamuskeet,	Phillip M. Carrowan,	Swan Quarter,	"
South Quay,	J. B. Johnson,	Windsor,	Va.
Sparta,	Mrs. Hettie Night,	Old Sparta,	N. C.
Smithwick's Creek,	W. H. Daniel,	Williamston,	"
Spring Green,	S. W. Outterbridge,	Robersonville,	"
Salem, … …	I. W. Bass,	Whitakers,	"
Tarboro,	J. A. Cobb,	Falkland,	"

List Of Churches With Which The Kehukee Association Has Been Held Since Its Organization In 1765.

When Constituted	Name.	When the Association Met With Them.
1829,	Bear Grass,	1885.
1794,	Conoho,	1803, 1816, 1832, 1852, 1867, 1889.
1803,	Coneoto,	1829, 1841, 1855, 1864, 1892.
1803,	Cross Roads,	1808, 1822, 1834, 1845, 1860, 1873.
About 1810,	Deep Creek,	1819, 1854, 1870.
1757,	Falls Tar River,	1775, 1788, 1800, 1817, 1825, 1833, 1843, 1857, 1866, 1874, 1890.
1776,	Flat Swamp,	1791, 1831, 1853, 1869, 1883.
1790,	Flatty Creek,	1797, 1888.
1795,	Great Swamp,	1801, 1812, 1824, 1836, 1848, 1863, 1868, 1891.
1879,	Hopeland,	1886.
1742.	Kehukee,	1765, 1772. 1785, 1810, 1827, 1844, 1865, 1878.
About 1795,	Lawrence's,	1823, 1837, 1850, 1858, 1871.
1791,	Morattock,	1809, 1814. 1830, 1849, 1880.
About 1800,	North Creek	1820, 1828.
1787,	Skewarkey,	1793, 1806, 1818, 1826, 1835, 1842, 1859, 1887.
About 1795,	S. Mattamuskeet	1876.
1785,	South Quay,	1786. 1840, 1856, 1884.
1803,	Smithwick's C'k,	1872, 1881.
1811,	Spring Green,	1838, 1847, 1862, 1879.
1819,	Tarboro,	1882.
1804,	William's,	1813, 1846, 1861, 1875,

Thus the Association has been held 11 times at the Falls of Tar River ; 8 times at Great Swamp, Kehukee and Shewarkey ; 6 times at Conoho and Cross Roads ; 5 times at Conoeto, Flat Swamp, Lawrence's and Morattock ; 4 times at South Quay and Willlam's ; 3 times at Deep Creek ; 2 times at Flatty Creek, North Creek and Smithwick's : once at Bear Grass, Hopeland, South Mattamuskeet and Tarboro ; and not at all with the other 18 churches. The Falls and Great Swamp have had the Association on an average of once in 12 years ; Skewarkey and and Hopeland, in 13 years ; Cross Roads in 15 years ; Kehukee and Conoho in 16 years ; Conoeto in 17 years ; Lawrence's in 19 years ; Morattock in 20 years ; William's in 22 years ; Flat Swamp in 23 ; South Quay and Deep Creek in 27 years; Smithwick's Creek in 44 years : Flatty Creek in 51 ; Bear Grass in 63 years ; Tarboro in 73 years, and South Mattamuskeet in 97 years. Of the 18 churches that have not had the Association to meet with them two are nearly extinct (Bethlehem, in Pasquotank county, and Coinjock,) 10 others are so distant from the most of the churches as too inconvenient to reach(Bethlehem, in Tyrrell county, Beulah, Concord, Cypress Grove, Elim, Lebanon, Providence, Pungo, Rocky Swamp and Sandy Grove ;) two others have been recently constituted, (Hamilton and Singleton); one other asked for the Association in 1887 (Sparta,) and the three others (Briery Swamp, Jamesville and White Plains) may have asked for it at some time, but I am not able to say when. S. HASSELL.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The Kehukee Baptist Association convened with the church at Conoeta, Edgecombe county, N. C., on Saturday before the first Lord's day in October, 1892, and was highly favored with able ministers of the New Testament to declare unto us the way of salvation, which is by grace from first to last. Dear brethren, we should feel thankful to our God for such wonderful blessings of coming together in peace and fellowship one with another and to hear the gospel preached by his dear servants. Dear brethren, we would admonish you to stand fast in the liberty wherewith Christ has made us free, and be not entangled with the yoke of bondage. We beseech you that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called with all lowliness and meekness, with long suffering forbearing one another in love, endeavoring to keep the unity of the spirit in the bond of peace. Dear brethren, this bond of peace is the bond of love, as long as we love our brother this bond cannot be broken. Blessed be the tie that binds our hearts in christian love.

Our next Association is appointed to set with the church at Flatty Creek, Pasquotank county, N. C., at which time and place we hope to meet many of you.

Finally, brethren, be of good comfort, be of one mind and the God of peace and love shall be with you all. Amen.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

OBITUARY.

At half past twelve o'clock Friday evening, June 3rd, 1892, Elder Albert Cartwright at the residence of Mr John W. Jester, in Swan Quarter, N. C., after a severe illness of five days, and in the seventy-six year of his age gently fell asleep in the arms or his most merciful Redeemer. He was born July 3rd, 1816, on the north side of Mattamuskeet Lake, Hyde county, N. C., at which place he lived until a few years after the late war, when he moved to a settlement called Rose Bay in same county to be more central among the churches he served. At his death he had the pastoral care of three churches, two in Hyde and one in Tyrrell counties, and when not providentially hindered, was ever faithful in attending them to the edifying of his brethren and the honor of his Lord and Master.

In 1841 he was married to Miss Nancy M. Jordan, who it is said was a great beauty of her day, and with whom he lived happily for nearly fifty-three years, or until they were separated by his death. When they had lived together fifty years their children gave them a golden wedding, to which their neighbors and friends were invited and were present to partake of the fine costly supper which they gave them. The writer of this sketch was present and enjoyed the occasion very much, in singing and praying with them and addressing the people relative to that special occasion.

From the union of the above couple were born several children—the exact number I do not know—only three survive him, one son and two daughters, with several grand-children. Our beloved brother was received in fellowship of the Primitive Baptist church on Saturday before the first Sunday in May, 1851, and was baptized on the following day by Elder G. W. Carawan. Sometime after he united with the church he felt called by his divine Master to preach the gospel of the son of God, which he did very acceptably to his brethren the remainder of his days.

Returning from meeting at Juniper Bay, Elder Greenwood's appointment Sunday evening, in company with my wife and myself, he and wife stopped out of a shower of rain, at the house of Mr. Jester, and during the night he was taken very sick with a chill and vomiting, and was no better next morning. Dr. Credle was sent for, and came and did all in his power to relieve him, but all human efforts were vain. He gradually kept sinking until Friday a little past the middle of the day, which was the 3rd of June, the Lord whom he so much loved and served called his faithful servant away from earth to Heaven where for him there will be no more suffering, pain and sorrow, but all will be pleasure, joy and peace for ever. He doubtless called his aged servant away from the evil to come, to receive the crown of righteousness which was laid up in Heaven for him and for all that love the appearing of our Lord Jesus.

On the following day his remains were conveyed to the north side of the Lake near Bethel church, to the house of a friend, where it remained for the night, and on Sunday morning, first Sunday in June, and the time of the church's quarterly meeting—was taken in the church house, where Elder E. P. Hudson preached a sermon to a congregation numbering, I suppose, five or six hundred. After services were ended, the pall-bearers conveyed the corpse of the dear brother to the grave in the church-yard to its lasting resting place on earth, where it will remain until the morning of the last day, when the body thus sown in weakness and dishonor, will be raised in power and glory, where its inheritance will be pure and undefiled, enjoying the blissful presence of his Lord forever. May Divine grace prepare us to meet our dear brother there.

Elder Cartwright was deservedly beloved by all the brotherhood that knew him, and even other denominations and the world generally spoke well of him, carrying out the Psalmist's declaration, "that even the rich among the people shall entreat thy favor." A man of this class said at the burial that he wanted to all join together and build a monument to his memory. Such is the result, my brethren, of leaving a good name for honor, virtue and honesty These are the fruits of christianity which will perpetuate a name, when the high shaft raised by man to the honor of man will crumble away and be forgotten. The memory of our brother is specially dear to me from the fact that he baptized me, and he also was one of the Presbytery that ordained me and was, spiritually to me, as a father to a son. May the memory of his virtues sink deep into our hearts and may we follow his footsteps as he followed Christ. L. S. ROSS.

CHURCHES.	COUNTIES.	NAMES OF MESSENGERS.	Mo. Meetings.	Baptized.	Rec'd by Letter	Dis. by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	Members.	Contributions.
Bear Grass,	Martin,	Elder J. N. Rogerson and Kinchen Taylor,	3	3	...	1	...	1	...	46	$ 1 50
Bethlehem,	Tyrrell,	C. H. Davenport,	3	6	1	...	...	2	...	44	1 50
Bethlehem,	Pasquotank,	No Representation,	4	...	...	...	...	...	...	5	....
Beaulah,	Hyde,	*Elders L. S. Ross and *W. W. Barnes,	2	1	1	...	...	...	...	29	1 00
Briery Swamp,	Pitt,	Elder J. L. Ross and W. H. Williams,	2	1	...	...	...	4	...	22	1 00
Concord,	Washington	*N W. Ambrose and †Wilson S. Ambrose,	4	4	...	...	1	2	...	56	1 60
Conoho,	Martin	N. K. Pippin, and T. B. Burnett,	3	8	..	3	1	1	4	103	2 00
Conoeto,	Edgecombe,	D. W. Cobb and W. N. Mayo,	3	...	...	1	...	...	...	16	1 00
Coinjock,	Currituck,	By Letter,	3	...	...	...	...	2	...	8	1 00
Cross Roads,	Edgecombe,	N M. Worsley and M. G. Edmundson,	2	...	...	...	...	2	...	13	75
Cypress Grove,	Hyde,	By Letter,	1	...	...	...	...	1	...	17	50
Deep Creek,	Halifax,	W. H. Leggett and J. L. Whitehead,	1	1	...	...	4	3	...	32	1 90
Elim,	Currituck,	†W. G. Dowdy and C. C. Aydlett,	2	1	1	...	...	...	...	29	1 00
Falls Tar River,	Nash,	Elder J. D. Armstrong and M. B. Williford,	2	22	4	...	...	13	1	210	4 00
Flat Swamp,	Martin	H. D. Jenkins and S. R. Ross,	1	2	...	...	...	...	...	65	1 50
Flatty Creek,	Pasquotank,	†Elder Chas. Meads and Jno. Meads,	4	...	...	...	...	...	...	36	1 50
Great Swamp,	Pitt,	Elders Samuel Moore and W. A. Ross,	4	...	...	...	...	...	...	32	1 50
Hopeland,	Nash,	Jesse Price and †Robert Armstrong,	2	2	...	2	...	2	...	32	1 50
Hamilton,	Martin,	Elder M. T. Lawrence and Whit. Davis,	1	1	2	...	...	...	...	21	1 00
Jamesville,	Martin,	Thos. A. Berry and Marcellus Stubbs,	1	...	...	...	...	2	..	31	1 00
Kehukee,	Halifax,	B. I. Alsbrook and J. H. Alsbrook,	3	2	...	...	2	1	...	109	2 00
Lawrence's,	Edgecombe,	Elders W. F. Staton and W. B. Strickland,	4	1	1	...	...	2	3	58	2 00
Lebanon,	Dare,	Not Represented,	3	...	...	...	...	...	...	......	....
Morattock,	Washington,	J. B. Allen and J. Mc. Bowen,	3	2	...	...	...	5	1	73	2 00
North Creek,	Beaufort,	J. J Smith and J. B. Williams,	3	...	...	...	...	3	...	21	1 20
Providence,	Currituck,	Elijah Sibbon and B. F. Perry,	4	7	...	...	...	2	2	73	2 00
Pungo,	Beaufort,	†David Paul and †J. W. Paul,	2	...	...	...	...	...	...	24	75
Rocky Swamp,	Halifax,	†J. N. Sherran and J. W. Atkins,	4	...	...	...	...	1	...	15	1 00
Sandy Grove,	Nash,	Elder B. Greenwood and Bro Mc. Brantley,	4	...	...	1	...	1	...	40	2 20
Singleton,	Beaufort,	Elder L. E. Everett, S. C. Williams and R. V. Waters,	2	3	...	3	...	1	...	14	1 00
Skewarkey,	Martin,	Elder S. Hassell and Wm. Slade,	2	5	...	...	...	3	...	84	2 00
South Mattamuskeet,	Hyde,	†Phillip M. Carrowan and †Wm. Hudson,	1	2	...	1	...	...	1	91	1 50
Salem	Nash,	I. W. Bass and J. H. Green,	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	5	50
South Quay,	Southampton, Va.,	†G. A. Johnson,	1	...	...	...	...	2	...	11	1 00
Sparta,	Edgecombe,	By Letter,	4	...	...	1	...	1	...	10	75
Smithwick's Creek,	Martin,	Elder Henry Peel and S. D. Ward,	4	30	...	...	...	1	...	80	2 00
Spring Green,	Martin,	Elder G. D. Roberson and S. W. Outterbridge,	4	5	...	...	...	3	1	83	1 50
Tarboro	Edgecombe,	Wm. H Bradley and J. A. Cobb,	1	2	...	...	1	1	...	70	1 50
White Plains,	Beaufort,	†N. H. Harrison and M. L. Waters,	1	2	...	2	..	1	2	49	1 00
Williams,	Edgecombe,	W. W. Vick and C. H. Spivey,	3	2	...	3	1	4	...	64	1 50
		Ordained Ministers marked † Absentees * Totals,	...	115	10	18	10	67	15	1811	$52 90

MINUTES

OF THE

128th Annual Session

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association,

CONVENED WITH THE CHURCH AT

Flatty Creek, Pasquotank County, N. C.,

COMMENCING

Saturday before the First Sunday in October, 1893.

WILSON, N. C.:
Landmark Book and Job Print,
1893.

Proceedings.

The Introductory Sermon was preached by Elder S. Hassell, from 18th chapter St. Luke, 18th verse.

After a short intermission the Association organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell, Moderator, and Elder M. T. Lawrence, Clerk, and Brethren S. W. Outterbridge and I. W. Bass, Assistant Clerks.

Visiting ministers and brethren from sister Associations were invited to seats.

The following committees were appointed:

On arrangements of preaching, the Moderator and Clerk and brethren, Charles Meads and John Meads.

On finance and distribution of minutes, brethren B. I. Alsbrook and Mack Brantley.

Elders J. T. Coats and N. H. Harrison preached at the stand to-day.

Letters from thirty-five churches were read and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak—Minutes.

Contentnea—Elder J. T. Rowe and Bro. John Williams and minutes.

Country Line—Elder J. M. Harris and minutes.

Black Creek—Elder P. D. Gold and Broth. J. B. Smith and minutes.

Little River—Elders J. T. Coats, J. E. Adams and W. J. Stephenson and minutes.

Toisnot—Elder A. J. Moore and minutes.

Eno—Minutes.

Mayo————

Baltimore—Elder F. A. Chick and minutes.

Mountain District—Minutes.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoie—Minutes.

New River————

Corresponding Virginia————

Abbott's Creek Union—Minutes.

Warwick—Minutes.

Salisbury—Minutes.

Delaware—Minutes.

Delaware River—Minutes.

Ocmulgee————

Staunton River————

Fisher's River—Minutes.

Elder G. D. Robinson was appointed to write a Corresponding Letter, to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for; none received.

Resocved, That our next Association be held with the church at Sparta, Edgecombe County, and that Elder S. Hassell preach the introductory sermon, and Elder M. T. Lawrence be his alternate. Worship to commence at 11 o'clock, a. m. Adjourned to 9 o'clock, a. m., Monday. Worship to commence at 10 o'clock, a. m., to-morrow.

SUNDAY, OCTOBER 1, 1893.

Elder Joshua T. Rowe introduced the services of the day with singing and prayer.

Elder J. M. Harris preached from Matthew 16th chapter, 18th verse: "And I say unto thee thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church, and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it."

Elder A. J. Moore followed, and preached from Romans 8th chapter, 29th and 30th verses: "For whom he did foreknow he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his son that he might be the first born among many brethren. Moreover, whom he did predestinate them he also called, and whom he called them he also justified, and whom he justified them he also glorified."

After a short recess Elder F. A. Chick continued the services in preaching from Psalm 119th chapter, 165th verse: "Great peace have they which love thy law, and nothing shall offend them."

Elder P. D. Gold followed and preached from John 6th chapter and 38th verse: "For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will but the will of him that sent me."

The weather was good; the preaching sound, able and apostolic in spirit and was listened to with good attention. May it be as bread cast upon the waters, that shall be found again after many days.

MONDAY, OCTOBER 2, 1893.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder W. J. Stephenson.

Names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

Elders F. A. Chick and P. D. Gold preached at the stand to-day.

The corresponding letter was called for, read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The committee on finance reported as follows:

In hands of Treasurer at last Association		$53 55
Paid for printing Minutes	$32 40	
Clerk's Fees	15 00	
Record Book for Association	1 50	
	$48 90	
Balance due Association		$ 4 65
Received from churches at this time		51 70
In hand of Treasurer		$56 35

Report received and committee discharged.

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister Associations:

To Country Line—Elders Wm. A. Ross and S. Hassell.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Contentnea—Elder Wm. A. Ross and Brother S. W. Outterbridge.

White Oak—Elder W. J. Stephenson and minutes.

Black Creek—Elder Wm. A. Ross, Brother I. W. Bass and minutes.

Toisnot—Elders W. A. Ross, S. Hassell, N. H. Harrison, W. B. Strickland and W. F. Staton.

Abbott's Creek—Elders W. A. Ross and S. Hassell.

Little River—Elders W. F. Staton and W. B. Strickland.

Eno—Elder W. A. Ross and Brother Mc. Brantley.

Resolved, That we correspond by minutes with the following Associations: Delaware River, Delaware, Virginia Corresponding, Chemung, Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Centre District and New River.

Elder S. Hassell was appointed to prepare an obituary of Elder B. Greenwood, to be attached to these minutes.

Elder L. S. Ross was appointed to prepare an obituary of Elder E. P. Hudson, to be attached to these minutes.

Resolved, That we return thanks to God, and our brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality shown us in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved, That this Association discountenances, forbids and condemns all kinds of trading and misbehaviour on or around the Association grounds, and will in the future punish the same to the fullest extent of the law.

Resolved, That our clerk have two thousand five hundred copies of these minutes printed, and distributed to the churches and associations with whom we correspond, as heretofore, and record one copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15 for his services.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

S. HASSELL, *Moderator*
M. T. LAWRENCE, *Clerk*.

S. W. Outterbriege,
I. W. Bass,
Assistant Clerks.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay, this year.

November,	Elder W. B Strickland.	April,	Elder G. D. Roberson.
December,	“ L. E. Everett.	May,	“ S, Hassell.
January,	“ J. D. Armstrong.	June,	“ M. T. Lawrence.
February,	“ M. B. Williford.	July,	“ W. W. Barnes.
March,	“ J. W. Johnson.	August,	“ J. N. Rogerson.

September, Elder W. F. Staton.

Names of Ministers and their Post-Office Address.

J I Ambrose,	Creswell,	N. C.	Charles Meads,	Kehukee	N. C.
J D Armstrong,	Rocky Mount,	“	†John S Meads	Kehukee,	“
A J Austin,	Powell's Point,	“	Samnel Moore,	Bethel,	“
W E Bellamy,	Enfield,	“	†James E Moore,	Williamston	“
Stephen Biggs,	Scuppernong,	“	Henry Peel,	Williamston,	“
W W Barnes,	Swan Quarter,	“	Wm A Ross,	Greenville,	“
David Carter,	Pungo River,	“	John L Ross,	Stokes,	“
†C G Dowdy	Harbinger,	“	L S Ross,	Swan Quarter,	“
†W E Green,	Rocky Mount,	“	George D Roberson,	Robersonville	“
N H Harrison,	Plymouth,	“	Levi Rogerson,	Williamston,	“
Sylvester Hassell,	Williamston,	“	J N Rogerson,	Williamston,	“
David House,	Greenville.	“	W F Staton,	Scotland Neck,	“
J W Johnson,	Tarboro,	“	W B Strickland,	Scotland Neck,	“
†Lawrence Johnson,	Tarboro,	“	D W Topping,	Pantego,	“
James H Latham	Acresville,	“	†M D Topping,	East Lake,	“
M T Lawrence,	Hamilton,	“	L E Everitt,	Washington,	“

Licentiates marked †

Names of Churches, Clerks and their Post-Offices.

Bear Grass,	W L Bailey	Williamston,	N. C.
Bethlehem, (Tyrrell)	Ellsbury Sexton,	Columbia,	"
Bethlehem, (Paspuotank)	Elder Charles Meads,	Kehukee	"
Beaulah,	J W Lupton,	Sladeville,	"
Briery Swamp	W H Williams,	Oakley,	"
Concord,	Woodson Ambrose,	Creswell,	"
Conoho,	N K Pippen,	Conoho,	"
Conoeta,	W H Andrews,	Conoeta,	"
Coinjock,	Pierce Hampton,	Coinjock Bridge,	"
Cross Roads,	N M Worsley,	Conoho,	"
Cypress Grove,	B K Davis,	Leachville,	"
Deep Creek,	J L Whitehead,	Scotland Neck,	"
Elim,	C C Aydlette,	Harbinger,	"
Falls Tar River,	M B Williford,	Rocky Mount,	"
Flat Swamp,	J A Robinson,	Robersonville,	"
Flatty Creek,	H C Boyd,	Weeksville,	"
Great Swamp,	Leonidas Fleming,	Greenville,	"
Hopeland,	I W Bass,	Whitakers,	"
Hamilton,	J C Hoard,	Hamilton,	"
Jamesville,	Marcellus Stubbs,	Jamesville,	"
Kehukee,	B I Alsbrook,	Scotland Neck,	"
Lawrence,	J M Howell,	Tarboro,	"
Lebanon,	Edward Twiford,	East Lake,	"
Morattock,	J McBowen,	Plymouth,	"
North Creek,	W B Brinn,	Yatesville,	"
Providence,	W T Beachman,	Kitty Hawk,	"
Pungo,	H L Davis,	Pungo,	"
Rocky Swamp,	J N Shearin,	Heathville,	"
Sandy Grove,	Mack Brantly,	Spring Hope,	"
Singleton,	R V Warters,	Washington,	"
Skewarkey,	Eli Taylor,	Williamston,	"
South Mattamuskeet,	Philip M Carrowan,	Swan Quarter,	"
South Quay,	J B Johnson,	Windsor,	Va.
Sparta,	Mrs. Hettie Knight,	Old Sparta,	N. C.
Smithwick's Creek,	W H Daniel,	Williamston,	"
Spring Green,	S W Outterbridge,	Robersonville,	"
Salem,	J M Green,	Gold Rock,	"
Tarboro.	J A Cobb,	Falkland,	"
Williams'	W W Vick,	Battleboro,	"
White Plains,	H N Waters,	Acresville,	"

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The Kehukee Baptist Association now in session with the church at Flatty Creek, Pasquotank county, N. C., on Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1893. Very dear brethren in the Lord, we are yet blessed of Him who is the giver of all that is good, to meet together in another one of our annual meetings and to greet one another in the Lord, and also to favor you with a short epistle of love. There have been many changes in various ways since our last to you. Death is yet doing its work and no mortal hand can stay it: many of our brethren and friends have been taken away by it during the past year. Yet we are spared for a purpose best known unto our God, for he is too wise to err and too good to be unkind. Now brethren, may it be his will that we become more wise in respect to his goodness and mercy to usward, for when one is blessed with eyes to see the work of God in the heart of a poor sinner (and that being our own), it humbles us. The Lord is good unto his people, and not only so, for He is good for them, being their only hope. Then there is great reason why we, who are His (if not deceived), should be good and kind to one another. The Lord Jesus Christ, who is our elder brother, is not only our Saviour and comforter, but our example. So when he was reviled he threatened not. Now if that spirit which brought him again from the dead dwell in us, what manner of persons ought we to be? Of course, in the end it will quicken our mortal bodies, but we are to manifest the fruits of it now, and one of the fruits is love. And if we are born of God we are born of love, for God is love. Now brethren, He has shown his love to us by dying for us, and then giving of his Spirit to lead us into his truth, for he is truth. So we should love one another not in word only but in deed and in truth, and be at the feet of each other, esteeming others better than ourselves: where this spirit abounds war and disputings are not known. Brethren, the admonition is to live in peace, and may the God of Peace be with you all.

Our next Association is appointed to be held with the church at Old Sparta, Edgecombe county, N. C., commencing Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1894, when and where we hope to meet with many of you again, the Lord willing. Finally, my brethren, quit yourselves like men and fight the good fight of faith, for the victory is ours through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. May God be praised.

M. T. LAWRENCE, *Clerk.* S. HASSELL, *Moderator.*

OBITUARY OF ELDER BERNARD GREENWOOD.

Elder B. Greenwood was born in Weener, East Friesland, Kingdom (now Province) of Hanover, Germany, Sept. 24, 1827, and died in his 66 year, in Wilson, N. C., Sept. 1st, 1893. His parents were members of the Holland Reformed (a Presbyterian State church), and had him sprinkled in infancy, and "confirmed" when 14 years of age, at which time he was put to the tailor's trade in his father's workshop, and attended a High School two hours a day, excepting Saturday and Sunday. Though dead in sin, and enamored of the world, and having his head full of a do and live system of religion, he thought himself a good christian, until at 16 years of age, he was awakened at midnight with a with the solemn and piercing words, "God is holy, what art thou?" For the first time seeing himself a hell-deserving sinner, he wept aloud, and to his brother, who was in bed with him and heard him and asked him if he was sick, he replied, "No, John, I am such an awful sinner." He betook himself to the reading of the Bible, and to prayers and tears and resolutions, but grew worse and worse until, when seeming about to sink in to endless perdition, he heard the crucified Saviour say to him: "Come unto me, thou weary and heavey laden, and I will give thee rest. I, even I, have blotted out all thy transgressions for my name's sake, and thy sins and thine iniquities will I remember no more." And his heart replied: "I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear, but now mine eye seeth thee: wherefore, O Lord I abhor myself, and repent in dust and ashes." Then he rejoiced with unspeakable joy in God his Saviour. His parents and other relatives thought him greatly deluded, not being able to understand his case. At the age of 20 as required by the laws of his country, he entered the army. At 22 he married and stayed a year in the place (Nienburg) where his wife's parents resided, and then returned, with his wife and child, to Weener. A few days afterwards he heard his father's foreman tell him of a poor, little sect of Free Grace Baptists just started in their town—humble, upright, and inoffensive, but despised and persecuted by all other religionists. He sought their acquaintance and society, and though warned by his father, that, if he joined them, his customers would desert him, and he would starve his family, he united with them, and was baptised in 1853, in the day-time—the other members having been baptised in the night-time for fear of their enemies, who would not only ridicule but also assault them. Then for several months he was indeed persecuted, and almost starved; but, in 1854, by the pecuniary assistance of his brother John, who was an infidel and then living in Cincinnati, Ohio, he and his wife emigrated to America, leaving their little boy most sorrowfully with his own parents, for want of money needed to bring him. Nearly three years afterwards the child was brought to his rejoicing parents by a younger brother of Elder Greenwood's. They lived in Cincinnati five months, and then moved to Clover, Clermont Co. O., where in 1856 they found a church of Old School or Primitive Baptists, who were like the Free Grace Baptists of Germany in both faith and practice. When lacking about two months of being 30 years old, (Luke 3: 23; "And Jesus himself began to be about 30 years of age,") was deeply impressed upon him in connection with the gospel ministry; and in August 1857, the Clover church licensed him to preach; and by the authority of the church at Lynchburg of which he was then a member, Elders Brooks and Hite ordained him to the ministry in 1861. Looking for sound and warm Baptists, and, at the same time for a place where he might support his family by working at his trade, he removed in 1860 to Charleston, W. Va.; in 1862 to Hillsboro, O.; in 1865 to Cincinnati, and then to Madison, Ind; in 1866 to Evansville, Ind., (where he preached both in English and in German, and baptised several, and buried his only child, then nearly 16 years old); in 1869 to Corydon, Ind.; in 1871 to Columbus, Ind., (where he lived 8 years in worldy prosperity but in spiritual poverty); and in Jan. 1880 to Wilson, N. C., where (with the exception of about a year at La Grange, N. C.,) he and his wife lived till the time of his death. He became a member and the pastor of Sandy Grove church, in Nash Co., N. C., and attended many church and

Union and Associational Meetings, and made many preaching tours in North Carolina, Georgia and Texas, and visited at one time the Associations in North-Eastern States.

Elder Greenwood was solemn and earnest in prayer and preaching, saw and proclaimed Jesus in every text, felt himself to be nothing but a wretched sinner saved by grace alone, went down in great depths and rose to great heights in his experience, and gave every particle of the glory of salvation to the Lord. Few men were as ready as he quote an appropriate passage of Scripture on every occasion in life. He had his failings, as all of us have; and he would have been one of the last persons in the world to claim perfection in the flesh.

After 8 months distressing illness of dropsy of the heart, during which he had to sit up in his chair most of the time, but manifested a spirit of humble child-like submission to the dealings of his Heavenly Father, he fell peacefully asleep in Jesus; and, after some touching and comforting words spoken to many friends gathered in his house by Elder G. T. Daniel, from John 11: 25, ("I am the resurrection and the life, ') his remains were interred in Maplewood Cemetery, at Wilson, N. C., Sept. 2nd. 1893.

Sylvester Hassell.

OBITUARY OF ELDER E. P. HUDSON.

At about 9 o'clock, Sunday morning, February 18th, 1893, passed away, as we believe, from earth to heaven, Elder E. P. Hudson, in the seventy-first year of his age. Brother Hudson was born June 27th, 1822, in the neighborhood of Juniper Bay, at which place he was reared and continued to live till a few years past, when he moved to the north side of Mattamuskeet Lake. He was said to be a very wild, bad boy, and remained so during the early part of manhood, desecrating the Sabbath by fishing and hunting with gun and dogs, paying no respect to religious worship, until the Lord in his mercy killed in him the love of the sports of the world by his Spirit, and caused him to cry unto him for mercy, which he was pleased to grant him by clothing him with his imputed righteousness, which caused him ever afterwards to have no confidence in the works of the flesh, but to give all honor and glory to the works of the Spirit. Brother Hudson was married three times; and by his three wives were born to him thirteen children, of whom only four survive him. He joined the church of Christ at North Lake, the first Sunday in August, 1876, and was baptized the following Sunday by Elder Albert Cartwright, sometime after which he felt to be called by his divine master to preach the unsearchable riches of the gospel of Christ, which I believe he did many times to the edifying of the brethren. Thus we see that the Lord is able to tame the wildest and most profane of his people, by the inward working of his Holy Spirit. For the last year or so brother Hudson was troubled with something like unto colic, or neuralgia in his breast, and was so afflicted with it that he could not labor much, and was often confined to his house for a day or so at a time. Coming up to Swan Quarter on Saturday before the second Sunday in February to preach, no doubt he contracted a deep cold, the weather being very inclement. He preached, however, on Sunday, and went home with brother Farrow, and after dinner, he was taken very sick, with his old complaint, the colic. The neighbors nursed him as best they could, but he seemed to mend slowly, and in a day or two Dr. Hooten was sent for, who came and did all he could, and he seemed to improve, and on Friday night he conversed freely on the Scriptures, greatly to the comfort of the brethren present. He then retired and rested well, and next morning, being asked how he was, answered that he felt better. Breakfast was carried to him, when he sat up in bed and ate heartily, and set the dishes aside, and soon remarked to his wife that he was going to die, and was dead in a few minutes. The dear brother was carried to his old home at Juniper Bay for sepulture, and there will likely remain undisturbed until the resurrection morn, when the refined body will be reunited with the spirit and received up into glory, where he will enjoy the peaceful presence of the Lord forever. May the Lord in his mercy bless and take care of his widow and children, both in time and eternity, is the prayer of

L. S. Ross.

CHURCHES.	COUNTIES.	NAMES OF MESSENGERS.	Mo. Meetings.	Baptised.	Rec'd by Letter.	Dis. by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	Members.	Contributions.
Bear Grass	Martin	Elder J. N. Rogerson and Kinchen Taylor	3	2	...	...	1	...	...	47	$ 1 50
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	Ellsbury Sexton and T. F. Holliday	3	...	...	..	...	1	...	43	1 00
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	Not represented	4	...	...	...	...	...	...	5	....
Beaulah	Hyde	*J. K. Lupton and *G. B. Hooten	2	1	...	...	...	2	...	28	1 00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	Elder *J. L. Ross and *W. H. Williams	2	...	...	...	...	...	...	24	1 00
Concord	Washington	N. W. Ambrose and Wm. Biggs	4	2	...	...	2	...	...	56	1 00
Conoho	Martin	John Harrell and C. W. J. Cowey	3	1	...	1	1	8	1	95	1 50
Conoeto	Edgecombe	D. W. Cobb and *W. N. May	3	...	...	...	...	...	...	16	1 00
Coinjock	Currituck	No representation	3	...	...	...	...	2	...	9	1 00
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Elder *Samuel Moore	2	...	...	...	...	...	...	13	75
Cypress Grove	Hyde	*Benjamin K. Davis and *B. L. S. Dunbar	1	...	...	...	1	...	...	16	50
Deep Creek	Halifax	J. L. Whitehead and W. P. Roberson	1	2	...	1	...	..	...	32	1 00
Elim	Currituck	H. W. Scarborough and N. H. Burgess	2	...	...	...	...	..	...	29	1 00
Falls Tar River	Nash	M. B. Williford and *J. R. Green	2	8	1	1	1	5	...	214	4 00
Flat Swamp	Martin	McP. Smith and John Nelson	1	3	...	...	...	...	...	65	1 50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	W. H. Keetin and James Jennings	4	3	...	...	1	2	1	36	1 50
Great Swamp	Pitt	B. D. Beech, E. S. Phelps and Elder Wm. A. Ross	4	3	...	...	...	2	..	33	1 50
Hopeland	Nash	I. W. Bass and Newsom Taylor	1	5	1	...	...	...	...	38	1 50
Hamilton	Martin	Elder M. T. Lawrence and Whitmel Davis	1	...	1	1	...	...	...	21	75
Jamesville	Martin	*Thos. A. Berry and Marcellus Stubbs	1	...	...	2	..	..	...	29	1 00
Kehukee	Halifax	B. I. and J. H. Allsbrook	3	6	2	...	1	3	1	114	2 00
Lawrence's	Edgecombe	Elders W. F. Staton and W. B. Strictland	4	2	...	...	...	1	1	60	2 00
Lebanon	Dare	*Edward and M. D. Twiford	3	...	...	...	...	...	1	13	50
Morattock	Washington	R. M. Peacock and S. R. Turner	3	...	1	...	...	6	1	68	2 00
North Creek	Beaufort	Elder *D. W. Topping, and *J. J. Smith	3	...	1	...	...	...	...	21	1 00
Providence	Currituck	B. F. Perry and W. R. Perry	4	...		...	2	3	...	71	2 00
Pungo	Beaufort	Elder David Carter and *J. W. Paul	2	2	1	...	...	1	1	24	70
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	By Lettar	4	1	...	1	...	...	...	13	1 00
Sandy Grove	Nash	*A. H. Denton and Mc. Brantley	4	...	...	5	...	4	1	32	1 50
Singleton	Beaufort	Elder L. E. Everett and N. H. Singleton	2	2	2	...	1	2		15	1 00
Skewarkey	Martin	Elder S. Hassell and Eli Taylor	2	...	...	...	...	6		78	2 00
South Mattamuskeet,	Hyde	Not represented	1	1	...	2	2	7	1	81	1 50
Salem	Nash	Elder J. D. Armstrong	...	2	1	1	...	...	...	7	50
South Quay	Southampton, Va	*G. A. Johnson	1	...	...	...	...	...	...	11	1 00
Sparta	Edgecombe	By Letter	4	...	...	...	...	..	...	10	1 00
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	Elder Henry Peel and W. H. Daniel	4	15	2	..	..	...	...	97	2 50
Spring Green	Martin	Elder G. D. Roberson and S. W. Outterbridge	4	1	...	...	1	2	...	80	1 50
Tarboro	Edgecombe	Wm. H. Bradly and J. A. Cobb	1	...	...	4	1	1	...	64	1 50
White Plains	Beaufort	Elder N. H. Harrison and Mayo C. Waters	1	1	...	...	...	3	...	47	1 00
Williams'	Edgecombe	W. W. Vick and C. H. Spivey	3	2	...	...	....	3	....	64	1 00
		Absentees marked * Total		63	12	19	15	64	9	1819	$51 70

MINUTES

—OF THE—

129 Annual Session

—OF THE—

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association,

CONVENED WITH THE CHURCH AT

Sparta, Edgecombe Co., N. C.

COMMENCING

Saturday before the 1st Sunday in October, 1894.

Landmark Steam Printing House,
Wilson, N. C.
1894.

PROCEEDINGS.

The Introductory Sermon was preached by Elder S. Hassell, from 1: Cor. 1-2 verses

After a short intermission the Association organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell Moderator, and M. T. Lawrence, Clerk, and Brethren Outterbridge and Bass, Assistant Clerks.

Visiting ministers and brethren from sister Associations were invited to seats.

The following committees were appointed.

On arrangements of preaching to-wit Moderator, Clerk and brethren Outterbridge and Bass. On finance B. I. Allsbrook and McBrantly. Elders Jas. A. Burch and Joshua T. Rowe preached at the stand to-day.

Letters from 35 churches were read and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak Elders Isaac Jones, L. H. Hardy, Gardner Bryan and Minutes.

Contentnea Elders J. T. Rowe, B. C. Pitt, C. C. Bland, John Williams, Clayton Joyner and Minutes.

Country Line Elders J. S. Dameron & Minutes, J. A. Burch and A. Blalock and Bro. J. H. Clayton.

Black Creek—Minutes, Elder P. D. Gold and Bro. W. L. Wiggins, J. F. Farmer and J. T. Woodard, W. M. Boykin, Josh. Farmer.

Little River---Bro. Seth Woodall and J. B. Hardy, Minutes.

Toisnot—Elder A. J. Moore and Bro. R. C. Moore, J. W. Womble, Elder D. A. Newbern; Minutes.

Eno—Bro. G. C. Farthing; Minutes.

Mayo—Minutes.

Baltimore—Elder F. A. Chick; Minutes.

Mountain District.——

Mill Branch—Elder G. W. Gore and B. H. Harelson.

Upatoie—Minutes.

New River—Minutes.

Corresponding Va.,—Elder F. A. Chick; Minutes.

Abbott's Creek Union—Minutes.

Warwick—Minutes.

Salisbury—Minutes.

Delaware—Minutes.

Delaware River—Elder F. A. Chick; Minutes.

Ocmulgee—Minutes.

Staunton River.——

Fisher's River---Minutes.

Elder N. H. Harrison was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for; when one from Mt. Zion, Edgecombe Co., N. C. was handed in and received by Moderator giving the messengers the right hand of fellowship.

Resolved, That our next Association be held with the church at Kehukee, Halifax Co., and that Elder G. D. Roberson preach the introductory sermon and Elder Samuel Moore be his alternate. Worship to commence at 11 o'clock a. m. adjourned to 9 o'clock Monday. Worship to commence at 10 o'clock a. m. to-morrow.

Sunday October 7, 1894.

Elder F. A. Chick introduced the services of the day with singing and prayer.

Elder James S. Dameron then preached from the 16 Mark. 15-16 verses: "And he said unto them, go ye into all the world and preach the gospel to every creature." "He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned."

Elder F. A. Chick followed and preached from Numbers 32 chapter and 23 verse: "But if ye will not do so; behold ye have sinned against the Lord and be sure your sins will find you out."

Elder P. D. Gold then followed and preached from 1: John 3rd chapter and 8th verse. "He that committeth sin is of the devil for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the son of God was manifested that he might destroy the works of the devil." The weather was fine, the preaching able, edifying and instructive: may it be as bread cast upon the waters which shall be found after many days.

Monday, October 8, 1894.

The Association assembled and was oppened with praise and prayer by Elder A. J. Moore, and proceeded to business.

Names of Messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

Elder G. W. Gore and L. H. Hardy preached at the stand to-day.

The corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The committee on finance reported as follows.

In hands of Treasurer at last Association		$56 35
Paid for printing Minutes and postage	$32 40	
Clerk's Fees	15 00	
	$47 40	
Balance on hand		$8 90
Received from churches at this time		48 80
In hand of Treasurer		$57 75

Report received and committee discharged.

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister Associations:

To County Line, to be held with the church at Roxboro—Elders M. T. Lawrence, G. D. Robinson.

Baltimore, Baltimore City—Minutes.

Contentnea—Elder J. L. Ross, Bros. S. W. Outerbridge, J. O. Salisbury, and Leonidas Flemming.

White Oak—Newport, minutes.

Black Creek—Memorial—Elder G. D. Robinson, Bro. I. W. Bass.

Toisnot—Elders S. Hassell and N. H. Harrison.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Little River, Fellowship Church—Minutes.

Eno, Shiloh Church—Elder S. Hassell.

Resolved, That we correspond by minutes with the following Associations: Delaware River, Delaware, Virginia Corresponding, Chemung, Mountain District, Warwick; Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive, Ebenezer, Centre District and New River.

Elder Henry Peel was appointed to write an obituary of Elder Levi Rogerson to be attached to minutes; also Elder M. T. Lawrence to write obituary of Elder David House, to be added to our minutes.

Resolved, That this Association requests the churches comprising it to observe the last Thursday in November next as a day of thanksgiving to Almighty God for the many mercies and blessings conferred upon us; also the first Thursday in February as a day of fasting and prayer.

Resolved, That we return thanks to God and our brethren and sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality shown us in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved, That this Association discountenances, forbids and condemns all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds, and will in the future punish the same to the full extent of the law.

Resolved, That our Clerk have two thousand five hundred copies of these minutes printed and distributed to the churches and Associations with whom we correspond as heretofore and record one copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15 for his services.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

S. HASSELL, *Moderator.*
M. T. LAWRENCE, *Clerk.*

S. W. Outterbridge,
I. W. Bass,
Assistant Clerks.

—o—

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay this year:

November,	S. R. Ross.	April,	M. B. Williford.
December,	Elder L. E. Everett.	May,	Elder J. F. Farmer.
January,	" J. D. Armstrong.	June,	" M. T. Lawrence.
February,	Lawrence Johnson.	July,	" S. Hassell.
March,	Elder J. W. Johnson.	August,	" W. F. Staton.
September,	Elder W. B. Strickland.		

—o—

Names of Ministers and their Post-Office Address.

J. I. Ambrose,	Creswell,	N. C.	Charles Meads,	Kehukee,	N. C.
J. D. Armstrong,	Rocky Mount,	"	†John S. Meads,	Kehukee,	"
A. J. Austin,	Powell's Point,	"	Samuel Moore,	Bethel,	"
W. E. Bellamy,	Enfield,	"	†James E. Moore,	Williamston,	"
Stephen Biggs,	Scuppernong,	"	Henry Peel,	Williamston,	"
W. W. Barnes,	Swan Quarter,	"	Wm. A. Ross.	Greenville,	"
David Carter,	Pungo River	"	John L. Ross,	Stokes,	"
†C. G. Dowdy,	Harbinger,	"	L. S. Ross,	Swan Quarter,	"
N. H. Harrison.	Plymouth,	"	George D. Roberson,	Robersonville,	"
Sylvester Hassell,	Williamston,	"	J. N. Rogerson,	Williamston,	"
J. W. Johnson.	Tarboro,	"	W. F. Staton,	Scotland Neck,	"
†Lawrance Johnson,	Tarboro,	"	W. B. Strickland,	Scotland Neck,	"
James H. Latham,	Acresville,	"	D. W, Topping,	Pantego,	"
M. T. Lawrence,	Hamilton,	"	†M. D. Topping,	East Lake,	"
†S. R. Ross,	Robersonville,	"	L. E. Everett,	Washington,	"
†Pheasanton Smith,	Roberson,	"			

Licentiates marked †

Names of Churches, Clerks and their Post-Offices.

Bear Grass,	W. L. Bailey,	Williamston,	N. C,
Bethlehem, (Tyrrell)	C. H. Davenport,	Columbia,	"
Bethlehem (Pasquotank)	Elder Charles Meads,	Kehukee,	"
Beaulah.	J. W. Lupton,	Sladeville,	"
Briery Swamp,	W. H. Williams,	Oakley,	"
Concord,	Woodson Ambrose,	Creswell,	"
Conoho,	N. K. Pippen,	Conoho,	"
Conoeta.	W. H. Andrews,	Conoeta,	"
Coinjock,	Pierce Hampton,	Coinjock Bridge,	"
Cross Roads,	N. M. Worsley,	Conoho,	"
Cypress Grove,	B. K. Davis,	Leachville,	"
Deep Creek,	J. L. Whitehead,	Scotland Neck,	"
Elim,	C. C. Aydlette,	Harbinger,	"
Falls Tar River,	M. B, Williford,	Rocky Mount,	"
Flat SwamP,	J. A. Robinson,	Robersonville,	"
Flatty Creek,	H. C. Boyd,	Weeksville,	"
Great Swamp,	Leonidas Fleming,	Greenville,	"
Hopeland,	I. W. Bass,	Whitakers,	"
Hamilton,	J. C. Hoard,	Hamilton,	"
Jamesville,	J. E. Reddick,	Jamesville,	"
Kehukee,	B. I. Alsbrook,	Scotland Neck,	"
Lawrence,	J. M. Howell,	Tarboro,	"
Lebanon,	Edward Twiford,	East Lake,	"
Morattock,	J. McBowen,	Plymouth,	"
North Creek,	W. R. Brinn,	Yatesville,	"
Providence,	W. T. Beachman,	Kitty Hawk,	"
Pungo,	H. L. Davis,	Pungo,	"
Rocky Swamp,	J. N. Shearin,	Healthville,	"
Sandy Grove,	Mack Brantly,	Springhope,	"
Singleton,	M H. Singleton,	Washington,	"
Skewarky,	Eli Taylor,	Williamston,	"
South Mattamuskett,	Phillip M. Carrowan,	Swan Quarter,	"
South Quay,	J. B. Johnson,	Windsor,	Va.
Sparta,	Mrs. Hettie Knight,	Old Sparta,	N. C.
Smithwick's Creek,	W. H. Daniel,	Williamston,	"
Spring Creek,	S. W. Outterbridge,	Robersonville,	"
Salem,	B. B. Ricks,	Hilliardston,	"
Tarboro,	J. A. Cobb,	Falkland,	"
Williams,	W. W. Vick,	Battleboro,	"
White Plains,	H. N. Waters,	Acresville,	"

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association convened with the church at Sparta, Edgecomb county, N. C., on Saturday before the first Lord's Day in October, 1894, sendeth this epistle of love to sister Associations with whom we correspond.

Beloved brethren, we feel greatly refreshed. The ministers of God came to us in the fullness of the gospel and preached Christ and Him crucified, which is the highest calling on earth.

Beloved brethren, God has not called us to unholiness, but to a life of holiness. "Ye are the light of the world and the salt of the earth," therefore we should labor to make our calling and election sure, not sure to God, but sure to the brotherhood Let your speech be seasoned with grace and be sure to be found at the feet of the brethren. Let that mind be in you which was in Christ Jesus. When we see good brethren biting and trying to devour their kindred in Christ, we want to get down to their feet and point them to the great love and humility of Jesus, the dear Saviour of sinners, that has called us to a life of self-denial, to a kingdom that is not of this world.

It is a kingdom of immense delight,
  Where health and peace and joy unite,
Where undeclining pleasures rise
  And every wish meets full supplies.
It is a kingdom that will never decay,
  When time sweeps earthly things away.

It will shine when every tongue lies paralyzed in death. Let me assure you, dear brethren, that the salvation of all God's children is as firm and sure as the throne of the Great Supreme.

Our next Association will convene with the church at Kehukee meeting-house, Halifax county, N.C., to commence on Saturday before the first Lord's Day in in Oct, 1895, where we hope to meet a goodly number of ministers and messengers from sister Associations.

Done by order of Conference on Saturday before the first Lord's Day in October, 1894.

S. HASSELL, *Moderator.*

M. T. LAWRENCE, *Clerk.*

ELDER LEVI ROGERSON.

By request of the church at Smithwick's Creek we will attempt to write a brief sketch of the life of our worthy brother and beloved pastor, Elder Levi Rogerson. He was born in Martin County N. C., A. D 1819 (according to the best authority.) He was the son of John and Dicie Rogerson. He grew up to manhood without any advantages of the world. According to his own statement he attended school but three days and only learned the letters of the alphabet. He was very wild in his moral character' caring but little for either heaven or hell. But the Lord as we believe in his divine mercy and good-will towards sinners saw fit to send afflictions upon him, which were so severe that his eyes were blinded, that he could not see the light of the sun by day nor the light of fire by night. However from these afflictions he was released, and sight and health were restored by the All-powerful God. From this terrible experience he thought, suppose I had died what would have been my destiny. I will reform or repent my course of life, this blinding disease may again come in such form and with such severity as to cause death. Forming such a resolution he begins the work and continues it until he in his view could see but one thing that hindered his being as good as any man that ever stood on two legs.

While in this elevated opinion he visited a Methodist friend and hearing him talk of his religion and its condition and agreeing so well with his understanding of Christ and his mission that he said he would have joined the Methodist church if it had not been too inconvenient. But after this another disease came upon him and entered into his heart, breaking the mighty seal of self conceit, and surely he said he thought this would immediately kill him. He then examined his condition to see where he would stand if brought before the judgement, and his eyes were opened to see not only the one thing needful ,but all things he ever did arose like mountains before him, even his own prayers condemned him.

While trying to pray it was forcibly impressed upon his mind, "See what your prayers have done for you." And he resolved to pray no more. About this time the strong arm in which he had been trusting was severed from his body. He had no resolution to do any work, to him death appeared near at hand and he without the mantle of God or the hope of glory. While in this lowly condition his wife said to him "please cut me some broom straw as you are doing nothing." He said "I took the reap-hook and went to the place, on arriving, before beginning the work it appeared best that I again try to pray before dying, and kneeling down near the path, the thought, suppose some one were to come along, they would ask what are you doing here. Rising up I took the hook and cut three bunches of straw, and to my surprise and understanding came a voice saying "I have called thee three times?" Looking about to ascertain from whence came the sound could see no one. But at that time saw the plan of salvation, according to my view at the time it appeared as a narrow furrow made by a plow, and if a believer did not do his duty he did not come to, it and if he did too much he went over it." At this time the dreadful disease was cured and he was well and full of joy and praise, his whole heart was drawn out in thanksgiving, and being filled with the love of God he could say in the language of David "Oh that men would praise the Lord for his goodness and his wonderful works to the children of men."

Brother Rogerson joined the church at Smithwick's Creek Saturday before the 4th Sunday in January 1853 and was baptized the following day by Elder Wm. Whitaker.

His call to the ministry, when the impression was placed in his mind to speak for the the cause of Christ, his education was so limited if a word had more than three letters he could not read it. In his call we often heard him say that a passage of scripture came to his mind and with that, other passages would connect and it was so impressed upon him day after day until his desire was to tell it to the brethren that they might rejoice as he did. One of his favorite texts and one which seemed to give him great comfort was, "Awake thou that sleepest, arise from the dead and Christ shall give thee light" This was impressed upon him while at work in the woods; he sat down and a long train of thoughts visited his mind concerning the infinite power and boundless mercy of God. Prayer meetings were at this time held in the neighborhood of Smithwick's Creek.

Brother Rogerson attended these meetings and participated in their deliberations very acceptably, (this was in 1858). In June 1860 he was liberated by his Church to exercise his gifts within the circle of his own church. He was licensed to preach within the bounds of the Kehukee Association Sept. 1860

Brother Rogerson was ordained to administer all the ordinances of the church of Christ in March 1864 by Elders C. B. Hassell and Wm. B. Perry.

His preaching was in demonstration of the Spirit and power and to the satisfaction of the brethren wherever he went. He was with brother Peel chosen to the pastoral care of the church at Smithwick's Creek December 1874. The church at Bear Grass also chose him as their pastor in the same month and year, which position he aceptably filled until the time of his death, which occured at his home July 3rd, 1894 after a protracted illness. Elder Rogerson was twice married. About the year 1847 he maried Mary A. Revels who bore unto him nine children four of which survive him, two sons and two daughters. His second marriage was to Patsy Corey in 1870. She bore unto him 5 children, four of which two sons and two daughters are now living; also the bereaved widow is left to mourn the earthly loss.

Elder Rogerson was a hard working man, always living by the sweat of his brow. He was very kind and neighborly and leaves many friends to mourn his loss. His funeral was largely attended and services were held by brother John N. Rogerson who talked from 2nd Timothy 4th chapter, 7th and 8th verses.

Brother Rogerson's career on earth was long and mingled with many sorrows and sore oppressions. But we feel that he has gone,

"Beyond these chilling winds and gloomy skies.
Beyond death's cloudy portals,
To a land where beauty never dies,
Where love becomes immortal."

HENRY PEEL.
WM. H. DANIEL.

ELDER DAVID HOUSE.

The sad duty devolves upon me to chronicle the death of my father- in law, Elder David House, which occured at his home near Greenville, Co., N. C., on the 11th day of January 1894. He was born in Pitt county N. C. on the 14th day of August 1816 and was therefore 77 years, 4 months and 27 days old. He was the son of John and Nicey House, and was united in marriage first to Felicia Flemmlng by whom he had twelve children, all of whom survive him except one a boy who died at the age of twelve years. After the death of his first wife he was united in marriage to Miss Caroline Jones of Edgecombe County who survives him. He grew up a very quiet and moral boy and I have heard him say, suffered much under the conviction for sin and was delivered from his burden of sin and condemnation at his plow while at work in the field. His deliverance was very bright, and his faith in his God was strong and of an unfaltering nature, all the days of his life afterwards. I have often wished for and desired such a degree of faith as he enjoyed. He was received to baptism 1847 in the church at Great Swamp and was licensed during the year to the exercises of his gift, and in November 1853 was ordaimed to the full work of the gospel ministry by a presbytery, consisting of Elders John H. Daniel and Lanier Griffin. He was a zealous and faithful minister of the gospel, and during his life traveled as many miles, and preached as much for the churches in his own country about home as any that can be found, as well as serving his own church in a faithful and acceptable manner. The churches that he served although not blessed with as great ingatherings as some, were blessed with sweet seasons of peace and harmony under his service, no doubt due in a great degree to his sound and able ministry and wise counsel and exhortation which he gave them, coupled with the bright example which he set before them, for he was a living epistle of Christ known and read of all men and even those who did not believe the doctrine he preached were constrained to say he lived out his religion. He was remarkably industrious, and the Lord blessed his labors in a great degree naturally. We wish to say no more of any man dead or living than what is strictly true and we can truly say of him a great man in Israel is fallen, and one who will be sadly missed by family, neighbors and church, and whose sound and able counsel we will hear no more from his own lips, The world has never known its greatest men. He much deplored and talked of the sad condition of the church and nation and said he looked for no better times politically He was afflicted with brqnchitis, from which he suffered much, and had several attacks: the last one occuring on Saturday morning before his death, and he gradually grew worse until he died. He was conscious all the while and towards the last of his sickness talked almost all the time. Only a small part of what he said could be understood as he was so weak, but those around him could understand enough to know that he was talking of heaven and divine things and as he neared his end and the outher man perished the inner man was renewed and he calmly and peacefully fell asleep in the arm s of his Saviour; and after finishing his course and the ministry which he received has gone to receive that crown which is promised to those that are tried and endure, and that love the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ.

While we miss him and our hearts are sad to think we shall see him no more on earth, yet while passing under the rod we can kiss it and believe ,that our loss is his everlasting gain. May all the children who love him so fondly and his dear aged companion upon whom the blow falls so heavily have the supporting and strengthening grace of God to bear them up and his blessed spirit to lead them and enable them to finish their course with joy and at last to be gathered together with the church and general assembly of the firstborn which is written in heaven. Affectionately yours,

M. T. LAWRENCE.

Hamilton, N. C.

CHURCHES.	COUNTIES.	NAMES OF MESSENGERS.	Mo. Meetings.	Baptised.	Rec'd by Letter.	Dis. by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	Members.	Contribution.
Bear Grass	Martin	Elder J. N. Rogerson and Kinchen Taylor	3	4			1	1		49	1 50
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	C H. Davenport	3			1	3			39	1 00
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	Not represented	4							5	
Beaulah	Hyde	Elder *L. S. Ross and *J W Lupton	4			1	2			27	1 00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	Elder J. L. Ross and W. N. Williams	2					2		22	1 00
Concord	Washington	*N. W. Ambrose and William M. Biggs	4	4	1		1		1	61	1 00
Conoho	Martin	J. J Long and *B. A. Price	3	4	2	1		11		86	1 50
Conoeta	Edgecombe	D W. Cobb and W. H Mayo	3					1		15	1 00
Coinjock	Currituck	Not representented	3								
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	*M. G. Edmondson and N. M. Worsley	2						1	14	50
Cypress Grove	Hyde	Not repsesented	1							16	
Deep Creek	Halifax	J. L. Whitehead and W. H. Leggett	2	3	1	1		1		34	1 00
Elim	Currituck	*H. W. Scarboro and C. C. Aydlett	2					2		27	1 00
Falls Tar River	Nash	W. C. Trevathan and M. B. Williford	2	12	2	6	1	7		214	4 00
Flat Swamp	Martin	H. D. Jenkins and R. M. Jones and S. R. Ross	1					1		68	1 50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	W. H. Keeton and *H. C. Boyd	4	2			2	1		35	2 00
Great Swamp	Pitt	Leonidas Flemming and Bryan D. Beach	4	1				4		30	1 50
Hopeland	Nash	I. W. Bass and J. C. Moore	1	4				1		38	1 50
Hamilton	Martin	Elder M. T. Lawrence and Bro. Justus Everett	1	1						22	75
Jamesville	Martin	Marcellus Stubbs and Jno E. Reddick	1	2		1		1		30	1 00
Kehukee	Halifax	J. H. Alsbrook and B. I. Alsbrook	3	1	1	3	2	3		108	1 00
Lawrence's	Edgecombe	Elder W. F. Staton and J, M. Howell	4	3	1	3		5		55	1 50
Lebanon	Dare	Not represented	3							13	
Mt. Zion	Edgecombe	Elder W. B. Strickland and J H. Savage	1							6	25
Morattock	Washington	Elder N, H. Harrison and R. M Peacock	3	11	2	1		4	1	78	2 00
North Creek	Beaufort	Elder D. W. Topping and W. R. Brinn	3			1	1	2		16	1 00
Providence	Currituck	By letter	4	1				3		69	2 00
Pungo	Beaufort	*J. W. Paul and *Daniel Paul	2	1			2	1		22	90
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	By letter	4					1		13	50
Sandy Grove	Nash	M. C Brantly and *P. M. Finch	4	1	3	1				34	1 50
Singletou	Beaufort	Elder L. E. Everett and M. H. Singleton	2	1		1		1		14	1 00
Skewarkey	Martin	Elder S Hassell and Eli Taylor.,	2	1				1		78	2 00
South Mattamuskeet	Hyde	*P. M. Carawan and *Oliver Jarvis	1	4	1			4		81	1 50
Salem	Nash	Elder J. D Armstrong	1	1			2			5	25
South Quay	Southampton, Va.	*G. A. Johnson	1							11	1 00
Sparta	Edgecombe	By letter	4							10	75
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	Elder Henry Peel and S. D. Ward	4	1			4	1		93	2 50
Spring Green	Martin	Elder G. D. Roberson and S. W. Outterbridge	4			1		4		76	1 50
Tarboro	Edgecombe	J. A. Cobb and W. H. Bradley	1	3		3				65	1 50
White Plains	Beaufort	Mayo C. Watters and Levin B. Ausburn	1			2	1			42	1 00
Williams	Edgecombe	Elder J. W. Johnson and W. W. Vick	3			1			1	63	1 50
		Absentees marked *. Churches not reported stand as last reported.		66	14	22	21	55	2	1721	$48 80

MINUTES

OF THE

130th Annual Session

OF THE

..KEHUKEE..

Primitive Baptist Association,

CONVENED WITH THE CHURCH AT

KEHUKEE,

Halifax County, N. C.

COMMENCING ON

Saturday before the 1st Sunday in Oct. 1895.

Landmark Steam Printing House,
Wilson, N. C.
1895.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder G. D. Roberson, from Eze. 33 : 11.

After a short intermission the Association was organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell Moderator, and Elder M. T. Lawrence, Clerk, and brethren Outterbridge and Bass, Assistant Clerks.

Visiting ministers and brethren from sister Associations were invited to seats.

The following committees were appointed: Brethren B. I. Allsbrook and McBrantly on Finance. Arrangements of preaching, brethren M. D. Allsbrook and J. H. Allsbrook with the Moderator and Clerk.

Elders J. M. Harris and A. J. Moore preached at the stand today.

Letters from 38 churches were read and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received:

White Oak—Elder L. H. Hardy and Minutes.
Contentnea—Elder T. C. Hart and Minutes.
Country Line—Elders J. A. Burch and J. M. Harris and Minutes.
Black Creek—Elder P. D. Gold and brother J. B. Smith and Minutes.
Little River—Minutes.
Toisnot—Elder A. J. Moore and brother C. T. Eason and Minutes.
Eno—Brother M. H. Suit and I. H. Harris and Minutes.
Mayo—Minutes.
Baltimore—Minutes.
Mountain District—Elder W. R. Craft and Minutes.
Mill Branch—Minutes.
Upatoie—
New River—Minutes.
Corresponding Va.—Minutes.
Abbott's Creek Union—Minutes.
Warwick—Minutes.
Salisbury—Minutes.
Delaware—
Delaware River—Minutes.
Ocmulgee—Minutes.
Staunton River—Minutes.
Fisher's River—Minutes.
Ebenezer—Eld. T. S. Dalton and Minutes.
Ketockton—Minutes.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

Beloved Brethren:—The Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association convened with the church at Kehukee, Halifax County, N. C., on Saturday before the 1st Sunday in October, 1895, sendeth this epistle of love to sister Associations with whom we correspond. We have had indeed a manifestation of God's mercy and grace, and can witness with the Apostle as it is written, how beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things. We have had the gospel preached unto us in its simplicity and truth, and feel that it was good for us to be here. Peace and harmony prevailed throughout our meeting.

"There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh but after the Spirit." "For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die; but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body ye shall live." "For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them." May the God of all grace seal these truths upon our hearts, that we may live to the honor and glory of his cause.

Our next Association will convene D. V. with the church at Lawrence's, Edgecombe County, N. C., on Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1896, where we hope to meet a goodly number of ministers and brethren from sister Associations.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

M. T. Lawrence, Clerk.

Names of Ministers and their Post-Office Address.

J. I. Ambrose,	Creswell,	N. C.	Charles Meades,	Kehukee,	N. C.
J. D. Armstrong,	Rocky Mount,	"	†John S. Meades,	Kehukee,	"
A. J. Austin,	Powell's Point,	"	Samuel Moore,	Bethel,	"
W. E. Bellamy,	Enfield,	"	†James E. Moore,	Williamston,	"
Stephen Biggs,	Scuppernong,	"	Henry Peel,	Williamston,	"
W. W. Barnes,	Swan Quarter,	"	Wm. A. Ross,	Greenville,	"
David Carter,	Pungo River,	"	John L. Ross,	Stokes,	"
†C. G. Dowdy,	Harbinger,	"	L. S. Ross,	Swan Quarter,	"
N. H. Harrison,	Plymouth,	"	Geo. D. Roberson,	Robersonville,	"
Sylvester Hassell,	Williamston,	"	J. N. Rogerson,	Williamston,	"
J. W. Johnson,	Tarboro,	"	W. F. Staton,	Scotland Neck,	"
†Lawrence Johnson,	Tarboro,	"	W. B. Strickland,	Scotland Neck,	"
James H. Latham,	Acresville,	"	D. W. Topping,	Pantego,	"
M. T. Lawrence,	Hamilton,	"	L. E. Everett	Washington,	"
†S. R. Ross,	Robersonville,	"	Ashley Mizell,	Williamston,	"
†Pheasanton Smith,	Robersonville,	"	†N. W. Strickland,	Spring Hope,	"
†M. D. Twiford,	East Lake,	"	†M. B. Williford,	Nashville,	"

Licentiates marked †.

Names of Churches, Clerks, and their Post-Offices.

Bear Grass,	W. L. Baily,	Williamston,	N. C.
Bethlehem, (Tyrrell)	C. H. Davenport,	Columbia,	"
Bethlehem, (Pasquotank)	Elder Charles Meads,	Kehukee,	"
Beaulah,	J. W. Lupton,	Sladeville,	"
Briery Swamp,	W. H. Williams,	Oakley,	"
Concord,	A. W. Ambrose,	Creswell,	"
Conoho,	N. K. Pippin,	Conoho,	"
Conoeta,	W. H. Andrews,	Conoeta,	"
Coinjock,	Pierce Hampton,	Coinjock Bridge,	"
Cross Roads,	N. M. Worsley,	Conoho,	"
Cypress Grove,	B. K. Davis,	Leachville,	"
Deep Creek,	J. L. Whitehead,	Scotland Neck,	"
Elim,	C. C. Aydlette,	Harbinger.	"
Falls Tar River,	M. B. Williford,	Rocky Mount,	"
Flat Swamp,	J. A. Robinson,	Robersonville,	"
Flatty Creek,	H. C. Boyd,	Weeksville,	"
Great Swamp,	Leonidas Fleming,	Greenville,	"
Hopeland,	I. W. Bass,	Whitakers,	"
Hamilton,	J. C. Hoard,	Hamilton,	"
Jamesville,	J. E. Reddick,	Jamesville,	"
Kehukee,	B. I. Alsbrook,	Scotland Neck,	"
Lawrence,	J. M. Howell,	Tarboro,	"
Lebanon,	Edward Twiford,	East Lake,	"
Morattock,	J. McBowen,	Plymouth,	"
North Creek,	W. R. Brinn,	Yatesville,	"
Providence,	W. T. Beachman,	Kitty Hawk,	"
Pungo,	H. L. Davis,	Pungo,	"
Rocky Swamp,	J. N. Shearin,	Heathville,	"
Sandy Grove,	Mack Brantley,	Spring Hope,	"
Singleton,	M. H. Singleton,	Washington,	"
Skewarkey,	Eli Taylor,	Williamston,	"
South Mattamuskett,	Phillip M. Carrowan,	Swan Quarter,	"
South Quay,	J. B. Johnson,	Windsor,	Va.
Sparta,	Mrs. Hettie Knight,	Old Sparta,	N. C.
Smithwick's Creek,	W. H. Daniel,	Williamston,	"
Spring Green,	S. W. Outerbridge,	Robersonville,	"
Salem,	B. B. Ricks,	Hilliardston,	"
Tarboro,	J. A. Cobb,	Falkland,	"
Williams,	W. W. Vick,	Battleboro,	"
White Plains,	H. N. Waters,	Acresville,	"

Brother Julius C. Moore was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these Minutes.

Petitionary letters were called for:

None received.

Resolved that our next Association be held with the church at Lawrence's, Edgecombe county, N. C., and that Elder S. Hassell preach the introductory sermon, and that Elder W. B. Strickland be his alternate, worship to commence at 11 o'clock A. M. Worship to begin at 10 o'clock to-morrow. The Association then adjourned until 9 o'clock Monday.

SUNDAY, Oct. 6th, 1895.

Elder J. M. Harris opened the services with singing and prayer.

Elder W. R. Craft preached from Ephesians first chapter inclusive, followed by Elder T. S. Dalton from Gal. 3:18: "For if the inheritance be of the law it is no more of promise; but God gave it to Abraham by promise."

Elder P. D. Gold then preached from Hebrews 9th chapter and 15th verse: "And for this cause he is the Mediator of the New Testament, that by means of death for the redemption of transgressions that were under the first testament they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance."

The word was preached in faithfulness and power, and may the blessing of the Lord follow.

MONDAY, Oct. 7th, 1895.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder P. D. Gold, and proceeded to business.

The names of the messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

Elders Jas. A. Burch, L. H. Hardy and T. S. Dalton preached at the stand to-day.

The corresponding letter was called for, read and approved, and ordered to be attached to these Minutes.

The committee on Finance reported as follows:

In hands of Treasurer at last Association,		$57.75
Paid for printing Minutes	$30.00	
Postage on same	5.00	
Clerk's fee	15,00	
	$50 00	$50.00
Balance on hand		$ 7.75
Received at this time		52.45
In hand of Treasurer		$60.20

Report received and committee discharged.

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister Associations:

To Country Line, to be held at Moon's Creek, Elder W. W. Barnes, and brethren S. W. Outterbridge and I. W. Bass.

Baltimore, Minutes.

Contentnea, Elders W. B. Strickland and W. W. Barnes, and brethren W. C. Trevathan, and R. Skinner.

White Oak, Minutes.

Black Creek, Elders G. D. Roberson, J. W. Johnson, W. W. Barnes, and brethren S. W. Outerbridge and I. W. Bass.

Toisnot, Elders N. H. Harrison, J. W. Johnson and W. W. Barnes.

Abbott's Creek, Minutes.

Little River, Minutes.

Eno, brother J. M. Howell, and Elder W. F. Staton.

Resolved, That we correspond by Minutes with the following Associations: Delaware River, Delaware, Corresponding Va., Chemung, Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Centre District and New River. Ketockton and Ebenezer, Va., Elder S. Hassell, Messenger.

Resolved, That we return thanks to God and our brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality and kindness in providing for and entertaining this Association.

Resolved, That this Association discountenances, forbids and condemns all kinds of trading and misbehaviour on or around the Association grounds, and will in the future punish the same to the full extent of the law.

Resolved, That our Clerk have 2500 copies of these Minutes printed and distributed to the churches and Associations with whom we correspond, and record one copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

S. HASSELL, Mod.
M. T. LAWRENCE, Cl'k.

S. W. OUTTERBRIDGE,
I. W. BASS, Ass't Cl'ks.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay this year: 1st Sunday in November, brother S. R. Ross; 1st Sunday in December, Elder L. E. Everett; 1st Sunday in January, Elder J. D. Armstrong; 1st Sunday in February, brother Lawrence Johnson; 1st Sunday in March, Elder J. W. Johnson; 1st Sunday in April, Elder W. B. Strickland; 1st Sunday in May, brother N. W. Strickland; 1st Sunday in June, Elder M. T. Lawrence; 1st Sunday in July, Elder S. Hassell; 1st Sunday in August, Elder W. F. Staton; 1st Sunday in September, Elder Sam'l Moore.

The Association requests the churches to assist these brethren in paying their expenses in serving this destitute church.

NAMES OF CHURCHES.	COUNTY.	NAMES OF MESSENGERS.	Mo. Meetings.	Baptised.	Received by Let'r.	Dism'd by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	No. Members.	Contribution.
Beargrass	Martin	Elder J. N. Rogerson and Kinchen Taylor	3	3			1			50	1 50
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	C. H. Davenport	3	1		1	1	2		36	1 00
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	No Intelligence	4							5	
Beaulah	Hyde	*Elder L. S. Ross	4	1				3		25	1 00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	Elder J. L. Ross and W. H. Williams	2					3		18	1 00
Concord	Washington	*N. W. Ambrose and A. W. Ambrose	4	1	1	2		3		56	1 00
Conoho	Martin	N. K. Pippin and John Harrell	3	10	1	1				91	2 00
Conoeto	Edgecombe	W. N. Mayo and W. H. Andrews	3							15	1 00
Coinjock	Currituck	No Intelligence	3								
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	M. G. Edmundson and N. M. Worsley	2					1		13	75
Cypress Grove	Hyde	*D. W. Dunbar and *A. Armstrong	1							14	50
Deep Creek	Halifax	J. L. Whitehead and Wm. Leggett	1	1			1	1	1	32	75
Elim	Currituck	Elder Chas Meads and *H. W. Scarborough	2				3			24	2 00
Falls Tar River	Nash	Gray Armstrong and W. C. Trevathan	2	8	1			13	1	210	4 00
Flat Swamp	Martin	S. R. Ross and McP. Smith	1	2			1			66	1 50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Elder Chas. Meads and *Brother John S. Meads	1	1	1	2		2		35	1 50
Great Swamp	Pitt	Bryan D. Beach and Leonidas Fleming	4					1		30	1 50
Hopeland	Nash	I. W. Bass and J. C. Moore	1	1				1		38	1 50
Hamilton	Martin	Elder M. T. Lawrence and Justus Everett	1	1			1			20	75
Jamesville	Martin	*Marcellus Stubbs and Jno. B. Allen	1	1	1			2	1	30	1 00
Kehukee	Halifax	J. H. Alsbrook and B. I. Alsbrook	3	1				1	1	104	2 00
Lawrences	Edgecombe	Frank Mizell and Alexander Strickland	4	1				1		53	2 00
Lebanon	Dare	No Intelligence	3							13	
Mt. Zion	Edgecombe	Elder W. B. Strickland and J. H. Savage	1	1	1					9	1 00
Morattock	Washington	S. R. Turner and J. W. W. Harrison	1	7	4	2		1		85	2 00
North Creek	Beaufort	*Eld D. W. Topping and W. R. Brinn	3	2				1		18	1 50
Providence	Currituck	By Letter	4	3			2	5		71	2 00
Pungo	Beaufort	Daniel Paul and J. W. Paul	2	2						24	70
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	J. N. Shearin	4	2			1	1		13	50
Sandy Grove	Nash	N. W. Strickland and McBrantly	4			1	1	2		30	2 00
Singleton	Beaufort	Elder L. E. Everett and M. H. Singleton	2	1			1			15	1 00
Skewarkey	Martin	Elder S. Hassell and Eli Taylor	2					4		74	2 00
South Mattamuskeet	Hyde	Elder W. W. Barnes and *Oliver Jarvis	1	3				1	1	83	1 50
Salem	Nash	*Elder J. D. Armstrong and B. B. Ricks	1							5	25
South Quay	South Hampton, Va.	*G. A. Johnson	1							10	50
Sparta	Edgecombe	By letter	4	3						13	1 00
Smithwick Creek	Martin	S. D. Ward and Wm. H. Peal	4	2				1	1	95	2 50
Spring Green	Martin	Elder G. D. Roberson and S. W. Outterbridge	4	1		1		4		72	1 00
Tarboro	Edgecombe	W. H. Bradley and Jas. A. Cobb	1	1				5	4	67	1 50
White Plains	Beaufort	Bartimus Waters and Thos Boyd	1	3				2		43	1 00
Williams	Edgecombe	Elder J. W. Johnson and W. W. Vick	3			1		6	1	57	1 50
Churches not heard from stand as last reported.		Absentees marked *. Totals		64	10	11	7	63	11	1772	$52 45

MINUTES

OF THE

131st ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

Lawrence's Edgecombe Co., N. C.,

COMMENCING ON

Saturday Before the 1st Sunday in October, 1896.

Wilson, N. C.
Landmark Steam Presses,
1896.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder P. D. Gold from 1st Cor. 15: 47, 48.

After a short intermission the Association was organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell, Moderator, and Elder M. T. Lawrence, Clerk, who called to his assistance brethren S. W. Outterbridge and I. W. Bass.

Visiting ministers and brethren from sister Associations were invited to seats.

The following committees were appointed: Brethren McBrantley and B. I. Allsbrook on finance. Arrangements of preaching, Elder W. F. Staton and brother J. M. Howell and the Moderator and Clerk.

Elders J. M. Harris, Josh. T. Rowe and J. A. Burch preached at the stand to-day.

Letters from 37 churches were read and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received:

White Oak—Minutes.

Contentnea—Elders Thos. C. Hart and J. T. Rowe and Minutes.

Senter District—Minutes.

Country Line—Elders J. M. Harris and J. A. Burch and Minutes.

Black Creek—Elder P. D. Gold and brother W. M. Boykin, messengers, and Elder Jas. S. Woodard and brother C. W. Gold, visitors.

Little River—Elder J. E. Adams and Minutes.

Toisnot—Elder A. J. Moore and Brother C. Eason and Minutes.

Eno—Elders A. N. Hall and L. H. Hardy and Minutes.

Mayo—; Baltimore—Minutes; Mountain District—Minutes; Mill Branch—Minutes; Upatoie—; New River—Minutes, Corresponding, Va.—Elder E. V. White and Minutes; Abbott's Creek—Minutes; Warwick—Minutes; Salisbury—Minutes; Delaware—Minutes; Delaware River—Minutes; Ocmulgee—Minutes; Staunton River—Minutes; Fisher's River—Minutes; Ebenezer—Minutes; Ketockton—Elders C. H. Waters and E. E. Oliver, and brethren Oliver and Lewisand Minutes.

Elder T. S. Hall visitor from the Euharlie Association, Georgia.

Elder G. D. Roberson was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters were called for, when one from the church at Nashville, Nash county, was received with eleven members.

Resolved that our next Association be held with the church at Williams, Edgecombe county, that Elder M. T. Lawrence preach the introductory sermon, and that Elder G. D. Roberson be his alternate, worship to commence at 11 o'clock a. m. Worship to begin at 10 o'clock to-morrow. The Association then adjourned until 9 o'clock Monday.

Sunday, October 4th, 1896.

Elder Jos. E. Adams introduced the worship by singing and prayer.

Elder T. S. Hall preached from Ephesians 2:10: "For we are His workmanship created in Christ Jesus unto good works which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them."

Elder E. V. White preached from James 1:15: "Then when lust hath conceived it bringeth forth sin, and sin when it is finished bringeth forth death."

Then a recess of half an hour, when Elder C. H. Waters preached from Romans 8:2, 3: "For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death, &c."

Elder Lemuel Potter preached the last sermon from Luke 2:11: "For unto you is born this day a Saviour which is Christ the Lord."

There was a large congregation present, which gave marked attention to the word spoken, which was in demonstration of the Spirit and of power. May the divine blessing follow.

Monday, Oct. 5, 1896.

The Association assembled, and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder Jas. A. Burch and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called over, and those absent marked in the table of churches.

Elders E. E. Oliver, A. N. Hall and J. A. Burch preached at the stand to-day.

The corresponding letter was called for, read and approved, and ordered to be attached to these Minutes.

The commitee on finance reported as follows:

In hands of Treasurer at last Association		$60.20
Paid for printing Minutes and postage	$34.00	
Clerk's fees	15.00	
	$49.00	$49.00
Balance on hand		$11.20
Received from the churches at this time		48.75
Balance on hand		$59.95

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister Associations:

To Country Line, to be held at Camp Creek, Durham county, Minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Contentnea—Brother S. W. Outterbridge.

White Oak—Minutes.

Black Creek—Brethren J. M. Howell, W. C. Trevathan and Elder G. D. Roberson.

Toisnot—Brethren W. W. Vick, C. H. Spivey, Reuben Deal, and Elders W. F. Staton and W. B. Strickland.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Little River—Minutes.

Eno—Brother J. M. Howell.

Resolved, That we correspond by minutes with the following Associations: Delaware River, Delaware, Corresponding, Va., Chemung, Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Centre District, New River, Ketockton and Ebenezer.

Elder J. W. Johnson was appointed to write the obituary of W. E. Bellamy to be attached to these minutes.

Resolved, That the obituary of Deacon William Hodges, written by our Clerk, be appended to these minutes.

Resolved, That we return thanks to God and the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality and kindness in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved, That this Association discountenances, forbids and condemns all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds, and will in the future punish the same to the full extent of the law.

Resolved, That our Clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed to the churches and Associations with whom we correspond, and record one copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15 for his services.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.
M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

S. W. Outterdridge,
I. W. Bass, Ass't. Clerks.

The following brethren were appointed to preach for the church at South Quay this year. November, S. R. Ross; December, L. E. Everett; January, J. D. Armstrong; February, Lawrence Johnson, March, Jordan W. Johnson; April, W. B. Strickland; May, G. D. Roberson; June, M. T. Lawrence; July, S. Hassell; August, J. N. Rogerson; September, W. F. Staton.

OBITUARIES.

DEACON WILLIAM HODGES.

Deacon William Hodges was born in Martin county, N. C., March 15th, 1823, and died at his home in Halifax county, March 8th, 1896. He was the son of James and Catharine Hodges. He was raised without many advantages to obtain an education, but was a man of an excellent mind and splendid natural endowments. He was married to Miss Mariah Davis, of Martin county, and they had born unto them six daughters, of whom only three survive him; his oldest one, Mrs. Thigpen, having died since his death. He first joined the church at Conoho, and took a letter of dismission to the church at Lawrences, where he was soon ordained deacon of that church, which office he filled to the full satisfaction of the church. Brother Hodges was a useful man in every sphere of life; in the church he was loving, faithful, sound, and I know not better how to express it than to say a living epistle of Jesus Christ, known and read of all who knew him. As a citizen he was a useful one, coming up to the full stature of usefulness. As a husband and father he was kind, gentle and tender. I was for some time associated with him as the pastor of the church at Lawrences and loved and revered him as a father in Israel and one of the excellent of the earth, and saw him much in his affliction. He was possessed of strong faith in the Lord and although suffering so intensely, yet bore it with the utmost patience until the end, when he triumphantly fell asleep in Jesus his Saviour, whom he so faithfully served in his life. The church at Lawrences sustains a great loss in the person of this noble brother and the Baptist church generally, but our loss is his eternal gain. Our sympathy goes out to the bereaved family, especially our dear sister Hodges, who was so untiring in her devotion to him to the end. May the Lord comfort you, my dear sister, and give you grace to sustain you and lead his dear children in the pathway of righteousness and to follow in the footsteps of their father and bless the church and raise up another in his stead to be a blessing to it. And may the Lord enable us all who knew him to consider his exemplary life and to follow it as he followed Christ. Affectionately yours,

M. T. Lawrence.

ELDER W. E. BELLAMY.

The subject of this notice was married to Miss Louisa Howell, of whom were born eight children, five sons and three daughters. He united with the church at Deep Creek, Halifax county, N. C., Saturday before the second Sunday in July, 1877, and was licensed to exercise his gift in the ministry Saturday before the second Sunday in July 1878, and was ordained Saturday before the 1st Sunday in May, 1881. About eight years before his death he had a severe stroke of paralysis, from which he only partially recovered, He died December 7th, 1895, and was buried on the 8th in the family burying ground near Rocky Swamp Meeting House, in Halifax county, N. C., where he had moved his membership for convenience, in the presence of his family and a large gathering of friends, there to await the morning of the resurrection, and I have no doubt he will hear the voice, Child, your Father calls, come home. I baptised him, and I felt then that the Lord would make a preacher of him, and said so to brother White. I have been acquainted with him from his boyhood, and have been with and often visited him since he became a member, and I haven't a doubt but he was a God-made minister of the gospel of Jesus Christ, and a faithful one, and may the Lord bless his bereaved family, and lead them by his unerring Spirit to the Lamb of God whom to know is life eternal, and may he keep them by his almighty power through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time: and in the morning of the resurrection come forth being found clothed with the righteousness of the Lord Jesus Christ, then to see as they are seen, and to know even also as they are known, there be perfectly prepared to sing perfect praise to him (Jesus) who saved them by grace and kept them by his almighty power, to meet their loved ones, where parting, sickness, sorrow and sin will all be done with, and be perfectly happy forever, is the prayer of a sinner saved by grace, if saved at all. J. W. Johnson.

Names of Ministers and Their Postoffice Address.

J. I. Ambrose,	Creswell,	N. C.	†John S. Meades,	Kehukee,	N. C.
J. D. Armstrong,	Rocky Mount,	"	Samuel Moore,	Bethel,	"
A. J. Austin,	Powell's Point,	"	†James E. Moore,	Williamston,	"
Stephen Biggs,	Scuppernong,	"	Henry Peel,	Williamston,	"
David Carter,	Pungo River,	"	Wm. A. Ross,	Greenville,	"
†C. G. Dowdy,	Harbinger,	"	John L. Ross,	Stokes,	"
N. H. Harrison,	Plymouth,	"	L. S. Ross,	Swan Quarter,	"
Sylvester Hassell,	Williamston,	"	Geo. D. Roberson,	Robersonville,	"
J. W. Johnson,	Leggett,	"	J. N. Rogerson,	Williamston,	"
Lawrence Johnson,	Tarboro,	"	W. F. Staton,	Scotland Neck,	"
James H. Latham,	Acresville,	"	W. B. Strickland,	Scotland Neck,	"
M. T. Lawrence,	Hamilton,	"	D. W. Topping,	Pantego,	"
†S. R. Ross,	Oakley,	"	L. E. Everett,	Washington,	"
†Pheasanton Smith,	Robersonville,	"	†Ashley Mizell,	Williamston,	"
†M. D. Twiford,	East Lake,	"	†N. W. Strickland,	Spring Hope,	"
†W. N. Peal,	Williamston,	"	M. B. Williford,	Nashville,	"
Charles Meades,	Kehukee,	"	†S. R. Hardison,	Amhurst,	"

Names of Churches, Clerks and Their Postoffices.

Bear Grass,	W. L. Bailey,	Williamston,	N. C.
Bethlehem, (Tyrrell)	C. H. Davenport,	Columbia,	"
Bethlehem, (Pasquotank)	Elder Charles Meads,	Kehukee,	"
Beaulah,	J. W. Lupton,	Sladeville,	"

Briery Swamp,	W. H. Williams,	Oakley,	"
Concord,	A. W. Ambrose,	Creswell,	"
Conoho,	N. K. Pippin,	Conoho,	"
Conoeta,	W. H. Andrews,	Conoeta,	"
Coinjock,	Pierce Hampton,	Coinjock Bridge,	"
Cross Roads,	N. M. Worsley,	Conoho,	"
Cypress Grove,	B. K. Davis,	Leachville,	"
Deep Creek,	W.P. Roberson,	Scotland Neck,	"
Elim,	C. C. Aydlette,	Harbinger,	"
Falls Tar River,	W. C. Trevathan,	Rocky Mount,	"
Flat Swamp,	J. A. Robinson,	Robersonville,	"
Flatty Creek,	H. C. Boyd,	Weeksville,	"
Great Swamp,	Leonidas Flemming,	Greenville,	"
Hopeland,	I. W. Bass,	Whitakers,	"
Hamilton,	J. O. Salisbury,	Hamilton,	"
Jamesville,	J. E. Riddick,	Jamesville,	"
Kehukee,	B. I. Allsbrook,	Scotland Neck,	"
Lawrences,	J. M. Howell,	Lawrence,	"
Lebanon,	Edward Twiford,	East Lake,	"
Morattock,	A. L. Harrison,	Plymouth,	"
Mt. Zion,	F. L. Savage,	Hobgood,	"
Nashville,	John Stone,	Nashville,	"
North Creek,	W. R. Brinn,	Yatesville,	"
Providence,	W. T. Beachman,	Kitty Hawk,	"
Pungo,	H. L. Davis,	Pungo,	"
Rocky Swamp,	J. N. Shearin,	Heathville,	"
Sandy Grove,	Mack Brantley,	Spring Hope,	"
Singleton,	M. H. Singleton,	Washington,	"
Skewarkey,	Eli Taylor,	Williamston,	"
South Mattamuskeet,	Phillip M. Carrawan,	Swan Quarter,	"
South Quay,	J. B. Johnson,	Windsor,	Va.
Sparta,	Miss Fannie Moore,	Old Sparta,	N. C.
Smithwick's Creek,	W. H. Daniel,	Amhurst,	"
Spring Green,	S. W. Outterbridge,	Robersonville,	"
Salem,	B. B. Ricks,	Rocky Mount,	"
Tarboro,	J. A. Cobb,	Falkland,	"
Williams,	W. W. Vick,	Battleboro,	"
White Plains,	H. N. Waters,	Acresville,	"

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The 131st annual session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association convened with the church at Lawrences, Edgecombe county, N. C., Oct. 3rd, 4th and 5th, 1896.

Beloved in the Lord:—The wheels of time have brought us together again where we are reminded of our duty towards you, with whom we correspond. We feel that there is no such meeting here on earth as that of the saints of God, who have been made (and that by the power of our God) to sit together in heavenly places in Christ, where there is peace and quietness. Brethren, are not these little seasons of rejoicing a foretaste of that eternal day, where there is no death, nor any of the plagues of this life to mar our peace, if so, should we not speak often to one another so as to provoke one another unto love and good works, for he that loveth is of God, and blessed is that people whose hope the Lord is. Brethren, we don't know that wa can say any better to you than that ye should stand fast in the liberty wherewith Christ has made us free, and be not entangled again in the yoke of bondage; but speak, preach and write in the spirit of love, and do all things to edification seeking for the peace of Jerusalem. Let the world divide and sub-divide, but God's people should stand together as one, and they are called with an holy calling. So the Word says, "Be ye holy, as I am holy, for without holiness no man shall see the Lord." Brethren, let us all imitate the man that all the people saw walking and leaping and praising God after he was made whole, and continue steadfastly in the Apostles' doctrine, in breaking of bread and in prayers. We are glad to see so many of you with us witnessing the Word that is so ably preached by the servants of our God, who show unto us the way of salvation so perfectly.

Our next Association is appointed to be held with the church at Williams, Edgecombe county, N. C , the Lord willing, where we hope to meet with as many of you as can possibly come to join with us to the praise of our God.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

The Delaware River and the Warwick Associations in their last minutes called the attention of the Kehukee Association to our taking up correspondence with the Ketockton and Ebenezer Associatious last year as being virtually an endorsement of the charges of heresy made in former years and never withdrawn by the Ketockton and Ebenezer against the Delaware River and Warwick Associations. And the Delaware River Association adds that they now believe and advocate the same doctrine in all points as formerly, and that they think some communication from us to them would have been advisable before we took a step which would seem to involve the cordial relations so long existing between us; and that they hope and believe that some mistake or misunderstanding on our part has caused this step. In reply we desire to say in the same friendly spirit that dropping correspondence is not always equivolent to a declaration of non-fellowship, and that the resolutions of the Ketockton and Ebenezer Associations in 1852 and 1853 did not declare non-fellowship for any other Association by name, but declared non-fellowship for those who denied the divinity and second coming of Christ and the divinity of the Holy Ghost, and for those who affirmed that, when Christ died and lay in the grave, there was not a living saint in heaven or upon earth; and we did not suppose that these resolutions applied to the Delaware River and Warwick Associations any more than they did to us, for we certainly never believed those errors, and we do not think that they ever did; and the Ketockton and Ebenezer Associations last year, before we took up correspondence with them, adopted resolutions of fellowship for the North Eastern Associations, including the Delaware River and Warwick; and this year the Ebenezer Association passed the following resolution: "Whereas, We, the Ebenezer Association, have been estranged from our brethren of the Eastern Associations, and it seems to us desirable, and for the good of Zion and the glory of God, that this estrangement should cease. We feel willing to do our part towards a restoration of our former brotherly relations, therefore Resolved, That whatever causes of difference may have once existed, we believe that we are now one with our brethren of the Eastern Associations, and with the brethren generally in their correspondence; we, therefore, desire and ask for a renewal of our former relations with them. Resolved, That we send each of these Associations a copy of the resolutions and ask them to receive and consider them in the same spirit of brotherly love that actuates us, as we hope, in sending them. Resolved, That we solicit a reply from these Associations, and ask as many as can to come to meet and mingle with us, either in visiting our churches or Associations, to see whether or not we are really one in faith and practice." The Kehukee Association believes that while there are many differences of expression, there is substantial doctrinal agreement between the Delaware River, Warwick, Ketockton, and Ebenezer Associations; that all are sound and worthy brethren; and that, according to the prayer of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the exhortations of His apostles, they ought, as members of the same mystical body, to dwell together in love and fellowship. This belief is the reason why we have taken up correspondence with the Ketockton and Ebenezer Associations. We have never dictated nor even inquired in regard to the correspondence of our corresponding Associations, leaving that matter entirely with them. Regular, formal correspondence even between churches is a thing unknown to the New Testament; and there is not the slightest reference, in the Scriptures, to Associations as organized or corresponding bodies. We believe that it would be far better to abandon not only all correspondence but all Associations than to divide the body of Christ.

The Baltimore and the Delaware Associations express no objection, in the minutes, to our having taken up correspondence with the Ketockton and the Ebenezer Associations. We utterly disclaim intending any offence to our North-eastern brethren by our action: and we are entirely unable to understand why the exception taken by our North-eastern brethren at the resolutions of non-fellowship passed by the Ketockton and Ebenezer Associations in 1852 and 1853, containing at least only an indirect and inferred reference to them is not obviated by the resolutions of direct and expressed fellowship for them passed by the Ketockton and Ebenezer Associations in 1895. In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, our only King and Master, we most solemnly and affectionately ask, "Is the fervent prayer of our dying High Priest for the union of the members of His mystical body to be perpetually kept from fulfillment on earth by the bitterness engendered by the discussions of a former generation?"

If our North-eastern brethren are not willing to accept the expressions of fellowship for them by the Ketockton and Ebenezer Associations, we beg of them to bear with us until we can investigate this matter more closely, which we hope to do by our next session, meanwhile praying the Head of the Church for His indispensable guidance and for the prevalence of the spirit of love and peace among all our brethren; for we do not wish to offend any of our brethren, and, after having already taken up correspondence with the Ketockton and Ebenezer Associations who believe as we do and who have declared fellowship for our North-eastern brethren, we are exceedingly loth to wound their feelings by dropping that correspondence unless, after a thorough investigation of the matter, we are compelled to do so.

STATISTICAL TABLE.

CHURCHES.	COUNTIES.	NAMES OF MESSENGERS.	Mo. Meetings.	Baptized.	Rec'd by Letter.	Dism'd by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	No. Members.	Contributions.
Beargrass	Martin	Elder J. N. Rogerson and W. M. Harrison	3	1			1	3		46	$ 1 50
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	C. H. Davenport	3				1	2		33	1 00
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	No Intelligence	4							5	
Beulah	Hyde	Elder L. S. Ross	4					1		24	1 00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	J. L. Ross and W. H. Williams	2					1		18	1 00
Concord	Washington	David Furlaw* and N. W. Ambrose*	4	4	3				1	58	1 00
Conoho	Martin	John Harrell and Blake Harrell*	3	4			4	4		90	2 00
Conoeto	Edgecombe	W. N. Mayo and D. W. Cobb*	3	1		1				15	1 00
Coinjock	Currituck	No Intelligence	3								
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	M. G. Edmondson and N. M. Worley	2							13	50
Cypress Grove	Hyde	No Intelligence	1							14	
Deep Creek	Halifax	M. T. Strickland and W. P. Roberson	2							32	1 00
Elim	Currituck	N. W. Scarborough* and C. C. Aydlett*	2				1			23	1 50
Falls Tar River	Nash	J. H. Griffin and Gray Armstrong	2	9	1	15	1	8	1	190	4 00
Flat Swamp	Martin	McP. Smith and S. R. Ross	1	1						65	1 50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Elder Charles* and J. A. Overman*	1			1	1	2		34	1 00
Great Swamp	Pitt	Leonidas Flemming and Bryan Beach	4							30	1 50
Hopeland	Nash	I. W. Bass and J. C. Moore	1							38	1 50
Hamilton	Martin	Justus Everett and Whit Davis	1	4				1		22	75
Jamesville	Martin	A. D. Mizell and Marcellus Stubbs*	1	2	2			1		33	1 00
Kehukee	Halif.x	T. L. House and B. I. Alsbrook	3	1	1		1	4		102	2 00
Lawrences	Edgecombe	Elder W. F. Staton and J. M. Howell	4	1				1		50	2 00
Lebanon	Dare	Edward Twiford* and M. D. Twiford*	3					2		9	50
Mt. Zion	Halifax	Elder W. B. Strickland and F. M. Mizell	1	3	2					14	75
Morrattock	Washington	R. M. Peacock and A. L. Harrison	1	5			2			89	2 00
North Creek	Beaufort	J. J. Smith	3		1					19	1 00
Providence	Currituck	By letter	4				1	3		67	1 00
Pungo	Beaufort	J. W. Paul and David Carter*	2	1						22	1 00
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	No Intelligence	4							13	
Sandy Grove	Nash	N. W. Strickland* and McBrantley	4							30	2 50
Singleton	Beaufort	Elder L. E. Everett* and W. R. Waters*	2							15	1 00
Skewarkey	Martin	Elder S. Hassell and Eli Taylor	2			2	1	1		70	2 00
S'th Mattamuskeet	Hyde	Oliver Jarvis and G. M. Jarvis	1			1	2			82	1 50
Salem	Nash	B. B. Ricks	1			1			1	5	25
South Quay	So. Hampton, Va	G. A. Johnson*	1					1		9	50
Sparta	Edgecombe	By Letter	4	1						14	1 00
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	Elder Henry Peal and Simon D. Ward	4	1				1	2	97	2 50
Spring Green	Martin	Elder G. D. Roberson and S. W. Outterbridge	4	3		1		2		73	1 00
Tarboro	Edgecombe	W. H. Bradley and D. T. Billops	1	2	2			2		69	1 50
White Plains	Beaufort	Bartimus Waters	2					3		40	1 00
Williams	Edgecombe	W. W. Vick and C. H. Spivey	3	2		2		3		55	1 50
Nashville	Nash	Elder M. B. Williford* and John Stone*	4							11	
Churches not represented number stand as last reported. Those absent marked *		Totals		46	12	24	15	46	5	1739	$48 75

MINUTES

—OF THE—

132d Annual Session

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association,

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

Williams, Edgecombe County,

NORTH CAROLINA.

COMMENCING ON

Saturday Before the First Sunday in October, 1897

Wilson, N. C.,
Landmark Steam Printing House,
1897.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder M. T. Lawrence, from Deut. 33rd chap. 29th verse.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder J. W. Johnson, Moderator and Elder M. T. Lawrence, Clerk, who called to his assistance brethren S. W. Outterbridge and I. W. Bass.

Visiting ministers and brethren from sister associations were invited to seats.

The following committees were appointed: On Finance, brethren B. I. Alsbrook and M. C. Brantley. On Arrangements of Preaching, brethren Vick and Spivey and moderator and clerk.

Elders W. J. Stevenson and J. A. Burch were sent to the stand to preach to-day.

Letters from 35 churches were read and names of messengers and standing of churches were enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak—Elder Isaac Jones and minutes.

Contentnea—Elders T. C. Hart, D. A. Mewborn, brethren J. F. Brown, Jesse Fly, Jos. L. Brake and others.

Senter District—Minutes.

Country Line—Elders J. M. Harris and J. A. Burch and minutes.

Black Creek—Elders P. D. Gold and J. S. Woodard and brethren W. M. Boykin and J. B. Smith and minutes.

Little River—Elder W. J. Stevenson and minutes.

Toisnot—Elder A. J. Moore and brethren Shearin and Lucas and minutes.

Eno—Minutes; Mayo—Minutes; Baltimore—Minutes; Mountain District—Minutes and Elder E. E. Lundy, visitor; Mill Branch—Minutes; Upatoie—; New River—; Corresponding, Va.—Minutes; Abbott's Creek—; Warwick—Minutes; Salisbury—Minutes; Delaware—Minutes; Delaware River—Minutes; Ocmulgee—Minutes; Staunton River—; Fisher's River—Minutes; Ebenezer—Minutes; Elder T. S. Dalton and J. A. Norton; Ketockton.

Brother J. E. Moore was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters were called for; none were received.

Resolved, That our next Association be held with the church at Smithwick's Creek, Martin County, N. C., and that Elder Sam'l Moore be appointed to preach the introductory sermon, and Elder M. T. Lawrence be his alternate, worship to commence at 11 o'clock, a. m. Worship to begin at 10 o'clock to-morrow. The Association then adjourned until 9 o'clock Monday.

SUNDAY, October 3d, 1897.

Elder T. C. Hart introduced the services with singing and prayer.

Elder E. E. Lundy preached from the 25th chapter Matthew 1 to the 12th verses inclusive, "Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins," etc.

Elder T. S. Dalton followed and preached from the 10th chapter Hebrews 35th and 36th verses, "Cast not away your confidence which hath great recompence of reward." etc.

After a recess of one hour Elder James S. Woodard preached from 42nd chapter Isiah 1st, 2nd, 3rd and 4th verses, "Behold my servant whom I uphold, mine elect in whom I put my spirit," etc.

Elder Isaac Jones followed and preached from Psalm 89th, 15 verse, "Blessed are the people that know the joyful sound, they shall walk O, Lord in the light of thy countenance."

The preaching was able and sound and was listened to with marked attention May it be as bread cast upon the waters that shall be found after many days.

MONDAY Oct, 4th 1897.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder Isaac Jones and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

Elders Morton, Harris, and Mewborn preached at the stand to-day.

The corresdonding letter was called for, ready and appoved and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The committee on finance reported as follows:

In hands of Treasurer at last Association		$59 95
Paid for printing Minutes and postage	$34.00	
Clerk's fees	$15.00	
	$49.00	
Balance on hand		$49.00
		$10.95.
Received from the churches at this time		$ 47.00
In hand of Treasurer at this Association		$57.95

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister Associations.

To Country Line, to be held at Prospect Hill, Caswell county, Elder G. D. Roberson, Minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Contentnea—Elder J. W. Johnson and brethren Bass, Billups, S. W. Outterbridge and Minutes.

White Oak Elder A, D. Mizell, brother S. W. Outterbridge—Minutes.

Black Creek—Brother James Howell I. W. Bass, H. D. Jenkins, Elders G. D. Roberson and J. W. Johnon.

Toisnot—Elder W. B. Strickland, W. W. Vick Elder W. F. Staton.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes

Little River--Elders W. F. Staton and W. B. Strickland.

Eno—Brother J. M. Howell and Elders G. D. Roberson and W. F. Staton.

Resolved that we correspond by minutes with the following Association; Delaware River, Delaware, Corresponding Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fishers River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive, Ebenezer, Centre District, New River, to Ketockton and Ebenezer, Elders W. B. Strickland M. T. Lawrence. Elder Samuel Moore was appointed to write an obituary of Elder W. A. Ross to be attached to these minutes.

Resolved, that we return thanks to God and the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality and kindness in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved that this Association discountenances, forbids and condemns all kinds of trading and misbehaviour on or around the Association grounds and will in the future punish the same to the full extent of the law.

Resolved that our clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed to the churches and Associations with whom we correspond, and record one copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15 for his services. This Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

J. W. Johnson Moderator.
M. T. Lawrence Clerk.

S. W. Outterbridge,
I. W. Bass, Asst Clerk.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay, Va.:

November—S. R. Ross.
December—
January—J. D. Armstrong.
February—Lawrence Johnson.
March—Jordan Johnson.
April—W. B. Striskland.
May—G. D, Roberson.
June—M. T. Lawrence.
July—S. Hassell.
August—Mc. P. Smith.
September—

Names of Ministers and their Postoffice Address.

J. I. Ambrose,	Creswell,	N. C.	†John S. Meades,	Kehukee,	N. C.
J. D Armstrong,	Rocky Mount,	"	Samuel Moore,	Bethel,	"
A, J. Austin,	Powell's Point,	"	†James E. Moore,	Williamston,	"
Stephen Biggs,	Scuppernong,	"	Henry Peel,	Williamston,	"
David Carter,	Pungo River,	"	John L. Ross,	Stokes,	"
†C. G. Dowdy,	Harbinger,	"	L. S. Ross,	Rwan Quarter,	"
N. H. Harrison,	Plymouth,	"	George D. Roberson,	Robersonville,	"
Sylvester Hassell,	Williamston,	"	J. N. Rogerson,	Williamston,	"
J. W. Johnson,	Leggett,	"	W. F. Staton,	Scotland Neck,	"
Lawrence Johnson,	Tarboro,	"	W. B. Strickland,	Scotland Neck,	"
James H. Latham,	Acresville,	"	D W. Topping,	Pantego,	"
M. T. Lawrence,	Hamilton.	"	L. E. Everett,	Washington	"
†S. R. Ross,	Oakley,	"	W. D. Mizell,	Williamston,	"
†Pheasanton Smith	Robersonville.	"	†N. W. Strickland	Spring Hope,	"
†M. D. Twiford,	East Lake,	"	M, B. Williford,	Nashville,	"
†W. H. Peal,	Williamston,	"	†S, R. Hardison,	Amhurst,	"
Charles Meades,	Kehukee,	"	†W. H. Leggett,	Scotland Neck	"

Licentiates marked †

Names of Churches, Clerks and their Postoffices.

Bear Grass,	I. H. D. Peal,	Williamston,	N. C.
Bethlehem, (Tyrrell)	C. H. Davenport,	Columbia,	"
Bethlehem, (Pasquotank)	Elder Charles Meads,	Kehukee,	"
Beulah.	J. W. Lupton,	Sladeville,	"
Briery Swamp	W. B. Williams,	Oakley,	"
Concord,	A. W. Ambrose,	Creswell,	"
Coholo,	N. K. Pippin,	Conoho,	"
Conoeta,	W. H. Andrews,	Conoeta,	"
Coinjock,	Pierce Hampton,	Coinjock Bridge.	"
Cross Roads,	N. M. Worsley,	Conoho,	"
Cypress Grove,	B. K. Davis,	Leachville,	"
Deep Creek,	J. L. Whitehead.	Scotland Neck,	"
Elim.	C. C. Aydlette,	Harbinger,	"
Falls Tar River,	W, C. Trevathan,	Rocky Mount,	"
Flat Swamp,	J. A. Robinson.	Robersonville,	"
Flatty Creek,	H. C, Boyd,	Kehukee,	"
Great Swamp.	Leonidas Fleming,	House,	"
Hopeland,	F. W. Bass,	Whitakers,	"
Hamilton,	J. O. Salisbury,	Hamilton,	"
Jamesville,	J. E. Riddick.	Dardens,	"
Kehukee,	B. I. Alsbrook,	Scotland Neck,	"
Lawrences,	J M. Howell,	Lawrence,	"
Lebanon,	Edward Swiford,	East Lake,	"
Morattock,	A. L. Harrison,	Plymouth,	"
Mt. Zion,	F. L, Savage,	Hobgood,	"
Nashville,	John Stone,	Nashville.	"
North Creek.	W. R. Brinn,	Yatesville,	"
Providence,	W. C. Beal,	Kitty Hawk.	"
Pungo,	H. L. Davis,	Pungo,	"
Rocky Swamp,	J. N. Shearin,	Heathville.	"
Sandy Grove,	Mack Brantley.	Spring Hope,	"
Singleton,	M. H. Singleton,	Washington,	"
Skewarkey,	Eli Taylor,	Williamston,	"
South Mattamuskeet,	Phillip M. Carawan,	Swan Quarter,	"
South Quay,	G. A, Johnson,	Franklin,	Va.
Sparta,	Miss Fannie Moore,	Old Sparta,	N, C.
Smithwick's Creek,	W. H. Daniel,	Amhurst,	"
Spring Green,	S. W. Outterbridge,	Robersonville,	"
Salem,	B, B, Ricks,	Rocky Mount,	"
Tarboro,	J, A. Cobb,	Tarboro,	"
Williams,	W. W, Vick,	Battleboro,	"
White Plains,	H. N. Waters,	Acresville,	"

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association convened with the Church at Williams, in Edgecombe County, N. C., on Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1897, sends this epistle of christian salutation and love to her sister Associations with whom she corresponds :

Dear Brethren :—We have had a pleasant and we hope a profitable meeting; the preaching has been in power and demonstration of the spirit, and our deliberations in harmony and love.

We received with pleasure the messengers of such of our sister Associations as visited us and were glad to hear from those unable to visit us with messengers through their minutes.

In regard to the distressing differences, that for some forty-five years have existed between the Ketockton and Ebenezer Associations of Virginia, on the one hand, and the Virginia Corresponding Meeting, the Baltimore, Delaware, Delaware River, and Warwick Associations, on the other we rejoice to hope and believe that the Divine Head of the Church is moving upon the hearts of His people to harmonize and reunite them ; and we humbly and earnestly beseech our dear brethren, on both sides, whom we love and fellowship in Christ, to forget the things that are behind and reach forth unto those that are before, and to meet together in humility and love as their fathers did in the past century, and in the first half of the present one, in the solemn and blessed worship of the God of Israel, our divine and everlasting Saviour and Friend; and we fervently pray the Lord, in his infinite mercy, wisdom and power, to perfect the reconciliation which we feel He has begun, and to build together all the members of the body of Christ in a living and loving unity, and to bless his people everywhere with a spiritual and permanent peace and prosperity.

We desire a continuance of all our correspondence, and ask as many of you as can to visit us at the next meeting of our Association, which will be held, God willing, with the church at Smithwick's Creek, Martin County, N. C., on the Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1898.

J. W. JOHNSON, Moderator.
M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk,

S. W. OUTTERBRIDGE, } Ass't Clerks.
I. W. BASS, }

OBITUARY.

Elder Samuel Moore was appointed by the Kehukee Association to prepare an obituary of Elder William A, Ross. He recommends the one written by Elder M. . Lawrence, and published in Zion's Landmark,

Elder William A. Ross died at his home in Pitt county. March 27th, 1897. The Subject of this notice was born in Pitt county, N. C., January 11th, 1822, and was first united in marriage to Lydia L. James, October 29th, 1848, by whom he had three sons and one daughter, and she died March 15th, 1861; and he was again united in marriage to Harriet L. Gurganus, August 25th, 1863, by whom he had six sons and five daughters, and she and all his children survive him. He united with the church at Great Swamp on Saturday before the 4th Sunday in June, 1849, and was baptized the next day by Elder Lanier Griffin, and was licensed to exercise his gifts Saturday before the 4th Sunday in December, 1851, and was ordained to the full work of the gospel ministry on the 4th Sunday in November, 1853, by a presbytery consisting of Elders John H. Daniel and Lanier Griffin His life was one of usefulness to the church and the cause of truth. He was able and strong in the doctrine of the grace of God and felt that he was set forth for the defence of the gospel, and shunned not to declare all the counsel of God, and no doubt many thought used the sword of the spirit unmercifully. He was very active as a minister and travelled much abroad, especially keeping up the correspondence between his own Association and Union Meetings and those of others; also laboring extensively about among the churches. He was tender and devotional in feeling and seemed to enjoy good preaching as well as any one I ever saw. He was partially paralyzed in February, 1894, which so affected his speech and seemed also to affect his mind that he did not go from home often, and never attempted to preach, but would sometimes go to preaching. He had a second attack on the 19th of March, 1897, from which he finally died at the time stated above. He could speak so as to be understood and bade his family farewell, and requested hymn 296 and a farewell be read at his funeral, which was done by Elder G. D. Roberson, who read the last chapter of the book of Rev. and offered prayer on that occasion with some appropriate remarks, after which his body was laid in the family grave yard, its last resting place on earth. Thus has passed away one of the great men in Israel whom the Lord made an able minister of the new Testament, and who will be greatly missed by the churches generally. To our bereaved sister and all of the dear ones we extend our heartfelt sympathies and may the grace of God whose servant he was, prepare them to bow in humble submission to his divine will and to meet in the better land where parting will be no more. Affectionately yours, M. T. LAWRENCE.

STATISTICAL TABLE.

CHURCHES.	COUNTIES.	NAMES OF MESSENGERS	Mo. Meetings.	Baptized.	Rec'd by Letter.	Dism'd by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	No Members	Contributions.
Beargrass	Martin	Elder J. N. Rogers and Brother W. M. Harrison	3			1		2		43	$ 1 50
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	By Letter	3	5	2		1			39	1 00
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	No Intelligence	4							5	
Beulah	Hyde	By Letter	4	2	1			1		25	1 00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	W. H. Williams and George W. James*	2							18	1 00
Concord	Washington	A. W. Ambrose	4	1			1	1		61	1 00
Conoho	Martin	John Harrell and C. W. Cowey	3	1		1		2		89	1 25
Conetoe	Edgecombe	D. W. Cobb and W. N. Mayo	3							15	1 00
Coinjock	Currituck	No Intelligence	3							10	
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	M. G. Edmondson and N. M. Worsley	2							13	50
Cypress Grove	Hyde	A. T. Liverman* and B. L. S. Dunbar*	3							16	50
Deep Creek	Halifax	M. T. Strickland and W. P. Roberson	2							32	1 00
Elim	Currituck	Elder Charles Meads, and C. C. Aydlett*	2					2		18	1 00
Falls Tar River	Nash	Gray Armstrong and W. C. Trevathan	2	7	2	6		5	1	185	4 50
Flat Swamp	Martin	McP. Smith and S. R. Ross	1	1						66	1 50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Elder Charles Mead and W. H. Keaton	4				2			31	1 50
Great Swamp	Pitt	Leonidas Flemming and Bryant D. Beach	4	1				2		29	1 50
Hopeland	Nash	J. C. Moore and I. W. Bass	1	4						40	1 50
Hamilton	Martin	Elder M. T. Lawrence and J. O. Salsbury	1	3	1			1		26	75
Jamesville	Martin	Elder A. D. Mizell and Brother John B. Allen*	1	1				3		30	1 00
Kehukee	Halifax	B. I. Alsbrook and T. L. House	3			16	2	3		81	2 00
Lawrences	Edgecombe	Elder W. F. Staton and J. M. Howell	4	1		1		5	1	46	2 00
Lebanon	Dare	No Intelligence	3							9	
Mt. Zion	Halifax	Elder W. B. Strickland and Brother J. H. Savage*	1		1			1		14	50
Morrattock	Washington	R. M. Peacock and J. M. Bowen	3	2			1	2		88	2 00
Nashville	Nash	Isaac Womble and Frederick Robbins*	4	2				1		16	1 00
North Creek	Beaufort	Elder D. W. Topping* and G. B. Williams*	3		2				1	19	1 00
Providence	Currituck,	By Letter	4	4			4	2		65	1 00
Pungo	Beaufort	No Intelligence	2							22	
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	J. N. Sherm*	4							13	50
Sandy Grove	Nash	N. W. Strickland* and Mc. Brantley	4				2	3		25	1 50
Singleton	Beaufort	Elder L. E. Everett* and S. C. Williams	2					1		16	50
Skewarkey	Martin	J. E. Moore and McG. White	2	3				5		68	2 00
South Mattamuskeet	Hyde	D. N. Carrowan* and W. P. Brinn*	1	5		1		1		82	1 50
Salem	Nash	No Intelligence	1	8						5	
South Quay	Southampton, Va.	G. A. Johnson*	1							9	50
Sparta	Edgecombe	By Letter	4							14	1 00
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	Elder Henry Peal and S. D. Ward	4	4				3		98	1 50
Spring Green	Martin	Elder G. D. Roberson and S. W. Outterbridge	4	4	1			6		69	1 50
Tarboro	Edgecombe	W. H. Bradley and D. T. Billups	1			1				68	1 50

MINUTES

OF THE

133d ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association,

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

Smithwick's Creek, Martin County, North Carolina.

COMMENCING ON

Saturday Before the First Sunday in October, 1898.

Wilson, N. C.,
Landmark Steam Printing House,
1898.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder Samuel Moore from Psalms 46: 1st, 2nd, 3rd and 4th verses.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder Henry Peal, Moderator, and Elder M. T. Lawrence, Clerk, and brethren S. W. Outterbridge and Wm. Slade Assistant Clerks.

Visiting ministers and brethren from sister associations were invited to seats.

The following committees were appointed: On Finance, brethren B. I. Alsbrook and Mc. Brantley. On Arrangements of preaching, brethren Simon Ward and David Hardison and moderator and clerk.

Elders W. S. Broom, J. A. Burch and E. E. Lundy preached at the stand to-day.

Letters from 37 churches were received and names of messengers and standing of churches were enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received:

White Oak—Elder Isaac Jones and minutes.

Contentnea—Elder T. C. Hart and John R. Rowe and minutes.

Country Line—Elders J. A. Burch and J. M. Harris and minutes.

Black Creek—Elder P. D. Gold and minutes.

Little River—Elder Isaac Jones.

Toisnot—Elder A. J. Moore and minutes.

Eno—; Senter District—Minutes; Mayo—Minutes; Baltimore—Minutes; Mountain District—Elder Lundy and minutes; Mill Branch—; Upatoie—; New River—Minutes; Corresponding, Va.—Minutes; Abbott's Creek—Minutes; Warwick—Minutes; Salisbury—Elder W. W. Merideth and minutes; Delaware—Minutes; Delaware Rives—Minutes; Ocmulgee—Minutes; Staunton River—; Fisher's River—Minutes; Etcheconnee—Minutes. Elder T. S. Dalton from Bethel Association, Ill., Elder W. S. Broom from Red River Association, Tex., and brother C. Peal from Forked Deer Association, Tenn., were present as visitors.

Resolved, That we discontinue correspondence with the Ketocton and Ebenezer Associations.

Agreed Committee on Finance distribute the minutes.

Elder Joshua T. Rowe was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters were called for; none received.

Resolved, That our next Association be held with the church at Flat Swamp, Martin county, N. C., and that Elder M. T. Lawrence be appointed to preach the introductory sermon, and Elder Charles Meads be his alternate. Worship to commence at 11 o'clock, a. m. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock, a. m. The Association then adjourned until 9 o'clock Monday.

Sunday, Oct. 2nd, 1898.

Elder W. W. Merideth introduced the service and preached from Luke 11th chapter 20th verse: "But if I with the finger of God cast out devils no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you."

Elder T. S. Dalton followed and preached from 4th chapter Romans part of the 16th verse: "Therefore, it is of faith that it might be by grace to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed."

After a short recess the services were resumed and Elder P. D. Gold preached from the first four verses of the 8th chapter Romans: "There is, therefore, now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus," etc.

Elder Isaac Jones then followed and preached from Psalms 25th. 14th verse: "The secret of the Lord is with them that fear Him and He will show them His covenant."

There was a large congregation in attendance, and the Word was preached with power, and may it bring forth much fruit.

Monday, Oct. 3rd, 1898.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder T. S. Dalton, and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called over, and those absent marked in table of churches.

Elders A. J. Moore, J. R. Rowe and J. M. Harris preached at the stand to-day.

The corresponding letter was called for, read and approved, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The committee on finance reported as follows:

In hand of Treasurer at last Association		$57 95
Paid for printing Minutes and postage	$34 00	
Clerk's fees	15 00	
	$49 00	
		$ 49 00
Balance on hand		$ 8 95
Received from churches at this Association		47 45
In hand of Treasurer at close of this Association		$56 40

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister Associations:

To Country Line, to be held at Wolf Island, Rockingham, county, N. C., Elder D. W. Topping and W. R. Brinn.

Baltimore—Elder J. T. Rowe and J. I. Ambrose.

Contentnea—Brethren I. W. Bass, S. W. Outterbridge.

White Oak—Elders G. D. Roberson and Samuel Moore, Bro. I. W. Bass.

Black Creek—Bro. J. M. Howell.

Toisnot—Bro. C. H. Spivy, W. C. Trevathan.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Little River—Bro. W. C. Trevathan and Elder J. N. Rogerson.

Elder J. T. Rowe, Va. Co. Meeting—Salisbury, Delaware, Delaware River and Warwick.

Eno—Brethren J. M. Howell and I. W. Bass.

Following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay: Elder W. B. Strickland agreed to visit them Quarterly. Elders S. Hassell in July, Samuel Moore in April, D. W. Topping in August and G. D. Roberson in May.

Resolved, That we correspond by minutes with the following associations: Delaware River, Delaware, Corresponding, Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Senter District and New River.

Elder S. Hassell was appointed to write the obituary of Bro. J. E. Moore.

Resolved, That we return thanks to God and the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality and kindness in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved, That this Association discountenances, forbids and condemns all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds, and will in the future punish the same to the full extent of the law.

Resolved, That our Clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and the Associations with whom we correspond, and record one copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

HENRY PEAL, Moderator.
M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

S. W. Outperbridge,
Wm. Slade,
} Assistant Clerks.

Names of Ministers and their Postoffice Address.

J. I. Ambrose,	Creswell,	N. C.	J. T. Rowe,	Elizabeth City,	N. C.
J. D. Armstrong,	Rocky Mount,	"	†John S. Meades,	Kehukee,	"
A. J. Austin,	Powell's Point,	"	Samuel Moore,	Bethel,	"
Stephen Biggs,	Scuppernong,	"	Henry Peel,	Williamston,	"
David Carter,	Pungo River,	"	John L. Ross,	Stokes,	"
†C. G. Dowdy,	Harbinger,	"	L. S. Ross,	Swan Quarter,	"
N. H. Harrison,	Plymouth,	"	George D. Roberson,	Robersonville,	"
Sylvester Hassell,	Williamston,	"	J. N. Rogerson,	Williamston,	"
J. W. Johnson,	Leggett,	"	W. F. Staton,	Scotland Neck,	"
Lawrence Johnson,	Tarboro,	"	W. B. Strickland,	Scotland Neck,	"
James H. Latham,	Acresville,	"	D. W. Topping,	Pantego,	"
M T. Lawrence,	Hamilton,	"	L. E. Everett,	Washington,	"
†c. R. Ross,	Oakley,	"	A. D. Mizell,	Williamston,	"
†Mc. P. Smith,	Robersonville,	"	†N. W. Strickland,	Spring Hope,	"
†M. D. Twiford,	East Lake,	"	M. B. Williford,	Nashville,	"
†W, H. Peal,	Williamston,	"	†S. R. Hardison,	Amhurst,	"
Charles Meades,	Kehukee,	"	†W. H. Leggett,	Scotland Neck,	"
			†A. L. Harrison,	Plymouth,	"
			†J. W. Harrison,	Plymouth,	"

Licentiates marked †

Names of Churches, Clerks and their Postoffices.

Bear Grass,	J. H. D. Peal,	Williamston,	N. C.
Bethlehem, (Tyrrell)	C. H. Davenport,	Columbia,	"
Bethlehem, (Pasquotank)	Elder Charles Meads,	Kehukee,	"
Beulah,	J. W. Lupton,	Sladeville,	"
Briery Swamp,	W. H. Williams,	Oakley,	"
Concord,	A. W. Ambrose,	Cherry,	"
Conoho,	N. M. Worsley,	Conoho,	"
Conoeta,	W. H. Andrews,	Conoeta,	"
Coinjock,	Pierce Hampton,	Coinjock Bridge'	"
Cross Roads,	Mrs. Bennie Snell,	Coakley,	"
Cypress Grove,	B. K. Davis,	Leachville,	"
Deep Creek,	J. L. Whitehead,	Scotland Neck,	"
Elim,	C. C. Aydlette,	Harbinger,	"
Falls Tar River,	I. W. Bass,	Rocky Mount,	"
Flat Swamp,	J. A. Robinson,	Robersonville,	"
Flatty Creek,	H. C. Boyd,	Kehukee,	"
Great Swamp,	Leonidas Fleming,	House,	"
Hopeland,	J. C. Moore,	Whitakers,	"
Hamilton,	J. O. Salisbury,	Hamilton,	"
Jamesville,	J. E. Riddick,	Dardens,	"
Kehukee,	B. I. Alsbrook,	Scotland Neck,	"
Lawrences,	J. M. Howell,	Speed,	"
Lebanon,	Edward Twiford,	East Lake,	"
Morattock,	A. L. Harrison,	Plymouth,	"
Mt. Zion.	F. L. Savage,	Hobgood,	"
Nashville,	John Stone,	Nashville,	"
North Creek,	W. R. Brinn,	Yatesville,	"
Providence,	W. C. Beal,	Kitty Hawk,	"
Pungo,	H. L. Davis,	Pungo,	"
Rocky Swamp,	J. N. Shearin,	Heathville,	"
Sandy Grove,	Mack Brantley,	Spring Hope,	"
Singleton,	M. H. Singleton,	Washington,	"
Skewarkey,	Eli Taylor,	Williamston,	"
South Mattamuskeet,	Phillip M. Carawan,	Swan Quarter,	"
South Quay,	G. A. Johnson,	Franklin,	"
Sparta,	J. A. Cobb,	Falkland,	"
Smithwick's Creek,	W. H. Daniel,	Amhurst,	"
Spring Green,	S. W. Outterbridge,	Robersonville,	"
Salem,	B. B. Ricks,	Rocky Mount,	"
Tarboro,	D. T. Billups,	Tarboro,	"
Williams,	W. W. Vick,	Battleboro,	"
White Plains,	H. N. Waters,	Acresville.	"

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The Kehukee Association now in session with the church at Swithwick's Creek, Martin Co., N. C. To the Churches and Associations with whom we correspond, sendeth greeting:

DEAR BRETHREN:—We are having a very good meeting indeed; all are well cared for and the blessed Saviour has come to us in the person of His servants and is enabling them to preach His glorious gospel to the comfort of our hungry souls. We receive your correspondents in love, and feel that it is a great blessing to us to have them come to us as they do in the fullness of the gospel of Christ, and pray God that we may never be deprived of your sweet fellowship, but that we may continue to receive you in love, and that you may feel to receive our messengers in the same spirit. It is so sweet to meet and mingle together in the service of the blessed Jesus.

Our next session is appointed to be held, the Lord willing, with the church at Flat Swamp, Martin county, N. C., to commence on Saturday before the first Sunday in Oct. 1899, when and where we hope to meet many of you. Written by order of the Association.

ELDER H. PEAL, Moderator.
ELDER M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

OBITUARY.

Bro. James Edwin Moore, son of Elder Clayton and Mrs. Elizabeth Smithwick Moore, was born near Jamesville, Martin County, N. C., January 30, 1841, and died at his home in Williamston, N. C., June 17, 1898. He was united in marriage February 1, 1870, to Miss Jane Stuart Sykes; and their six children, Bettie (wife of Dr. W. H. Harrell), Jennie, Mattie, James Edwin, Clayton, and Morris, are still living in Williamston, Brother Moore and his wife came before the church at Skewarky, near Williamston, Saturday, August 11, 1877, and, upon a relation of their spiritual exercises, were received to membership, and were baptized, in Roanoke River, the next day, by my father, Elder C. B. Hassell. He and I were classmates at the Williamston Academy in the fifties, and then classmates and roommates at the University of North Carolina (Chapel Hill), where our class graduated in 1862. He then entered and remained in the Confederate service until the end of the Civil War. I was baptized in January, 1864, and ordained to the ministry in August, 1874; and, after Brother Moore joined the church in 1877, our previous natural affection for each other was cemented by still stronger spiritual ties, which increased with revolving years, and which death, instead of severing, has only hallowed. About fifteen years before his death, he was licensed to exercise a gift which it was thought he had, although he did not at all seek such privilege. He spoke occasionally in church meetings, especially when no ordained minister was present, and his words were blessed to the comfort and edification of his brethren and sisters; he never solicited or desired ordination. He was an able lawyer, a wise counsellor, and a true patriot. If he had been willing to sacrifice principle to policy, he could have obtained high political office. He so much preferred the love and service of Christ to worldly honors, that he once declared to me that he would not give his pocket-handkerchief for the Presidency of the United States. He was gifted, fervent, and touching in public prayer. The earnest preaching of the pure and simple gospel of Christ often moved him to tears, even when every other eye in the congregation was dry. He loved to entertain his brethren at his home, and to converse with them and with his family on religious subjects. He thoroughly disapproved of vain speculations in our pulpits and periodicals; and he heartily condemned heated controversies, tending to divisions, on minor and on mysterious subjects; he thought that such evils sprang from ignorance, weakness, and pride. Although he had a fine physical appearance, generally weighing about two hundred pounds, he suffered the most of his life from some kind of indigestion, which may have been somewhat hereditary, and which was probably increased by great intellectual and little physical exercise. During the last three months of 1897 and the first two or three months of 1898, he had acute pain just below the stomach, believed to have been caused by a morbid growth in his duodenum; and, after being relieved of this, he was extremely nervous and feeble, and became very pale and thin. He had the best medical attention from Dr. Harrell and from specialists in Baltimore. When not able to walk or ride out a mile into the country to attend our meetings at Skewarky, he still attended our meetings at the hall in town, and he greatly enjoyed this privilege. The last of these meetings that he attended was on the first Sunday in April. I spoke from Zech. xiii. 7-9. He was melted down in reflecting upon the sufferings of Christ in connection with his own sufferings, and the blessed consolations of the gospel of the Son of God seemed sweeter and richer to him than ever before. He was enabled to manifest wonderful patience in his sufferings, and he was so completely resigned to his Heavenly Father that he said he would not raise his hand to change the will of the Lord in regard to his living or dying. As the light of a new day dawned upon the Western Hemisphere on Friday, June 17, 1898, I believe that the light of the eternal morning dawned upon our dear brother, and that his ransomed spirit, without a struggle or a pang, leaving its tenement of clay, ascended, through rich and reigning grace, into the immediate, holy, and blissful presence of God. At 3 p. m. on Sunday, June 19th, services lasting fifteen minutes, consisting of a few remarks on his life and faith and death, the reading of 1 Cor. xv. 35-58 and of one of his favorite hymns, "Religion is the chief concern of mortals here below," and a brief prayer, were held at his late residence; and, after his favorite Psalm, the Nineteenth, and the hymn of which he was fondest, "Rock of Ages, cleft for me," were repeated at the grave, his remains were interred, in the presence of a goodly concourse of friends, in the New Cemetery at Williamston, N. C.; and from this condition of corruption and mortality we expect his body to be raised to a condition of incorruption and immortality by the power and mercy of the Lord Jesus Christ at His second personal bodily coming to this world.

Sylvester Hassell.

STATISTICAL TABLE.

CHURCHES.	COUNTIES.	NAMES OF MESSENGERS.	Mo. Meetings.	Baptized.	Rec'd by Letter.	Dism'd by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	No. Members.	Contributions.
Beargrass	Martin	Elder J. N. Rogerson and J. H. D. Peal	3					2	1	42	$ 1 50
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	Elder J. T. Rowe and Wm. Reynolds	3	2			1	1	1	40	1 00
Beulah	Hyde	By Letter	4		3	1	1			26	1 00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	W. H. Williams and G. W. James*	2						1	20	1 00
Concord	Washington	Elder J. I. Ambrose and W. H. McClary	4	1				1		61	1 00
Conoho	Martin	C. W. J. Cowey and N. M. Worsely	3	2	2		1	6		87	1 50
Conetoe	Edgecombe	W. H. Andrews* and D. N. Cobb	3				1	1		13	1 00
Coinjock	Currituck	No Intelligence	3							10	
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Mc. G. Edmondson* and Elder Samuel Moore	2	1		2		2		10	50
Cypress Grove	Hyde	Beny K. Davis.	3							16	75
Deep Creek	Halifax	W. H. Leggett and M. T. Strickland	2				1			31	1 00
Elim	Currituck	C. G. Dowdy and C. C. Aydlett	2	1						19	1 00
Falls Tar River	Nash	W. C. Trevathan and I. W. Bass	2	12	3	1		4	1	195	3 50
Flat Swamp	Martin	Dawson Jenkins and Mc. P. Smith	1	6			1	3		67	1 50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Elder Charles Meads and W. W. Eaves	4		1		1			31	1 00
Great Swamp	Pitt	Leonidas Flemming and B. D. Beach	4							28	1 50
Hopeland	Nash	J. C. Moore and Robt. Armstrong	1	1	1	1		1		40	1 50
Hamilton	Martin	Elder M. T. Lawrence and Whit Davis	1	1						26	75
Jamesville	Martin	M. Stubbs and J. B Allen	1	2			1			33	1 00
Kehukee	Halifax	T. L. House and B. I. Alsbrook	3	1				6	1	77	2 00
Lawrences	Edgecombe	Eli Strickland and James Howell	4							47	2 00
Lebanon	Dare	Not Represented	3							9	
Mt. Zion	Halifax	Elder W. B. Strickland and F. L. Savage	1	1			1			14	1 50
Morattock	Washington	R. M. Peacock and J. McBowen	3	2			2	2		86	2 00
Nashville	Nash	I. W. Womble and J. W. Stone	4	4	3					22	50
North Creek	Beaufort	W. R. Brinn and Elder D. W. Topping	3							19	1 00
Providence	Currituck	By Letter	4	4			1	7	1	65	1 00
Pungo	Beaufort	J. W. Paul and Elder David Carter*	2	2		1	2			25	70
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	No Intelligence	4							13	
Sandy Grove	Nash	Mc. Brantly and W. W. Johnson	4	4						29	2 00
Singleton	Beaufort	M. H. Singleton and S. C. Williams	2			2				14	50
Skewarkey	Martin	Elder S. Hassell and Eli Taylor	2	6				9	2	67	2 00
South Mattamuskeet	Hyde	C. L. Bowmer and Marshall Jarvis	1	3		3	1	2	1	80	1 50
Salem	Nash	By Letter	4							4	25
South Quay	Southampton, Va.	By Letter	1							9	50
Sparta	Edgecombe	Jas. A. Cobb and J. C. Parker*	4	1	1			1		16	1 00
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	Elder Henry Peal and S. D. Ward	4	2		2		3		94	1 50
Spring Green	Martin	Elder G. D. Roberson and S. W. Outterbridge	4	1			1			69	1 50

MINUTES

OF THE

134th Annual Session

OF THE

Kehukee

Primitive Baptist Association,

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

FLAT SWAMP, MARTIN COUNTY, N. C.

Commencing on Saturday before the 1st Sunday in October
1899.

Landmark Print,
Wilson, N. C.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder M. T. Lawrence from 4th chapter of Paul to Timothy, part of the 2nd verse, "Preach the Word."

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder G. D. Roberson Moderator and Elder M. T. Lawrence Clerk, and Brethren S. W. Outterbridge and Wm. Slade Assistant Clerks.

Visiting ministers and brethren from sister associations were invited to seats with us.

The following committees were appointed: On Finance, B. I. Allsbrook and McBrantly. On arrangements of preaching, Moderator and Clerk and Elders S. R. Ross and Mc P. Smith.

Elders A. J. Moore and Jos. E. Adams were requested to preach at the stand to-day.

Letters from 37 churches were received and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak—Elder Isaac Jones and N. M. White and minutes.

Contentnea—Brother B. D. Rowe, T. B. Ross, J. L. Brake, Elders T. C. Hart, John Rowe and brother Geo. Stokes and T. C. Bunn.

Black Creek—Elder P. D. Gold and minutes.

Country Line: Elder J. A. Burch and minutes.

Toisnot—Elder A. J. More and minutes.

Little River: Elder J. E. Adams and minutes.

Eno: Elder A. N. Hall and minutes.

Senter District—minutes; Mayo—minutes; Baltimore—Elder Chas Meads and minutes, Mountain District—minutes; Mill Branch—minutes; Upatoie--minutes; New River—minutes; Corresponding Va.—minutes; Abbotts Creek———; Warwick—minutes; Salisbury—minutes; Delaware—Elder Chas. Meads and minutes; Delaware River—minutes; Ocmulgee--minutes; Staunton River———; Fisher's River--minutes; Etcheconnee--minutes; Primitive Ebenezer--minutes.

Brother Elmore was present as a visitor from the Seven Mile Association.

It is agreed that this Aassociation choose a permanent moderator.

Elder S. Hassell was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters were called for; none received.

Resolved that our next Association be held with the church at Spring Green Martin County, N. C., and that Elder Chas, Meads preach the introductory sermon and Elder W. F. Staton be his alternate. Worship to commence at 11 o'clock a. m. Worship to begin to-morrow at 10 o'clock a. m. The Association adjourned until 9 o'clock Monday.

SUNDAY, OCTOBER 1st, 1899.

Elder T. C. Hart introduced the worship with singing and prayer.

Elder A. N. Hall preached from Paul to Titus, 1st chapter and 2d verse; "In hope of eternal life which God that cannot lie, promised before the world began."

Elder C. C. Bland then followed and preached from Hebrews, 11th chapter and following with several verses.

There was then a recess of about an hour when Elder P. D. Gold resumed the services and preached from Zechariah 6th chapter 12th and 13th verses: "Behold my servant the Branch, etc."

Elder Isaac Jones preached the last discourse from Romans 5th capter and 14th verse: "Nevertheless death reigned from Adam to Moses even over them that had not sinned after the similitude of Adam's transgression who is the figure of him that was to come."

There was a large congregation and good attention to the word preached in power, and may it bring forth fruit in days to come.

MONDAY, OCTOBER 2d, 1899.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder Isaac Jones and proceeded to business.

The names of the messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

Elders Jas. A. Burch and John R. Rowe preached at the stand to-day.

The corresponding letter was called for, read and approved and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The committee on finance reported as follows:

In hand of treasurer at close of last association		$56.40
Paid for printing minutes and postage	$33.00.	
Clerks fees	15.00.	
	$48.00.	
Balance in hand		$8.40.
Received from the churches this time		48.00.
In hand of treasurer at close of this association		56.40.

Report of the committee received and committee discharged.

The following brethren were appointed messengers to the sister associations:

To Country Line, held with Flat River, Person county, Elder G. D. Roberson and brother S. W. Outterbridge.

Baltimore: Brother C. C. Aydlette and Elder G. D. Roberson.

Contentnea: Elder Chas. Meads and brethren Trevathan, Cowry, Elders W. F. Staton, W. B. Strickland, and brother Julius Andrews.

White Oak: Minutes.

Black Creek: Brethren J. M. Howell, and W. C. Trevathan.

Toisnot: Elders Strickland, Harrison and Johnson.

Abbotts Creek: Minutes.

Little River: Brethren W. C. Trevathan and Elder W. F. Staton and Mc P. Smith and A. W. Ambrose.

Eno: Brother J. M. Howell.

Resolved, That we correspond by minutes with the following associations: Delaware River, Delaware, corresponding Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Senter District and New River.

The following brethren agreed to visit the church at South Quay: Elder W. B. Strickland, quarterly; Eldea S. Hassell, July. Elder W. H. Leggett, January; Elder McP. Smith, August; Elder S. R. Ross, November; Elder W. F. Staton, April; Elder G. D. Roberson, May; brother King White, February.

Resolved, 1st. That we return thanks to God and the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality and kindness in the entertainment of this association.

Resolved, 2d. That this association discountenances, forbids and condemns all kinds of trading and misbehaviour on or around the association grounds and will in the future punish the same to the full extent of the law.

Resolved 3d. That our clerk have 2500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and associations with whom we correspond and record one copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

The association then adjourned to meet at the time and place appointed.

G. D. Roberson, Moderator.

M. T. Lawrence, Clerk.

S. W. Outterbridge, } Assistant Clerks,
Wm. Slade, }

Names of Ministers and their Post Office Address.

J. I. Ambrose,	Creswell,	N. C.
J. D. Armstrong,	Rocky Mount,	"
A. J. Austin,	Kittyhawk,	"
Stephen Biggs,	Scuppernong,	"
David Carter,	Pungo River,	"
†C. G. Dowdy,	Harbinger,	"
N. H. Harrison,	Plymouth,	"
Sylvester Hassell.	Williamston,	"
J. W. Johnson,	Leggett,	"
Lawrence Johnson,	Tarboro,	"
James H. Latham,	Acresville,	"
M. T. Lawrence,	Hamilton,	"
Elder S. R. Ross,	Oakley,	"
" Mc P. Smith,	Robersonville,	"
†M. D. Twiford,	East Lake,	"
†W. H. Peal,	Williamston	"
Charles Meads,	Kehukee,	"
†John S. Meades,	Kehukee.	N C.
Samuel Moore,	Bethel,	"
Henry Peel,	Williamston,	"
John L. Ross,	Stokes,	"
L. S. Ross,	Swan Quarter,	"
Geo. D. Roberson,	Robersonville	"
J. N. Rogerson,	Williamston,	"
W. F. Staton,	Scotland Neck,	"
W. B. Strickland,	" "	"
D. W. Topping,	Pantego,	"
L. E. Everett,	Washington,	"
A. D. Mizell,	Williamston,	"
†N. W. Strickland,	Spring Hope,	"
M. B. Williford,	Rocky Mount	"
†S. R. Hardison,	Amhurst,	"
W. H. Leggett,	Scotland Neck	"
†A. L. Harrison,	Plymouth,	"
†J. W. Harrison,	"	"
†K M. G. White,	Williamston,	"

Licentiates marked†

Names of Churches Clerks and their Post Offices.

Bear Grass	J. H. D. Peal	Williamston,	N. C.
Bethlehem, (Tyrrell)	C. H. Davenport	Columbia,	"
Bethlehem, (Pasquotank)	Elder Charles Meads	Kehukee,	"
Beulah	J, W. Lupton	Sladesville,	"
Briery Swamp	W. H. Williams.	Oakley,	"
Concord	A. W. Ambrose	Cherry,	"
Conoho	N. M. Worsley	Conoho,	"
Conoeta	W. H. Andrews	Conoeta,	"
Coinjock	Pierce Hampton.	Coinjock Bridge,	"
Cross Roads	Mrs. Bennie Snell	Coakley,	"
Cypress Grove	B. K. Davis	Leachville,	"
Deep Creep	J. L. Whitehead	Scotland Neck,	"
Elim	C. C. Aydlette	Harbinger,	"
Falls Tar River	I. W. Bass	Rocky Mount,	"
Flat Swamp	J. A. Robinson	Robersonville,	"
Flatty Creek	H. C. Boyd	Kehukee,	"
Great Swamp	Leonidas Flemming	House,	"
Hopeland	J. C. Moore	Whitakers,	"
Hamilton	J. O. Salisbury	Hamilton,	"
Jamesville	J, E. Riddick	Dardens,	"
Kehukee	B. I. Alsbrook	Scotland Neck,	"
Lawrences	J. M. Howell	Speed,	"
Lebanon	Edward Twiford	East Lake,	"
Morattock	Jos. A. T. Harrison	Plymouth,	"
Mt. Zion	F. L. Savage	Hobgood,	"
Nashville	John Stone	Nashville,	"
North Creek	D. W. Topping	Pantigo,	"
Providence	W. C. Beal	Kitty Hawk.	"
Pungo	H. L Davis	Pungo,	"
Rocky Swamp	J. N. Shearin	Heathville,	"
Sandy Grove	Mack Brantley	Spring Hope,	"
Singleton	M. H. Singleton	Washington,	"
Skewarkey	Eli Taylor	Williamston,	"
South Mattamuskeet	Philip M. Carawan	Swan Quarter,	"
South Quay	G. A. Johnson	Franklin,	Va.
Sparta	J. A. Cobb	Falkland,	N. C.
Smithwick's Creek	W. H. Daniel	Amhurst,	"
Spring Green	S. W. Outterbridge	Robersonville,	"
Salem	B. B. Ricks	Rocky Mount,	"
Tarboro	D. T. Billups	Tarboro,	"
Williams	W. W. Vick	Battleboro,	"
White Plains	H. N Waters	Acresville,	"

Corresponding Letter.

To the churches composing the Kehukee Association and to our sister associations with which we correspond, we send this renewed assurance of our brotherly love and fellowship. The 134th annual session of our Association is now being held with the church at Flat Swamp in Martin county, N. C. Nearly all our churches are represented by letters and messengers; and nearly all the associations with which we correspond are represented by minutes, and some of them by messengers and visitors. Through the blessings of the Lord, we have had fine weather, and sound and edifying preaching both day and night. We have been refreshed and comforted by the proclamation of the glorious gospel of the Son of God. Our own and our visiting ministers have faithfully declared the pure and saving truth of God in humanity and love. The meek and lowly Spirit of the Lord Jesus Christ has clearly and beautifully shone in all their ministrations and in all our proceedings. We feel that through the richness of the Divine mercy, the Kehukee Association has never sought in any way to lord it over our churches or over our sister Associations, and we hope that such a spirit will never be manifested among us. If we know anything of our poor hearts, we want to live at the feet of our Divine Redeemer and of all our dear brethren. Like the Psalmist, "We would far rather be an humble door keeper in the house of our God than to dwell in the most luxurious tents of wickedness."

We have appointed the next session of our Association to be held, if the Lord will, with the church at Spring Green in Martin Co. N. C., the first Sunday in October, 1900, with the day preceding and following when and where we hope to meet with your ministers and messengers again.

G. D. ROBERSON,
Moderator.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

Churches and Counties Where Situated.	Names of Messengers.	Monthly Meetin	Baptized.	Received by Lett	Dismissed by Lett	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	No. Member	Contribut'.
Baregrass, Martin county	John H. D. Peal and Samuel Rogers	3	1				2		41	$ 1 50
Bethlehem, Tyrrell "	W. P. Reynolds and C. H. Davenport	3			2		1		37	1 00
Beulah, Hyde "	By Letter	4					1		25	1 00
Briery Swamp, Pitt "	Geo. W. James, and W. H. Williams	2	3				1		22	1 00
Concord, Washington "	A. W. Ambrose and W. H. McLeary*	4	2				2		59	1 00
Conoho, Martin "	C. W. J. Cowey and W. M. Worsely	3	11	1	1	2	2	1	95	1 50
Conetoe, Edgecombe, "	D. W. Cobb and W. H. Andrews	3							13	1 00
Coinjock, Currituck "	Not Represented	3							10	
Cross Roads, Edgecombe "	Elder Samuel Moore	2							10	
Cyress Grove, Hyde "	By Letter	3							10	50
Deep Creek, Halifax "	J. L. Whitehead and Elder W. H. Leggett	2							16	50
Elim, Currituck "	C. G. Dowdy and C. C. Aydlett	2					1	1	30	1 50
Falls, Tar River, Nash "	I. W. Bass and W. C. Trevathan	2					2		17	1 00
Flat Swamp, Martin "	Elder Mc P. Smith and S. R. Ross	2	10		1		5		200	2 50
Flatty Creek, Pasquotank Co	Elder Charles Meads and H. C. Boyd*	1	4			1	2		68	1 50
Great Swamp, Pitt county	E. S. Phelps and Bryant D. Beach	4				1			29	1 50
Hopeland, Nash "	J. C. Moore and W. T. Pittman	4	1				2		26	1 50
Hamilton, Martin "	Elder M. T. Lawrence and Justice Everett	1	1				1		40	1 50
Jamesville, Martin "	M. Stubbs and J. B. Allen	1							26	75
Kehukee, Halifax "	T. L. House and B. I. Alsbrook	1	3	1			1		34	1 00
Lawrences, Edgecombe "	Elder W. F. Staton and J. M. Howell	3				1	2		74	2 00
Lebanon, Dare "	Not Represented	4							47	2 00
Mt. Zion, Halifax "	F. M. Mizell* and F. L. Savage	3							9	
Morattock, Washington "	Elders N. H. Harrison and A. L. Harrison	4	1	1			1		14	1 50
Nashville, Nash "	Elder M. B. Williford and I Woomble	3	2			2			82	1 50
North Creek, Beaufort "	Elder D. W. Topping* and J. J. Burnett*	4	4			1	1		25	1 50
Providence, Currituck "	B. F. Perry	3					2		19	75
Pungo, Beaufort "	Elder David Carter* and J. W. Paul*	4	3				1		67	1 50
Rocky Swamp, Halifax "	Not Represented	2							25	75
Sandy Grove, Nash "	N. W. Strickland* and McBrantley	4							13	
Singleton, Beaufort "	M. H. Singleton and L. J. Duberry*	4	2						30	2 00
Skewarkey, Martin "	Elder S. Hassell and Eli Taylor	2		1	2				15	50
South Mattamuskeet, Hyde Co.	C. F. Benson and P. M. Carrawan	2	4		1		1		69	2 00
Salem, Nash county	B. B. Ricks* and H. T. Stewart	1	1	1			1	1	82	1 50
South Quay, Southampton Va	G. A. Johnson	4		1					5	25
Sparta, Edgecombe county	J. A. Cobb	1							9	50
Smithwick's Creek, Martin Co.	S. D. Ward and Elder H. Peal*	4				1	1		15	1 00
Spring Green, Martin county	Elder G. D. Roberson and S. W. Outterbridge	4				1			92	1 50
Tarboro, Edgecombe county	W. M. Edmondson and W. H. Bradley	4	2	1			3		70	1 50
White Plains, Beaufort "	R. C. Waters and B. Waters	1	10			3	6		70	1 50
William's, Edgecombe "	W. W. Vick* and C. H. Spivey	1	1						48	1 00
		3					1		52	1 50
	Total		66	7	7	13	43	3	1730	$48 00.

bsentees marked*

Totals; churches not represented numbers stand as last reported.

MINUTES

OF THE

135th Annual Session

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

SPRING GREEN, MARTIN COUNTY, N. C.

COMMENCING ON

Saturday Before the 1st Sunday in October,
1900.

Landmark Print,
Wilson, N. C.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder Charles Meads from Jeremiah, 23:6.

After a short intermission, the Association came together and was organized by appointing Eld. S. Hassel moderator and Eld. M. T. Lawrence clerk, who called to his assistance brethren I. W. Bass and J. C. Moore.

Visiting ministers and brethren from sister Associations were invited to seats with us.

The following committees were appointed:

On Finance—B. I. Allsbrook and Mack Brantley.

On Arrangement of Preaching—Moderator and Clerk and brethren Outterbridge and Roberson.

Elders J. A. Burch and W. J. Stephenson were requested to preach at the stand to-day.

Letters from 37 churches were read, and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received:

White Oak—Elders Isaac Jones and E. T. Lundy, and Brother N. M. White and minutes.

Contentnea—Elds. G. M. Corbitt and C. C. Bland, and Bro. Thomas Johnson; Bro. Jesse Fly, visitor.

Black Creek—Eld, P. D. Gold and minutes.

Country Line—Elds. J. A. Burch and L. H. Hardy; minutes.

Toisnot—Eld. A. J. Moore; minutes.

Little River—Eld. W. J. Stephenson; minutes.

Eno—Minutes.

Senter District—Minutes.

Mayo—Minutes.

Baltimore—-Minutes.

Mountain District—Minutes.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoie—

New River—Minutes.

Corresponding Va.—Minutes.

Abbott's Creek—Elder P. W. Williard.

Warwick—Minutes.

Salisbury—Elder W. W. Meredith; minutes.

Delaware—Minutes.

Delaware River—Minutes.

Ocmulgee—Minutes.

Staunton River—
Fisher's River—Minutes.
Etcheconnee—Minutes.
Primitive Ebenezer—Minutes.

Elder W. H. Leggett was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for; none received.

Resolved, That our next Association be held with the church at Concord, Washington county, N. C., and that Eld. M. T. Lawrence preach the introductory sermon, and Eld. S. Hassell be his alternate, worship to begin at 11 o'clock a. m. Worship to begin to-morrow at 10 o'clock.

The Association then adjourned until 9 o'clock Monday morning.

SUNDAY, October 7, 1900.

Eld. L. H. Hardy preached first from Acts, 5:31: "Him hath God exalted with His right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour for to give repentance to Israel and the forgiveness of sins."

Followed by Eld. W. W. Meredith from Matt., 20:28: "Even as the Son of Man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister and to give his life a ransom for many."

After intermission for dinner Elder P. D. Gold followed from Heb., 8:7-13. Elder Isaac Jones closed from Psa., 89:15.

There was a large congregation present and fine weather; and the word was preached in power.

MONDAY, October 8, 1900.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder A. J. Moore, and proceeded to business.

The names of the messengers were not called, as the manuscript of the minutes was forgotten by the clerk.

Elds. P. W. Williard, R. H. Pittman and W. W. Meredith preached at the stand to-day.

The corresponding letter was called for, read and approved, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The committee on finance reported as follows:

In hand of Treasurer at close of last Association		$56 40
Printing minutes and postage	$32 50	
Clerk's fees	15 00—	47 50
Balance on hand		$ 8 90
Received from the churches this time		48 10
In hand of Treasurer at close of this Association		$57 00

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister Associations:

To Country Line, to be held at Wheeler's—Eld. G. D. Roberson and Bro. I. W. Bass; minutes.

Baltimore—Eld. Charles Meads and minutes.

Contentnea—Eld. W. B. Strickland and minutes.

White Oak—Eld. W. B. Strickland and minutes.

Black Creek—Eld. W. B. Strickland and Bro. William Trevathan; minutes.

Toisnot—Elders Hassell, Harrison and Staton, and Brother William Trevathan; minutes.

Abbott's Creek—Eld. G. D. Roberson and Bro. I. W. Bass; minutes.

Little River—Elds. Staton and Strickland; minutes.

Eno—Minutes.

Resolved, that we correspond by minutes with the following Associations:

Delaware River, Delaware, Corresponding Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Senter District, New River.

The following brethren agreed to visit the church at South Quay this year: Eld. S. R. Ross in November, Elder Samuel Moore in April, Eld. W. B. Strickland in May, Eld. S. Hassell in July, and Eld. Mc. P. Smith in August.

The Moderator asked that he word "permanent" be omitted before moderator in these minutes, and it was so agreed.

Resolved, 1st, That we return thanks to God and the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality and kindness in the entertainment of the Association.

Resolved, 2nd, That this Association discountenances, forbids and condemns all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds, and will in the future punish the same to the full extent of the law. And this Association recommends to the churches composing it that they have their places of meeting incorporated and protected against such lawlessness.

It is agreed that the messengers ask their churches to consider the matter of changing the time of holding our Association to some time in the week so as not to embrace Sunday, and report their action in their letters at the next Association.

It is agreed that our clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and associations with whom we correspond, and record one copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15 for his services.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

S. Hassell, Moderator.

M. T. Lawrence, Clerk.
I. W. Bass, J. C. Moore, Ass't Clerks.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

To the churches composing the Kehukee Association, and to our sister Associations with which we correspond, we send heartfelt and sympathetic greetings :

The 135th annual session of our Association is now being held with the church at Spring Green, Martin county, N. C. Our churches are generally represented by letters and messengsrs; and nearly all the associations with which we correspond are represented by minutes, messengers or visitors. The Lord has blessed us with pleasant weather, sound and edifying preaching, sweet and comforting association. All the preaching by our own and our visiting ministers has been of one piece—Jesus, the way, the truth and the life, Drawn together by the cords of love, we feel to have been strengthened in the bonds of peace, in fellowship and brotherly love, and that the Spirit of the meek and lowly Jesus has been clearly manifested in all our proceedings. Feeling that our Lord and Master came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, we would also serve in meekness and love, not only our own brethren among our beloved Association, but our brethren everywhere, and not lord it over the churches; and may we, through Divine mercy, ever sit at the feet of our Redeemer and our brethren, and like the Psalmist, feel we would far rather be an humble doorkeeper in the house of our Lord than to dwell in the most luxurious tents of wickedness. May we ever serve the Lord and our brethren in the spirit of love and the beauty of holiness.

We have appointed the next Association to be held with the church at Concord, Washington county, N. C., the first Sunday in October, 1901, with the day preceding and following, when and where we hope to meet you with ministers and messengers.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

Names of Ministers and Their Post Office Addresses.

MINISTERS.	POST OFFICE.	MINISTERS.	POST OFFICE.
J I Ambrose	Cresswell, N. C.	Samuel Moore	Bethel, N. C.
J D Armstrong	Rocky Mount, “	Henry Peel	Williamston, “
A J Austin	Kittyhawk, “	John L Ross	Stokes, “
Stephen Biggs	Scuppernong, “	L S Ross	Swan Quarter, “
David Carter	Pungo River, “	Geo D Roberson	Robersonville, “
†C G Dowdy	Harbinger, “	J N Rogerson	Williamston, “
N H Harrison	Plymouth, “	W F Staton	Scotland Neck, “
Sylvester Hassell	Williamston, “	W B Strickland	“ “ “
J W Johnson	Leggett, “	D W Topping	Pantego, “
Lawrence Johnson	Tarboro, “	L E Everett	Farmville, “
James H Latham	Acresville, “	A D Mizell	Williamston, “
M T Lawrence	Hamilton, “	†N W Strickland	Spring Hope, “
S R Ross	Oakley, “	M B Williford	Rocky Mount, “
Mc P Smith	Robersonville, “	†S R Hardison	Amhurst, “
†M D Twiford	East Lake, “	W H Leggett	Scotland Neck, “
†W H Peal	Williamston, “	†A L Harrison	Plymouth, “
Charles Meads	Kehukee, “	†J W Harrison	“ “
†John S Meads	Kehukee, “	†K M G White	Williamston, “
Licentiates marked †		C T Cross	Rocky Mount, “

Names of Churches, Clerks and Their Post Offices.

CHURCHES.	CLERKS.	POST OFFICES.	
Bear Grass	J H D Peal	Williamston,	N. C.
Bethlehem (Tyrrell)	C H Davenport,	Columbia,	"
Beulah	J W Lupton	Sladesville,	"
Briery Swamp	W H Williams	Oakley,	"
Concord	A W Ambrose	Cherry,	"
Conobo	N M Worsley	Conoho,	"
Conoeta	W H Andrews	Conoeta,	"
Coinjock	Pierce Hampton	Coinjock Bridge,	"
Cross Roads	Mrs Bennie Snell	Tarboro,	"
Cypress Grove	B K Davis	Leachville,	"
Deep Creek	J L Whitehead	Scotland Neck,	"
Elim	J C Aydlette	Harbinger,	"
Falls Tar River	I W Bass	Rocky Mount,	"
Flat Swamp	J C Andrews	Robersonville,	"
Flatty Creek	H C Boyd	Kehukee,	"
Great Swamp	Leonidas Flemming	House,	"
Hopeland	J C Moore	Whitaker's,	"
Hamilton	J O Salisbury	Hamilton,	"
Jamesville	J E Riddick	Darden's,	"
Kehukee	B I Alsbrook	Scotland Neck,	"
Lawrence	J M Howell	Speed,	"
Lebanon	Edward Twiford	East Lake,	"
Morattock	Jos A T Harrison	Plymouth,	"
Mt Zion	F L Savage	Hobgood,	"
Nashville	L G Edwards	Nashville,	"
North Creek	D W Topping	Pantego,	"
Providence	W C Beal	Kitty Hawk,	"
Pungo	H E Davis	Pungo,	"
Rocky Swamp	J N Shearin	Heathville,	"
Sandy Grove	Mack Brantley	Spring Hope,	"
Singleton	M H Singleton	Washington,	"
Skewarkey	Eli Taylor	Williamston,	"
South Mattamuskeet	C F Benson	Lake Comfort,	"
South Quay	G A Johnson	Franklin,	Va
Sparta	J A Cobb	Falkland,	N. C.
Smithwick's Creek	W H Daniel	Amhurst,	"
Spring Green	S W Outterbridge	Robersonville,	"
Salem	B P Ricks	Rocky Mount,	"
Tarboro	D T Billups	Tarboro,	"
Williams	W W Vick	Battleboro,	"
White Plains	H N Waters	Pine Town,	"

STATISTICAL TABLE.

CHURCHES.	COUNTIES.	NAMES OF MESSENGERS	Mo. M s	Bap'd	Rec. by let.	Dis. by let.	Exc'd	Dec.	Res'd.	No. m'rs.	Con's.
Bear Grass	Martin	W M Harrison, Samuel Rogerson	3	....	....	....	....	1	....	40	1
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	W P Reynolds, C H Davenport	3	2	....	....	3	2	....	34	1
Beulah	Hyde	By letter	4	....	....	....	....	1	1	25	1
Briery Swamp	Pitt	W H Williams, G W James	2	....	....	....	....	1	....	22	1
Concord	Washington	N W Ambrose, A W Ambrose	4	3	....	....	1	5	....	58	1 00
Conoho	Martin	John Harrell, N M Worsely	3	4	1	1	6	....	....	92	1 50
Conetoe	Edgecombe	D W Cobb, W H Andrews	3	....	....	....	....	....	....	13	1 00
Coinjock	Currituck	No representation	3	....	....	....	....	....	....	10	....
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Elder Samuel Moore	2	....	....	....	....	....	....	10	50
Cypress Grove	Hyde	By letter	3	....	....	....	....	1	....	15	50
Deep Creek	Halifax	W P Roberson, Eeder W H Leggett	2	2	....	....	1	1	2	30	1 00
Elim	Currituck	C G Dowdy, C C Aydelett	2	....	....	....	....	....	....	17	1 00
Falls Tar River	Nash	W C Trevathan, I W Bass	2	1	1	....	3	1	....	199	2 50
Flat Swamp	Martin	Elder Mc P Smith, H D Jenkins	1	2	....	....	....	1	....	70	1 50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Elder Charles Meads, H C Boyd	4	....	....	....	....	....	....	29	1 50
Great Swamp	Pitt	B D Beach, Leonidas Flemming	4	....	....	....	....	....	....	26	1 50
Hopeland	Nash	J C Moore, James W Pittman	1	4	3	....	....	....	....	41	1 50
Hamilton	Martin	Elder M T Lawrence, Justus Everett	1	....	1	1	1	1	1	25	75
Jamesville	Martin	Elder A D Mizell, J B Allen	1	2	....	1	....	....	....	35	1 00
Kehukee	Halifax	T L House, B I Allsbrook	3	2	....	2	4	2	1	69	2 00
Lawrence's	Edgecombe	Elder W F Staton, Calvin Medford	4	1	....	3	....	1	....	44	2 00
Lebanon	Dare	By letter	3	1	....	....	1	....	1	10	50
Mt Zion	Halifax	Elder W B Strickland, G B Bryant	1	4	3	....	....	....	....	22	1 50
Morattock	Washington	R M Peacock, A L Harrison	3	....	1	....	3	5	....	79	1 50
Nashville	Nash	George W Womble, L G Edwards	4	1	....	....	....	1	....	26	1 50
North Creek	Beaufort	Elder D W Topping, J J Burnett	3	....	....	....	....	2	....	16	75
Providence	Currituck	B F Perry	4	1	....	....	....	....	....	68	2 00
Pungo	Beaufort	David Paul, A L Clayton	2	....	....	....	1	1	....	23	60
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	No intelligence	4	....	....	....	....	....	....	13	....
Sandy Grove	Nash	Mack Brantley, Benjamin Dew	4	....	1	....	....	....	....	31	2 00
Singleton	Beaufort	M H Singleton, S C Williams	2	1	2	....	....	....	....	14	50
Skewarkey	Martin	Elder S Hassell, Eli Taylor	2	1	....	2	2	....	....	69	2 00
South Mattemuskeet	Hyde	C F Benson, David M Carrawan	1	4	....	....	....	....	....	34	1 50
Salem	Nash	John H Green	4	....	....	....	....	....	....	6	50
South Quay	Southhampton, Va	No intelligence	1	....	....	....	....	....	....	8	....
Sparta	Edgecombe	J A Cobb, John E Moore	4	2	....	....	....	....	....	17	1 00
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	S D Ward, Elder Henry Peal	4	....	....	....	1	2	....	89	1 50
Spring Green	Martin	Elder G D Roberson, S W Outterbridge	4	6	1	....	1	2	....	70	1 50
Tarboro	Edgecombe	W H Bradley, D [illegible] Billips	1	1	....	....	1	3	....	68	1 50
White Plains	Beaufort	Thomas W Boyd P S Waters	1	1	....	....	1	2	....	46	1 00
Williams	Edgecombe	W W Vick, C H Spivey	3	3	....	....	....	2	....	53	1 50

Churches not heard from understood as last reported

MINUTES

—OF THE—

136th Annual Session

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

—HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT—

Concord, Washington County, N. C.,

—COMMENCING ON—

SATURDAY BEFORE THE 1st SUNDAY IN OCT., 1901.

Landmark Steam Printing House,
Wilson, N. C.
1901.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder M. T. Lawrence, from Ephesians 2:10.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder Sylvester Hassell Moderator and Elder M. I. Lawrence Clerk, and Brethren I. W. Bass and J. C. Moore Assistant Clerks.

The following committees were appointed:

On Finance—Brethren B. I. Allsbrook and M. Brantley.

On arrangements of preaching---Moderator and Clerk, and Brethren J. I. Ambrose and A. W. Ambrose.

Elders P. W. Williard and J. A. Norton preached at the stand today.

Letters from 38 churches were received and read, and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak--Minutes.

Contentnea---Brethren J. J. Eason, J. L. Brake, Henry Brake and minutes.

Country Line---Minutes.

Black Creek—Elder P. D. Gold, brother J. B. Smith and Minutes.

Little River—Elder P. W. Williard and minutes.

Toisnot—Elder A. J. Moore and minutes.

Eno—Minutes.

Senter District—Minutes.

Mayo--Minutes.

Baltimore --Elder J. T. Rowe and minutes.

Mountain District---Minutes.

Mill Branch—

Upatoie—

New River—Minutes.

Corresponding Va.—Minutes.

Abbott's Creek—Elder P. W. Williard; minutes

Warwick—Minutes.

Salisbury—Minutes.

Delaware Minutes.

Delaware River—Minutes.

Ocmulgee—Minutes.

Staunton River—Minutes.

Fisher's River—Minutes.

Etcheconnee—

Primitive Ebenezer—Minutes.

Elder J. A. Norton was present as visitor from the Ebenezer association of Virginia.

Elder G. D. Roberson was appointed to write a corresponping letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for none received.

Twenty-two churches voted to change the time of holding the Association and thirteen against it, and six not heard from. And it was agreed to change it to Wednesday, Thursday and Friday, after the 1st Sunday in October.

Resolved, That our next association be held with the church at Tarboro, N. C., and that Elder S. Hassell be appointed to preach the introductory sermon and Elder M. T. Lawrence be his alternate, worship to commence at 11 o'clock a m. Worship to begin at 10 o'clock to-morrow. The Association then adjourned until 9 o'clock Monday.

SUNDAY, October 6th, 1901.

Elder Joshua T. Rowe introduced the worship and preached from the 23rd Psalm, "The Lord is my shepherd, I shall not want &c."

Elder S. Hassell followed and preached from 2nd Thessalonians, 2: 13, 14, "But we are bound to give thanks always to God for you brethren &c."

After an intercession of half an hour Elder P. D. Gold followed and preached from Hebrew 7: 12, "For the priesthood being changed there is made of necessity a change also of the law."

The Lord blessed us with remarkably fine weather, and the word preached in power seemed to be received with marked attention and we hope it may be blessed to the comfort and instruction of many.

MONDAY, Oct. 7th, 1901.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder J. T. Rowe, and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

Elders A. J. Moore and J. A. Norton preached at the stand to-day.

The corresponding letter was called for, read and approved and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The question of the time to hold the Association was again considered, and it was unanimously agreed by all the messengers present to fix the time on Wednesday, Thursday and Friday, before the first Sunday in October of each year.

The Committee on Finance reported as follows:

In hand of Treasurer at close of last Association		$57 00
Printing minutes and postage	$32 50	
Clerk's fees	15 00—	47 50
Balance on hand		$ 9 50
Received from the churches at this time		46 35
In hand of the Treasurer at this Association		$55 85

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister associations.

To Country Line—To be held at Arbor, Caswell County; minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Contentnea—Brother I. W. Bass, Elders G. D. Roberson, W. C: Trevathan, W. H. Bradly and others; and minntes.

White Oak—Brethren I. W. Bass and W. C. Trevathan; Elder J. N. Rogerson.

Black Creek—Brother I. W. Bass and minutes.

Toisnot—Elder S. Hassell and brethren Geo. Womble and M. Brantley.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Little River—Brother C. H. Spivey and minutes.

Eno—Minutes.

Resolved, that we correspond by minutes with the following associations:

Delaware, Corresponding Va, Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Senter District and New River.

All the churches composing the Association reported themselves in peace.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay for the following year:

Elder J. W. Johnson in November; Elder McP. Smith in June, Elder W. H. Leggett in Februa y, Elder S. Hassell in July, Elder J. I Ambrose in March, Elder J. N; Rogerson in August, Elder G. D. Roberson in April, Elder W. F. Staton in September, and W. B. Strickland in May.

It is agreed that any member of this Association visiting the associations with whom we correspond, be authorized to represent this Association.

Brother Mack Brantley was appointed to write an obituary of brother N. W. Strickland, to be attached to these minutes.

Resolved, 1st, That we return thanks to God, as much as in us is, for the excellent weather and order and peace of our body, and to the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality and kindness in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved, 2nd, That this Association discountenances, forbids and condemns all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds and will in the future punish the same to the full extent of the law. And this Association reco mends to the churches composing it that they have their places of meeting incorporated and protected against such lawlessness.

It is agreed that our clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and associations with whom we correspond, and record one copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15 for his services.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

S. Hassell, Moderator.

M. T. Lawrence, Clerk.

I. W. Bass, J. C. Moore, Ass't. Clerks.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association that is now convened with the church at Concord in her 136th Annual Session sendeth this her annual epistle of love to her sister associations with whom we correspond.

DEAR BRETHREN.—May the love of God which passeth knowledge abound throughout the camps of Israel. Nearly all of our churches are reported either by letter or messengers, expressing that peace and fellowship yet abound in their midst, for which we are thankful unto Him who is the author of peace. Though there is not much in gatherings in our churches, we feel that it is better to dwell in the housetop in peace than to dwell in a large place with a brawling woman. The preaching that has been proclaimed by our ministering brethren since our coming together is a manifestation of the reigning grace of our blessed Jesus. Should we not my brethren rejoice and be glad that our lot is cast in a land where the Gospel of the dear Son of God which is a savor of life to the believer, is so wonderfully proclaimed. We ought to esteem them who thus preach the acceptable year of the Lord very highly as the scriptures express, for their work's sake. We have been favored with very pleasant and agreeable weather and do much appreciate your correspondence, which is of great value. For it written that, "Those who are joined unto the Lord are of one spirit." How good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity where the cloud of witnesses empty themselves upon the animated earth who are called upon to hear the word of the Lord. Though we wonder at times that the Lord should have had mercy upon us poor sinners, yet we do rejoice when we can remember all the way in which He has brought us, and hath made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ. Thus we should show forth the praises of Him who has called us out of darkness into His marvellous light, and be ready to give him that asketh, a reason of our hope. We should remember this word (Be Ready) brethren, for if we are or should be contending about words that gender strife and thereby become excited or mad. we would hardly be ready to tell our experience. Paul said, "I will sing with the Spirit and understanding also." So it is not usual for one to set a good tune to his song and sing with melody in the heart if contentious. Therefore brethren, let us go to him with prayer in our hearts who stills the waters of the troubled sea and invoke his blessings upon us, that we may still live in peace among ourselves and earnestly contend for the faith once delivered to the saints, for the God of love has promised to come to them who love his appearing the second time without sin unto salvation

We have appointed the next association to be held with the church at Tarboro, Edgecombe county, N. C., commencing on Wednesday before the first Sunday in October, 1901, and continue three days, when and where we hope to meet you again in the blessed fellowhip of the Gospel of Jesus Christ our Lord.

S HASSELL, Moderator.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

Names of Ministers and Their Post Office Adresses.

MINISTERS.	POST OFFICE.	MINISTERS.	POST OFFICE,
J. I. Ambrose	Cherry, N. C.	Charles Meads	Kehukee, N. C.
J. D. Armstrong	Port Norfolk, "	†John S. Meads	" "
A. J. Austin	Kittyhawk, "	Samuel Moore	Bethel, "
Stephen Biggs,	Scuppernong, "	Henry Peel	Amhurst, "
David Carter.	Pungo River. "	John L Ross	Stokes, "
†C. G. Dowdy	Harbinger, "	L. S. Ross	Rose Bay, "
N. H. Harrison	Plymouth, "	Geo. D. Roberson	Robersonville, "
Sylvester Hassell	Williamstown, "	J. N. Roberson	Williamston, "
J. W. Johnson	Leggett, "	W. F. Staton	Scotland Neck, "
Lawrence Johnson	Tarboro, "	W. B. Strickland	" " "
James H. Latham	Acresville, "	D. W. Topping	Pantego, "
M. T. Lawrence	Hamilton, "	A. D. Mizell	Amhurst, "
S. R. Ross	Oakley, "	M. B. Williford.	Rocky Mount, "
Mc P. Smith	Robersonville, "	†S. R. Hardison	Amhurst, "
†M. D. Twiford	East Lake, "	W. H. Leggett	Scotland Neck, "
†W. H. Peal	Williamston, "	A. L. Harrison	Plymouth, "
		†K. M. G. White	Williamston, "

Licentiates marked †

Names of Churches, Clerks and Their Post Offices.

CHURCHES.	CLERKS.	POST OFFICES.	
Bear Grass..	J. H. D. Peal	Everett,	N. C.
Bethlehem (Tyrrell)	C. H. Davenport.	Columbia,	"
Beulah.	J. W. Lupton	Sladesville,	"
Briery Swamp.	W. H. Williams	Oakley,	"
Concord.	A. W. Ambrose	Cherry,	"
Conoho	N. M. Worsely.	Conoho,	"
Conoeta.	W. H. Andrews	Conoeta,	"
Coinjock.	Pierce Hampton	Coinjock Bridge,	"
Cross Roads	Mrs. Bennie Snell	Tarboro,	"
Cypress Grove.	B. K. Davis	Leachville,	"
Deep Creek	W. P. Roberson	Scotland Neck,	"
Elim.	C. C. Aydlette.	Harbinger,	"
Falls Tar River	I. W. Bass.	Rocky Mount,	"
Flat Swamp	J. C. Andrews.	Robersonville,	"
Flatty Creek	H. C. Boyd	Kehukee,	"
Great Swamp	Leonidas Flemming	Greenville,	"
Hopeland.,	J. C. Moore	Whitaker's,	"
Hamilton	J.O. Salisbury	Hamilton,	"
Jamesville	J. E Riddick.	Darden's,	"
Kehukee	B. I. Alsbrook	Scotland Neck,	"
Lawrence	J. M. Howell	Speed,	"
Lebanon	Edward Twiford	East Lake,	"
Morrattock	Jos, A. T. Harrison	Plymouth,	"
Mt. Zion	F. L. Savage	Hobgood,	"
Nashville	L. G. Edwards.	Nashville,	"
North Creek	D. W. Topping	Pantego,	"
Providence	W. C Beal.	Kitty Hawk,	"
Pungo	H. L. Davis	Pungo,	"
Rocky Swamp.	J. N. Shearin	Heathville,	"
Sandy Grove	Mack Brantley	Spring Hope,	"
Singleton.	M. H Singleton	Washington,	"
Skewarkay	Eli Taylor	Williamston,	"
South Mattamuskeet	C, F, Benson	Lake Comfort,	"
South Quay	G. A. Johnson	Franklin,	Va.
Sparta	J. A Cobb	Falkland,	N C.
Smithwick's Creek	W. H. Daniel	Amhurst,	"
Spring Green	S. W. Outterbridge	Robersonville,	"
Salem	B. B. Ricks	Rocky Mount,	"
Tarboro.,	D. T. Billups	Tarboro,	"
Williams	W. W. Vick	Battleboro,	"
White Plains	H. N. Waters	Pine Town,	"

STATISTICAL TABLE.

CHURCHES.	COUNTIES.	NAMES OF MESSENGERS.	Mo, Mgs	Bap'd	Rec. by let	Dis. by let	Exc'd	Dec.	Res'd	No. m'rs	Con's
Bear Grass	Martin	Eld J N Martin and J H D Peal.	3	2						42	$ 1 50
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	T F Holida and Micaja Phelps	3			1		2	1	34	1 00
Beulah	Hyde	Eld L S Ross* and William Hudson*	4					1		24	1 00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	W H Williams and G W James	2							22	1 00
Concord	Washington	Eld J I Ambrose and A W Ambrose	4	2	1			6	1	55	1 00
Conoho	Martin	John Harrell and Jesse Jonnson	3			2	1	5		82	1 50
Conetoe	Edgecombe	D W Cobb* and W H Andrews*	3							13	1 00
Coinjock	Currituck	No representation.	3							10	
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	By letter	2					1		9	50
Cypress Grove	Hyde	R H Davis, D W Dunbar	2					1		15	50
Deep Creek	Halifax	Eld W H Leggett, J N Phelps	2	1						29	1 50
Elim	Currituck	C G Dowdy, C C Aydlett	2					1		16	1 00
Falls Tar River	Nash	W C Trevathan, Jesse Brake	2	7	2	6	1	2	2	202	2 50
Flat Swamp	Martin	Elder S R Ross* McP Smith	1					3		70	1 50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Charles Meads*, H C Boyd*	4	3				2		30	1 50
Great Swamp	Pitt	B D Beach, E S Phelps	4							26	1 50
Hamilton	Martin	Elder M T Lawrence, Jesse Johnson	1	1				1		25	75
Hopeland	Nash	J C Moore, Jos W Pittman	1	4				4		41	1 50
Jamesville	Martin	Elder A D Mizell, Marcellus Stubbs,	1			1		2		31	1 00
Kehukee	Halifax	W R House, B I Allsbrook	3					2		67	2 00
Lawrence's	Edgecombe	Elder W F Staton, J M Howell*	4	1		1	1	1		42	2 00
Lebanon	Dare	M D Twiford, Edward Twiford*	3	1						10	50
Mt Zion	Halifax	F M Mizell*, G B Bryan	1			1				22	1 50
Morrattock	Washington	R M Peacock, J W Harrison	3	1				4		75	1 50
Nashville	Nash	G W Womble, L G Edwards*	4				1			25	1 00
North Creek	Beaufort	Elder D W Topping* L J Deberry	3		1					16	50
Providence	Currituck	By letter	4	1			1	1		68	1 00
Pungo	Beaufort	Elder David Carter, David Paul	2	1						24	60
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	No intelligence	4							13	
Sandy Grove	Nash	Benj Dew*, Mc Brantly	4	1		2		4		26	1 50
Singleton	Beaufort	S C Williams, M H Singleton*	2		1					15	50
Skewarkey	Martin	Elder S Hassell, Eli Taylor	2	2	1			1	1	71	2 00
South Mattemuskeet	Hyde	Langton Berry,* C F Benson	1	1						85	1 50
Salem	Nash	J T Stewart*	2		2	1				7	50
South Quay	Southhampton, Va	No intelligence	1							8	
Sparta	Edgecombe	Jas A Cobb,* W Y Moore*	4	2				1		18	1 00
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	Elder Henry Peal, W H Peal	4					7		82	1 50
Spring Green	Martin	Elder G D Roberson, Alex Rawls	4	1			1	2		69	1 50
Tarboro	Edgecombe	W H Bradley, D T Billups	1	1		1	3	2		63	1 50
White Plains	Beaufort	Wm W Bowen, Richard C Waters	1		1		1			46	1 00
Williams	Edgecombe	W W Vick, C H Svivey	3							53	1 50

OBITUARY OF NEVERSON WRIGHT STRICKLAND.

N. W Strickland was born April 18th, 1837 and reared in Nash County, N. C., and died the 29th day of July, 1901, of inflamation of the bowels; age 64 years, 3 months and 11 days. He was married to Miss Margia A. Ferrell by whom he had seven children, and all survive him except two of his younger children that died several years ago. The former life of Brother Strickland was very romantic, but it pleased God to open his blind eyes and show him how vile and helpless he was, his conviction and suffering on account of sin were of a very pungent nature, until he received a bright and glorious manifestation of his deliverance from sin and hell as he expressed it, and the revelation of Jesus Christ to him as his Almighty Saviour, and a few years thereafter he went before the church at Sandy Grove at the June meeting in 1880 and was received into the fellowship of the church, and was on the fourth Sunday in July of the same year baptized by Elder Russell Tucker; and at the following December meeting the church gave him license to exercise his gift. He was firm and well established in the faith and doctrine of God our Saviour, and did not shun to declare the whole counsel of God. He was tender hearted and forbearing and ready to forgive the erring, and showed much sympathy for the poor and distressed. He bore his afflictions with becoming Christian fortitude and patience. The writer visited him in his sickness, and heard him say he was not afraid to die, but dreaded the sting; but his faith in Jesus was strong, believing He would take his departing spirit to Himself; and a very little before he expired he asked that a name be given him, and he was told that Jesus was the only name that could do dying sinners good, and he nodded his assent, being too weak to speak, and he soon fell asleep, steadfast in that faith for which he earnestly contended.

Mack Brantley

Spring Hope, N. C., Oct. 14th, 1901.

MINUTES

OF THE 137TH ANNUAL SESSION

—OF THE—

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

TARBORO,

EDGECOMBE COUNTY, N. C.

—CONVENING ON—

WEDNESDAY BEFORE THE FIRST SUNDAY
IN OCTOBER, 1902.

P. D. Gold & Son, Printer.
Wilson, N. C.
1902.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder S. Hassell from Romans 3rd chapter, 4th verse.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder S.Hassell Moderater and Elder M. T. Lawrence Clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren J. C. Moore and I. W. Bass.

The following committees were appointed on Finance: Brethren McBrantly and B.I. Allsbrook.

On arrangements of preaching the Moderater and Clerk and Brethren Billups and Coker.

Elders J. A. Burch and 'Jos. E. Adams preached at the stand to-day and Elder A. J. Moore at night.

Letters from forty churches were received and read and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following was received:

White Oak, Elder Isaac Jones and N. M. White and Minutes.

Contentnea, Elders T. C. Hart and Wm. Fly and Jesse Fly and others with Minutes.

Country Line, Elders Jas. A. Burch and L. H. Hardy, J. W. Gilliam and Minutes.

Little River, Elder J. E. Adams and Minutes.

Black Creek, Elders P. D. Gold, Woodard, Farmer and others with Minutes.

Eno, M. H. Suit, visitor and Minutes.

Senter District, Minutes.

Mayo, Minutes.

Baltimore, Elder J. T. Rowe and Minutes.

Mountain District, Minutes.

Mill Branch, Minutes.

Upatoie, Minutes.

New River, Minutes.

Corresponding Va. Minutes.

Abbott's Creek, Minutes.

Warwick, Minutes.

Salisbury,Minutes.

Delaware, Minutes.

Delaware River, Minutes.

Ocmulgee, Minutes,

Staunton River, Minutes

Fisher's River, Elder A. M. Denny, Brother Booker and Minutes.

Etcheconnee, Minutes.

Primitive Ebenezer, Minutes.

Elder M. B. Williford was appointed to write a corresponding letter.

Petitionary letters were called for. None presented.

Resolved that our next Association be held with the church at Sandy Grove, Nash County, and that Elder S. Hassell preach the introductory sermon and Elder M. T. Lawrence be his alternate; worship to begin at 11 o'clock A. M. Worship to begin to-morrow at 10 o'clock. The Association then ajourned until 9 o'clock to-morrow.

The morning service was opened with singing and prayer by Elder Joshua T. Rowe who preached from 84th Psalm "How amiable are thy tabernacles O. Lord of hosts!" &c.

Elder L. H. Hardy followed and preached from Psalm, 25-14 verse, "The secret of the Lord is with them that fear him; and he will show them his covenant."

In the afternoon Elder William Woodard preached from the 1st Epistle of John, 1st chapter, 5th verse. "This then is the message which we have heard of him and declare unto you that God is light and in him is no darkness at all."

Elder A. M. Denny followed and preached from Luke, 5th chapter 26th verse. "And they were all amazed, and they glorified God and were filled with fear saying 'We have seen strange things to-day.' "

Elder J. F. Farmer preached at night.

The association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder J. E. Adams and proceeded to business.

The names of the messengers were called over and those absent marked in the table of churches.

Corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The committee on finance reported as follows:

In hand of clerk at close of last association		$55.85.
Paid for printing minutes and postage	$32.00	
Clerks fees	15.00	47.00.
Balance on hand		$8.85.
Received from the churches at this time		47.75.
In hand of clerk at this association		56.60.

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister associations.

To Country Line to be held at Big Meadows in Chatham Co—I. W. Bass and Elder G. D. Roberson and minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Contentnea—I. W. Bass, M. H. Singleton, Alex Strickland, M. T. Lawrence and minutes.

White Oak—Minutes.

Black Creek—Elders G. D. Roberson, I. W. Bass, W. C. Trevathan, J. M. Howell and minutes.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Little River—Minutes.

Eno—Minutes.

Resolved that we correspond by minutes with the following associations:

Delaware, Delaware River, Corresponding Va. Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Senter District and New River.

Elder A. J. Moore was present as visitor from Toisnot church.

The following Brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay this year: January, Eld. W. H. Leggett; November, 1902, Eld. S. R. Ross; Dec. Eld. M. B. Williford; Feb. Eld. G. D. Roberson; March, J. I. Ambrose; April, J. E. Adams; May, McP. Smith; June, W F. Staton; July, S. Hassell; August, J. N. Rogerson; Sept. A. D. Mizell.

All the churches of the association reported themselves in peace.

It is agreed that any member of this Association visiting the associations with whom we correspond be authorized to represent this association.

Resolved 1. That we return thanks to God as much as in us is for the excellent weather and order and peace of our body and to the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality and kindness in the entertainment of this association.

Resolved 2. That this association discontenances, forbids and condemns all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the church grounds. And will in the future punish the same to the full extent of the law. And this association recommends to the churches composing it that they have their places of meeting incorporated and protected against such lawlessness.

It is agreed that our clerk have 2500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and associations with whom we correspond and record one copy on our record, and that he be allowed 15.00 for his services. The association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.
M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

I. W. BASS, } Assistant Clerks.
J. C. MOORE, }

FRIDAY, OCT. 3, 1902.

Elder P. D. Gold opened the service and preached from the 15th chapter of Luke including several verses.

Elder James S. Woodard followed and preached from Galatians 5th chapter 22nd and 23rd verses, "But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, long suffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness and temperance, against such there is no law."

Elder Isaac Jones preached the last sermon from Luke, 9th chapter 60th verse, "Jesus said unto him, let the dead bury their dead: but go thou and preach the Kingdom of God."

The moderator closed the services with some interesting and comforting remarks. We were blessed of the Lord with excellent weather and sound and able preaching. May the blessing of the Lord follow.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association that is now convened with the church at Tarboro in her 137th Annual Session, sendeth this her Annual epistle of love to her Sister Associations with whom we correspond.

DEAR BRETHREN:—By the mercies of God we hope His love still abounds with his chosen people, as a manifestation of which love nearly all of our churches are reported either by letter or messenger, bearing the precious tidings of Peace and fellowship, for which we are exceedingly thankful to our God who has given us that Peace the world cannot give, though there is not much ingathering reported.

The preaching that has been proclaimed by our ministering brethren since our coming together is a manifestation of the reigning grace of our blessed Saviour for which we feel thankful to Him from whom every good gift and every perfect gift cometh. We ought to esteem those who thus preach the riches of God's grace and whom He has called and qualified to rightly divide the word of truth, very highly for the work's sake. The Lord is favoring us with very pleasant and agreeable weather, indeed we do feel like we should forever praise and adore His blessed and exalted name for the wonderful blessings to the children of men, which are all in mercy and unmerited on our part, for we wonder often that the blessed Lord should have had mercy upon us.

Yet we do rejoice and are glad when we remember how merciful he is to us and continually making us sit together in Heavenly places in His precious name, which He has told should be in ages to come, and given wisdom from above by which we first knew we were sinners indeed, and which has ever since guided us, and by which to day we hope to be walking in the light of His countenance, seeing eye to eye and speaking one and the same thing as it is in Christ Jesus, and brethren let us pray our God that His great and unspeakable gifts may continue with us that we may walk worthy of the vocation wherewith we are called, and as a band of brethren, which we are, press onward and onward by the help of our God, to the mark for the prize of the high calling as it is in Christ Jesus our Lord. We have appointed the next Association to be held at the church at Sandy Grove, Nash County, N. C., commencing on Wednesday before the first Sunday in October, 1903, and continue three days when and where we hope to meet you again in the blessed fellowship of the Gospel of the Son of God.

S. HASSELL Moderator.
M. T. Lawrence Clerk,

Names of Ministers and their Post Office Addresses.

MINISTERS.	POST OFFICE.	MINISTERS.	POST OFFICE.
J I Ambrose	Cherry, N. C.	Charles Meads	Kehukee, N. C.
J D Armstrong	Rocky Mount, “	†John S Meads	“ “
A J Austin	Kittyhawk, “	Samuel Moore	Bethel “
Stephen Biggs	Scuppernong, “	Henry Peel	Amhurst, “
David Carter	Pungo River, “	John L Ross	Stokes, “
†C G Dowdy	Harbinger, “	L S Ross	Rose Bay, “
N H Harrison	Plymouth, “	Geo D Roberson	Robersonville, “
Sylvester Hassell	Williamston, “	J N Roberson	Williamston, “
J W Johnson	Whitakers, “	W F Staton	Scotland Neck, “
Lawrence Johnson	Tarboro, “	W B Strickland	“ “
James H Latham	Acresville, “	D W Topping	Pantego, “
M T Lawrence	Hamilton, “	A D Mizell	Amhurst, “
S R Ross	Oakley, “	M B Williford	Rocky Mount, “
McP Smith,	Robersonville, “	†S R Hardison	Amhurst, “
†M D Twiford	East Lake, “	WH Leggett	Scotland Neck, “
†W H Peal	Williamston, “	A L Harrison	Plymouth, “
†L J Deberry	Bath, “	K M G White	Williamston, “

Licentiates marked †.

STATISTICAL TABLE.

CHURCHES. COUNTIES, WHERE SITUATED.	NAMES OF MESSENGERS	Mo. Meetings.	Baptized	Received by Letter	Dismissed by Letter	Excluded	Deceased	Restored	No. Fellowship	Contributions
Bear Grass—Martin	Eld J N Rogerson and Samuel Rogerson	3	......	......	......	......	......	......	42	$ 1 50
Bethlehem—Tyrrell	C H Davenport* and Micajah Phelps*	3	1	......	......	1	......	......	32	1 00
Beulah—Hyde	By Letter	4	1	......	......	......	1	......	25	1 00
Briery Swamp—Pitt	W H Williams, Aljernon Whichard*	2	1	......	......	......	......	......	25	1 00
Concord—Washington	Eld J I Ambrose*, A W Ambrose	4	3	......	......	......	1	1	59	1 00
Conoho—Martin	N M Worsley, Jesse Johnson	3	......	......	......	......	3	......	81	1 50
Conetoe—Edgecombe	W H Andrews, D W Cobb	3	......	......	......	......	1	......	12	1 00
Coinjock—Currituck	No intelligence	3	......	......	......	......	......	......	10	....
Cross Roads—Edgecombe	Eld Samuel Moore	2	......	......	......	......	......	......	9	50
Cypress Grove—Hyde	Eld L S Ross* and B K Davis	2	......	......	......	......	1	......	13	50
Deep Creek—Halifax	Eld W H Leggett, M T Strickland	2	2	......	1	1	3	1	25	1 00
Elim—Currituck	C G Dowdy and C C Aydlette	2	......	......	......	......	1	......	15	1 00
Falls Tar River—Nash	I W Bass, W C Trevathan	2	2	1	......	......	4	2	203	2 50
Providence—Currituck	By Letter	4	5	......	......	......	1	......	72	2 00
Pungo—Beaufort	Joseph W Paul,* Benj F Carter	2	7	......	1	......	1	......	30	1 00
Rocky Swamp—Halifax	No intelligence	4	......	......	......	......	......	......	13	....
Sandy Grove—Nash	Benj Dew,* Mc Brantley	4	1	......	1	......	......	......	26	1 50
Singleton—Beaufort	D T Ross, M H Singleton	3	......	......	1	......	......	......	14	50
Skewarkey—Martin	Eld S Hassell, Eli Taylor	2	......	3	......	......	5	......	71	2 00
South Mattamuskeet—Hyde	D M Carrawan, G M Jarvis	1	3	......	......	......	2	......	77	1 50
Salem—Nash	Geo N Melton, H T Stewart	2	......	1	1	......	......	......	7	1 00
So. Quay—Southampton, Va.	By Letter	1	......	......	......	......	......	......	8	50
Sparta—Edgecombe	John E Moore, W Y Moore*	4	2	1	......	......	1	......	20	1 00
Smithwick Creek—Martin	Eld Henry Peal,* Simon D Ward	4	1	......	......	......	......	......	82	1 50
Spring Green—Martin	Eld G D Roberson, S W Outterbridge	4	2	......	......	1	2	......	66	1 50
Tarboro—Edgecombe	D T Billups, W M Edmondson	1	1	......	......	1	3	......	65	1 50
Flat Swamp—Martin	Elds S R Ross and McP Smith	1	......	......	......	......	3	......	65	1 50
Flatty Creek—Pasquotank	Eld Charles Meads, W H Keaton	4	2	......	......	......	1	......	32	1 50
Great Swamp—Pitt	Leonidas Flemming, Eld Samuel Moore	4	......	......	......	1	2	......	23	1 50
Hamilton—Martin	Eld M T Lawrence, Justus Everett	1	......	1	......	1	1	1	24	75
Hopeland—Nash	J C Moore, James W Pittman	1	6	......	......	......	3	......	44	1 50

Jamesville—Martin	Eld A D Mizell, Marcellus Stubbs	1	......	......	......	......	1	......	30	1 00
Kehukee—Halifax	T L House, B I Allsbrook	3	2	......	......	......	3	1	67	2 00
Lawrence's—Edgecombe	Eld W F Staton,* J M Howell	4	1	2	1	......	2	......	41	2 00
Lebanon—Dare	By Letter	3	......	......	......	......	......	......	10	....
Mt. Zion—Halifax	Gilbert Bryant, F M Mizell	1	......	......	3	......	......	......	19	1 00
Morattock—Washington	Eld N H Harrison,* Benj Clifton	3	1	1	......	1		......	72	1 00
Nashville—Nash	Isaac Womble,* C Whitfield	4	......	......	......	......	2	1	24	1 50
North Creek—Beaufort	L J Deberry, Eld D W Topping	2	2	1	......	......	......	......	19	1 00
White Plains—Beaufort	Leon B Osborn, Jesse B Stubbs*	1	......	......	......	......	......	......	45	1 00
Williams'—Edgecombe	W W Vick, C H Spivey	3	4	......	......	......	2	......	56	1 50
Totals		......	49	11	9	7	50	7	1669	$47 75

Names of Churches, Clerks, and their Post Offices,

CHURCHES	CLERKS	POSTOFFICES.	
Bear Grass	J H D Peal	Everett,	N. C.
Bethlehem (Tyrrell)	C H Davenport	Columbia,	"
Beulah	J W Lupton	Sladesville,	"
Briery Swamp	W H Williams	Oakley,	"
Concord	A W Ambrose	Cherry,	"
Conoho	N M Worsely	Conoho,	"
Conoeta	W H Andrews.	Conoeta,	"
Coinjock	Pierce Hampton	Coinjock Bridge,	"
Cross Roads	Mrs Bennie Snell	Tarboro,	"
Cypress Grove	B K Davis	Leachville,	"
Deep Creek	W P Roberson	Scotland Neck,	"
Elim	C C Aydlette	Harbinger,	"
Falls Tar River	I W Bass	Rocky mount,	"
Flat Swamp	J C Andrews	Robersonville,	"
Flatty Creek	Charles Meads	Kehukee,	"
Great Swamp	D H James	Pactolus,	"
Hopeland	J C Moore	Whitaker's,	"
Hamilton	Jesse Johnson	Hamilton,	"
Jamesville	J E Riddick	Darden's,	"
Kehukee	B I Alsbrook	Scotland Neck,	"
Lawrence	J M Howell	Speed,	"
Lebanon	Edward Twiford	East Lake,	"
Morrattock	Benj Clifton	Plymouth,	"
Mt. Zion	F M Mizell	Palmyra,	"
Nashville	L G Edwards	Nashville.	"
North Creek	J C Smith	Ransomville,	"
Providence	W C Beal	Kitty Hawk,	"
Pungo	John Carter	Pungo,	"
Rocky Swamp	J N Shearin	Heathville,	"
Sandy Grove	Mack Brantley	Spring Hope,	"
Singleton	M H Singleton	Washington,	"
Skewarkay	Eli Taylor	Williamston,	"
South Mattamuskeet	C F Benson	Lake Comfort,	"
South Quay	G A Johnson	Franklin,	Va.
Sparta	J A Cobb	Fakland,	N. C.
Smithwick's Creek	W H Daniel	Amhurst,	"
Spring Green	S W Outterbridge	Robersonville,	"
Salem	B B Ricks	Rocky Mount,	"
Tarboro	D T Billups	Tarboro,	"
Williams	W W Vick	Battleboro,	"
White Plains	H N Waters	Pine Town,	"

MINUTES

OF THE

138th Annual Session of the

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association,

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

SANDY GROVE

Nash County, N. C.

COMMENCING ON WEDNESDAY BEFORE THE
FIRST SUNDAY IN OCTOBER, 1903.

Presses of
THE P. D. GOLD PUBLISHING CO.,
WILSON, N. C.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder S. Hassell from epistle of Jude, 2nd verse.

After a short intermission the association came together and was organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell moderator, and Elder M. T. Lawrence, clerk, who called to his assistance Brothers J. C. Moore and T. W. Bass.

The following committees were appointed on finance: Brethren McBrantly and B. I. Allsbrook.

On arrangements of preaching—Moderator and Clerk, and Brethren Mc Brantly and Benj. Dew.

Visiting ministers and brethren from other Associations invited to seats with us.

Elders J. F. Farmer, J. A. Burch and W. A. Simpkins preached at the stand to-day.

Letters from thirty-eight churches were received and read and names of messenge rs and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak—Elders Isaac Jones and E. E. Lundy, and minutes.

Contentnea—Geo. W. Hales, Jno. R. Lindsay and Elders Williams and Hart, visitors.

Country Line—Elders J. A. Burch and Brother J. W. Gilliam, minutes.

Little River—Elders Adams(Simpkins and Brother S. D. Coley, and minutes.

Black Creek—Elders J. F. Farmer and P. D. Gold and Brethren J. B. Smith, and J. M. Harper, and minutes.

Eno—Minutes.

Center District—Minutes.

Mayo—Minutes.

Baltimore—Elder J. T. Rowe and minutes.

Mountain District—Minutes.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoie—Minutes.

New River—Minutes.

Corresponding, Va.—Minutes.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Warwick—Minutes.

Salisbury—Minutes.

Delaware—Minutes.

Delaware River—Minutes.

Seven Mile—Minutes.

Elder J. K. Booton visits from Ebenezer Association, Virginia.

Ocmulgee—

Staunton River—

Fisher's River—Brother H. C. Booker, and minutes.

Etcheconnee—Minutes.

Primitive Ebenezer—Minutes.

Little Hope Association—Elder G. W. Stewart, visitor.

Elder G. D. Roberson was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Elder A. J. Moore, visitor, from Toisnot Church.

Petitionary letters were called for—None received.

Resolved, That our next Association be held with the church at Nashville, N. C.; and that Elder G. D. Roberson preach the introductory sermon, and Elder W. B. Strickland be his alternate, worship to begin to-morrow at 10 o'clock, then adjourned until 9 o'clock to-morrow.

THURSDAY, OCTOBER 1, 1903.

Elder E. E. Lundy opened the service by singing and prayer.

Elder G. W. Stewart preached from 1st Peter, 1st chap. and 9th verse.

Elder J. K. Booton followed from Gal. 1st chapter, 1st to 6th verses inclusive.

Elder T. C. Hart, from Rom. 1st chapter, 1st verse.

After an intermision of half an hour Elder J. T. Rowe followed and preached from the 11th chapter Hebrews and 4th verse.

The Moderator closed the services of the day.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayed by Elder E. E. Lundy and proceeded to business.

Names of messengers were called and over those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The Committee on Finance reported as follows:

In hand of Clerk at the close of last Association		$55 85
Paid for printing minutes and postage	$32 50	
Clerk's fees	15 00	
		47 50
Balance on hand		$ 8 30
Received from the churches		50 50
In hand of Clerk		$58 80

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister Associations:

To Country Line to be held at Country Line, Caswell county—Elder G. D. Roberson and Brother I. W. Bass, and minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Contentnea—Elder Charles Meads and Brother M. H. Singleton, and minutes.

White Oak—Elder Charles Meads, and minutes.

Black Creek—Brother Bass, Trevathan and Lamb, and minutes.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Little River—Minutes.

Eno—Minutes.

The following appointments were made for South Key.

November—Elder W. B. Strickland.
December—Elder M. B. Williford.
January—Elder J. F. Farmer.
February—Elder J. W. Johnson.
March—Elder J. T. Ambrose.
April—Elder J. E. Adams.
May—Elder G. D. Roberson.
June—Elder W. T. Staton.
July—S. Hassell.
August—Elder J. N. Roberson.
September—A. D. Mizell.

All the churches reported themselves in peace.

Resolved, That we correspond by minutes with the following Associations:

Delaware, Delaware River, Corresponding, Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's

River, Upatoic, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Ethiconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Senter District and New River.

All the churches of the Association heard from reported themselves in peace.

The question of changing the time of holding the Association back to the first Saturday, Sunday and Monday in October, was considered. It was agreed to refer the matter to the churches and let them report in their letters to the next Association. Also to report whether or not they are willing to leave it discretionary with each church, to have it then or at the time it is now held.

It is agreed that any member of this Association visiting any Association with whom we correspond be authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved 1. That we return thanks to God as much as in us is for the excellent weather, order and peace of our body and to the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality and kindness in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved 2. That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the church grounds and will in the future punish the same to the full extent of the law and this Association recommends to the churches composing it that they have their places of meeting incorporated and protected against lawlessness.

It is agreed that our Clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and the Associations with whom we correspond and that he be allowed $45.00 for his services. The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.
I. W. BASS,
J. C. MOORE,
Assistant Clerks.

FRIDAY, OCTOBER 2, 1903.

Elder A. J. Moore opened the services and preached from 2nd Tim., 8th chap. and 10th verse.

Elder P. D. Gold followed from Psalms 27th chap., 8th verse.

Elder Isaac Jones preached the last sermon from Psalms 5st, 12th verse. Singing and benediction by the Moderator. We had sound and able preaching, excellent order and fine weather.

CORRESPONDING.

The Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association now in session with the church at Sandy Grove, Nash county, N. C., it being the 138th session of this kind, we, as our usual custom, .send this, our annual epistle of love to the sister associations with whom we correspond. Dear brethren in the Lord, we are glad that the good Lord has been with us another year. We often wonder why he thus spares us. It surely is a manifestation of his wonderful goodness to us poor sinners. It should remind us how we should bear with one another in love and humanity of spirit. Oh, that men would praise the Lord for his goodness to us the children of men. Brethren, we are glad when the time comes for us to meet together (as we trust) in the Lord, in our Association here on earth where there is such a manifestation of love and fellowship, where we can sit together in heavenly places in Christ and hear the glorious word proclaimed by the servants of our King. Yes, these who have been taught in the school of grace, brought up by his mighty power to deny themselves so that they are made willing to serve others. So, as the apostle says, if we do this willingly we have a reward. So that both they that preach and they that hear are both blessed of the Lord. But, brethren, we should not be a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the word, walking in love and speaking to each other of the things that make for peace. The preaching by our beloved brethren in the ministry has been good during the meeting, which we trust the Lord will bless to our good for many days to come. Our churches reported in peace, and some of them have been blessed (since our last to you) with many additions. We are glad to have your ministers and messengers with us on this occasion as we have had hertofore, and hope to have again. Our next Association is appointed to be held with the church at Nashville, Nash county, N. C., when and where we trust to be favored with your correspondence in the Lord. May our King in Zion bless you all by his presence and grace to keep us all from falling, etc. Farewell.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

IN MEMORIAM

ELDER A. J. AUSTIN.

Elder Avery J. Austin was born on Roanoke Island, N. C., May 22, 1848, and lived there till 1875, when he moved to Kitty Hawk, Currituck county, N. C., and died of apoplexy at Paul Gamiel's Hill Life Saving Station, six miles north of Kitty Hawk, November 5, 1902. He married Miss Martha Perry May 25, 1869, and their five children preceeded him to the grave. He was a fisherman until 1878, when he was appointed by the United States government keeper of the above-named life saving station, and remained so till his death. He united with the Primitive Baptist Church in 1869 and was ordained to the ministry in January, 1883, and was called in 1884 to the pastoral care of Providence church, at Kitty Hawk, and afterwards to that of Elim church, at Powell's Point, and was pastor of these two churches at his death. He preached the fourth Saturday and Sunday in October, 1902, at Providence church, and was taken sick Monday, and died the following Wednesday week. When he was a school boy his teacher gave him a Bible for telling the truth. He was one of the humblest, kindest and gentlest of men; good to the poor and needy, never refusing them a favor, and loved by all who knew him, and resigned in his many and sore trials, to the will of the Lord. He was one of the best friends I ever had; helped me to pay the Church History debt, and entertained me repeatedly and most brotherly at his hospitable home. His life was a bright and shining light on the northwestern coast of North Carolina. He proved that he was what he professed to be—a child of God and a minister of Christ. When he was taken with a congestive chill, his wife, who was at her farm home, near Powell's Point, was sent for, and also Dr. Cogswell, a skillful physician at Kitty Hawk. All that could be done for him by human power was done. He remained conscious until almost the last. His faith was strong; as the elders who obtained a good report by faith, all died in the faith, so did he. He became happy and preached and prayed, and seemed to converse with the Saviour, and then fell asleep in Jesus about half-past one o'clock p. m., November 5, 1902. May the Lord ever bless and comfort and sustain his bereaved companion our dear sister.

SYLVESTER HASSELL.

ELDER STEPHEN BIGGS.

The subject of this notice was born February the 9 h. 1809 and lived a pious life as a citizen of his day. He always was a hard working man: never accumulated very much property. He lived honestly and honorably with his people. It pleased the Lord to call him out of darkness to serve him, and on the 11th of August, 1843 he united with the church at Concord, in Washington Co., N. C. and was baptised by G. W. Carrowan. Then the church seeing the talent the Lord had given him, on the 17 of January 1846 choose him for a deacon, and on the 10th. of May 1846 he was ordained deacon by Elders Puckett and Mott. The church being well pleased in seeing and realizing his gift on Saturday before the 4th. Sunday in March 1853, licensed him to preach, and on Saturday before the 4th Sunday in August 1855 he was granted license to preach and on Saturday before the 4th. Sunday in January 1869 he was ordained by Elders Wm. Reynold and A Cartwright. The church chose him to the pastoral care in 1873 for one year, and Saturday before the 4th. Sunday in January 1874 he was chosen to take charge of the church, and held him in high esteem for the same. He grew old and became afflicted, and on Saturday before the 4th. Sunday in June 1902 he resigned by reason of afflictions. He served the church faithfully as long as he could go. He was afflicted some six or more years so that he could not get out. Although his afflictions were severe he was steadfast in faith and in salvation by grace without the works of man. He did not travel very far away from home to preach many times, but his service was masterly in and around home. All who knew him loved him. He never was so busy, when he was called on to go and preach a funeral, be it far or near, but that he would go Many a time he would be hindered himself and lose two or more days without reward, or hope of reward, on this earth. He always said his reward was in heaven. Blessed hope in the Lord.

He was married to Nancy Ambrose in the year 1832. Of this union there were born eight children, five sons and three daughters, and two of them survive him; 30 grandchildren and 47 great-grandchildren, and on the 12th of October, 1902, the Lord saw fit to call him to leave his body of earth, and took him home, where we believe he is blessed forever more. His stay on earth was 93 years, 8 months and 3 days. We feel sad to part with our father at home and our father in Israel.

Written by request of his son, Wm. Biggs.

A. W. AMBROSE.

Cherry, N. C.

Names of Ministers and their Post-office Addresses.

MINISTERS.	POST-OFFICE.	MINISTERS.	POST-OFFICE.
J. I. Ambrose.... .	Cherry Hill, N. C.	*John S. Meads....	Kehukee, N. C.
J. D. Armstrong..	Rocky Mount, N C	Samuel Moore.....	Bethel, N. C.
David Carter......	Pungo River.......	Henry Peel.........	Amhurst, N. C.
*C. G. Dowdy......	Harbinger	John L. Ross.......	Stokes, N. C.
N. H. Harrison....	Plymouth, N. C.	L. S. Ross...........	Rose Bay, N. C.
Sylvester Hassell..	Williamston, N. C.	Geo. D. Roberson..	Robersonville, N.C.
J. W. Johnson.....	Whitakers, N. C.	J. N. Rogerson....	Williamston, N. C.
Lawrence Johns'n	Tarboro, N. C.	W. F. Staton.......	Scotland Neck N C
James H. Latham	Acresville, N. C.	W. B. Strickland..	Scotland Neck N C
M. T. Lawrence...	Hamilton, N. C.	D. W. Topping.....	Pantego, N. C.
S. R. Ross..........	Oakley, N. C.	A. D. Mizzell.......	Amhurst, N. C.
McP. Smith	Robersonville, N.C.	M. B. Williford....	Rocky Mount, N.C.
*M. D. Twiford	East Lake, N. C.	*S. R. Hardison....	Amhurst, N. C.
*W H. Peal.........	Williamston, N. C.	W. H. Leggett.....	Scotland Neck N C
L. J. Deberry. ..	Bath, N. C.	A. L. Harrison.....	Plymouth, N. C.
Charles Meads.....	Kehukee, N. C.	K. M. G. White....	Williamston, N. C.

Licentiates marked *.

Names of Churches, Clerks, and ther Post Offices.

CHURCHES.	CLERKS.	POST OFFICES.
Bear Grass	J H D Peal	Everett, N C
Bethlehem (Tyrrell).	C H Davenport	Columbia, N C
Beulah	J W Lupton	Sladesville, N C
Briery Swamp	W H Williams	Oakley, N C
Concord	A W Ambrose	Cherry, N C
Conoho	N M Worsely	Conoho, N C
Conetoe	W H Andrews	Conetoe, N C
Coinjock	Pierce Hampton	Coinjock Bridge, N C
Cross Roads	Mrs Bennie Snell	Tarboro, N C
Cypress Grove	B K Davis	Leachville, N C
Deep Creek	W P Roberson	Scotland Neck, N C
Elim	C C Aydlett	Harbinger, N C
Falls Tar River	I W Bass	Rocky Mount, N C
Flat Swamp	J C Andrews	Robersonville, N C
Flatty Creek	Charles Meads	Kehukee, N C
Great Swamp	D H James	Pactolus, N C
Hopeland	J C Moore	Whitakers, N C
Hamilton	Jesse Johnson	Hamilton, N C
Jamesville	Marce'las Stubbs	Jamesville N C
Kehukee	B I Allsbrook	Scotland Neck, N C
Lawrence	J M Howell	Speed, N C
Lebanon	Edward Twiford	East Lake, N C
Morrattock	Benj. Clifton	Plymouth, N C
Mt. Zion	F M Mizzell	Palmyra, N C
Nashville	L G Edwards	Nashville, N C
North Creek	J C Smith	Ransomville N C
Providence	Fred Perry	Kitty Hawk, N C
Pungo	John Carter	Pungo, N C
Rocky Swamp	J N Shearin	Heathville, N C
Sandy Grove	Mack Brantley	Spring Hope, N C
Singleton	D L Ross	Washington, N C
Skewarky	Eli Taylor	Williamston, N C
So. Mattamuskeet	C F Benson	Lake Comfort, N C
South Quay	G A Johnson	Franklin, Va
Sparta	J A Cobb	onetoe, N C
Smithwick's Creek	W H Daniel	Jamesville, N C
Spring Green	J T Grimes	Gold Point, N C
Salem	B B Ricks	Rocky Mount, N C
Tarboro	D T Billups	Tarboro, N C
Williams	W W Vick	Battleboro, N C
White Ploins	H N Waters	Pine Town, N C

STATISTICAL TABLE.

Churches.	Counties.	Names of Messengers.	Mo. Meetings	Baptized	Rec'd by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Excluded	Deceased	Restored	No Members.	Contributions
Bear Grass	Martin	Eld J N Rogerson, J H D Peale	3	3				1		40	$ 1 50
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	By Letter	3		1	4	1	1		32	1 00
Beulah	Hyde	By Letter	4			4	1			20	2 00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	W H Williams, G W James*	2					1		22	1 00
Concord	Washington	By Letter	4				5	5	2	50	1 00
Conoho	Martin	Jesse Johnson	3	1						82	1 0
Conetoe	Edgecombe	By Letter	3							12	1 00
Coinjock	Currituck	No Intelligence	3							10	
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Eld Samuel Moore	2		1			1		9	50
Cypress Grove	Hyde	B K Davis, A T Liverman	2								50
Deep Creek	Halifax	J N Phelps, M T Strickland	2					2		27	1 50
Elim	Currituck	By Letter	2							15	1 00
Falls Tar Riv.	Nash	W C Trevathan, I W Bass	2				5	9		189	3 00
Flat Swamp	Martin	D F Roberson, J B Roebuck	1	11						74	1 50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Eld Chas Meads, Wm. Lowry	4	2						34	1 50
Great Swamp	Pitt	D H James, E S Phelps	4					1		22	1 50
Hamilton	Martin	Eld M T Lawrence, Whit Davis	1	3				1		26	1 00
Hopeland	Nash	I C Moore, Jas W Pittman*	1	6						50	1 50
Jamesville	Martin	Eld A D Mizzell, John Allen*	1			1				29	1 00
Kehukee	Halifax	T L House, W R House, B I Allsbrook	3	1			1	4		63	2 00
Lawrences	Edgecombe	Eld W F Staton, J M Howell	4					1		40	2 00
Lebanon	Dare	By Letter	3							10	50
Mt Zion	Halifax	Eld W B Strickland, G B Bryant	1						1	20	1 50

Morattock	Washington	Benj Clifton, John McNair	3	1	1		2	1	2	72	$ 1 00
Nashville	Nash	J T Lamm, L G Edwards	4		2			1		28	2 00
North Creek	Beaufort	By Letter	3		2	3	1			17	1 00
Providence	Currituck	By Letter	4					4		66	2 00
Pungo	Beaufort	Daniel Paul,* A T Paul*	2			2				28	1 00
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	No Intelligence	4							13	
Sandy Grove	Nash	B Dew, Mack Brantley	4							26	1 50
Singleton	Beaufort	W H Singleton	3							14	50
Skewarky	Martin	Eld S Hassell, Eli Taylor	2					3		68	2 00
So Matt'muskeet	Hyde	By Letter	1		2	1		1		74	1 50
Salem	Nash	No Intelligence	2							7	
South Quay	Southamp, Va	By Letter	1							8	50
Sparta	Edgecombe	Jno E Moore,* J A Cobb*	4					1		19	1 00
Smit w'kCr'k	Martin	Simon D Ward, W H Daniel	4	1				3		80	1 50
Spring Green	Martin	Eld G D Roberson, R L Taylor	4	5		1		1		69	1 50
Tarboro	Edgecombe	G T Billups, J T Braswell	1	1	2	1	3	3	1	58	1 50
White Plains	Beaufort	Eld J H Latham	1	1						40	1 00
Williams	Edgecombe	W W Vick, C H Spivey	3	2				2	1	54	1 50
	Totals									1,627	$50 50

Absentees marked thus *

Churches not heard from numbers stated as last reported.

MINUTES

OF THE

139th ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

NASHVILLE,

Nash County, N. C.,

Commencing on Wednesday before the First Sunday
in October, 1904.

WILSON, N. C.:
P. D. GOLD PUBLISHING CO.,
1904.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder G. D. Roberson from 1st Corinthians, 1st chapter, 25th verse.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell, Moderator, and Elder M. T. Lawrence, Clerk.

The following committees were appointed, on finance: Brethren McBrantley and P. L. Allsbrook; on arrangements of preaching, Moderator and Clerk, and Elder M. B. Williford and Brother C. Whitfield.

Visiting ministers and brethren from sister Associations invited to seats with us.

Elders Bryant, Burch and Adams preached at the stand to-day.

Letters from 37 churches were received and read and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak—Elder Gardner Bryant and Minutes.

Contentnea—Geo. W. Hales and Minutes.

Country Line—Elder J. A. Burch, Elder L. H. Hardy and E. A. Stanfield, J. W. Gilliam and Minutes.

Little River—Elder J. E Adams, Minutes.

Black Creek—Elders Jas. and Wm. Woodard and J. F. Farmer and P. D. Gold, Minutes.

Eno—Minutes.

Center District—Minutes.

Mayo—Minutes.

Baltimore—Elder S. H. Durand and Minutes.

Mountain District—Minutes.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoi—Minutes.

New River—Minutes.

Corresponding, Va.—Minutes.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Warwick—Elder Durand and Minutes.

Salisbury—Elder Durand and Minutes.

Delaware—Elder Durand and Minutes.

Delaware River—Elder Durand and Minutes.

Seven Mile—Minutes.

Ocmulgee—Minutes.

Staunton River—Minutes.

Fisher's River—Minutes

Eetcheconnee—Minutes

Primitive Ebenzer—Minutes.

Elder A. J. Moore visitor from Toisnot church.

Elder McP. Smith was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters were called for, when a letter from Bath Creek church, in Beaufort county was read and received and the Moderator extended the messengers the right hand of fellowship.

Resolved, That our next Association be held with the church at Bear Grass, Martin county and that Elder M. T. Lawrence preach the introductory sermon and that Elder G. D. Roberson be his alternate, worship to begin at 11 o'clock. Then adjourned until tomorrow at 9 o'clock.

THURSDAY, SEPT. 29, 1904.

After singing and prayer Elder S. H. Durand preached from Ephesians 5th chapter and 25th verse, "Husbands love your wives even as Christ also loved the church and gave himself for it."

Elder P. D. Gold followed and preached from Phillipians 3rd chap., 13 and 14th verses, "Brethren I count not myself to have apprehended, but this one thing to do, forgetting those things which are behind and reaching forth unto those things which are before, I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus."

After an intermission of an hour Elder R H Pitman followed and preached from the 10th chapter of Luke and 33rd verse, "But a certain Samaritan as he journeyed, came where he was, and when he saw him he had compassion on him."

Elder William Woodard preached the last sermon of the day from James, 1st chapter, 22d to 25th inclusive, "But ye doers of the word and not hearers only" etc.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder P. D. Gold and proceeded to business.

The names of the Messengers were called and those absent marked in the table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for, read and aprroved and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The Committee on Finance reported as follows:

In hand of Clerk at close of last Association		$58.80
Paid for printing minutes and postage	$ 32.50	
Clerk's fees	15.00	
Balance on hand:		$11.30
Received from the churches this time		$ 49.30
		$60.60
Paid visiting ministers and postage		5.75
Leaving in hand of Clerk at the close of the Association		$ 54.85

Report received and committee discdarged.

The following brethren were appointed Messengers to sister Associations:

Country Line—Elder G D. Roberson and I. W. Bass and Minutes.

Baltimore—Elder G. D Roberson and Minutes.

Contentnea—Minutes.

White Oak—Minutes.

Black Creek—Elder G. D. Roberson, W. W. Vick, W. Trevathan, Minutes.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes

Little River—Minutes.

Eno—Minutes.

Resolved That we correspond by Minutes with the following Associations: Delaware and Delaware River, Elder G. D. Roberson and Minutes. By Minutes, corresponding Virginia Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoi, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconne, Primitive Ebenezer, Senter District and New River.

The following appointments were made for South Quay church:

November, 1904—Elder W. B. Strickland.

December—

January—

February—Elder M. B. Williford.

March—Elder J. E. Adams.

May—Elder McP. Smith

June—Elder Charles Meads.

July--Elder S. Hassell.

August—Elder Jno. N. Rogerson.

September—

Brother J. W. Lupton was appointed to write the biography of Elder L. S. Ross to be printed in these Minutes. Also the one written of Elder K. McG. White by Elder M. T. Lrwrence to be attached to the Minutes also

The majority of the churches heard from reported that they desired the Association held at the same time as before the change and it was agreed that it be held hereafter on the first Snnday in October and the Saturday before and Monday following.

It is agreed that any member of this association visiting any Association with whom we correspondend be authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved. 1st. That we return thanks to God as much as in us for the excellent weather order and peace of our body and to the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality and kindness in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved. 2. That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the church grounds and will in the future punish the same to the full extent of the law, and it recommends to the churches composing it that they have their places of meeting incorporated and protected against lawlessness

It is agreed that our Clerk have 2,500 of these Minutes printed and distributed among the churches and Associations with whom we correspond and record one copy on our records and that he be allowed fifteen dollars for his services. The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk

I. W. BASS, J. C. MOORE.

Asst Clerks.

FRIDAY, SEPT, 30, 1904.

Elder L. H. Hardy introduced the services with singing and prayer and preached from the 46th Psalm and 48th verse, "There is a river the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God, the holy place of the tabernacles of the Most High."

Elder S. H. Durand preached the last sermon from the 12th chapter of Mattthew, 42nd verse, "The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation and shall condemn it: for she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon and behold a greater than Solomon is here."

The Moderator made some timely remarks in dismission and closed with the 625th hymn.

The weather was fine, the order good and the preaching able and comforting. May the divine blessing.

and comforting. May the divine blessing attend.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The 139th session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association held at Nashville, Nash county, N. C., to her sister associations with whom she corresponds, sends this, her annual epistle of love.

Dear Brethren in the Lord:—It is love that unites us together; it was love inexpressible that caused the Son of God to lay down his own life for his bride. Now abideth faith, hope and charity. The greatest of these is charity because it is the love of God shed abroad in our hearts. It is stronger than death.

We are always glad to have your ministers and messengers with us. We hope to have them with us at our next session, appointed to be held with the church at Bear Grass, Martin county, N. C., commencing Saturday before the first Sunday in October and continue three days.

M. T. LAWRENCE,
Clerk.

S. HASSELL,
Moderator.

NAMES OF MINISTERS AND THEIR P. O. ADDRESSES.

J. I. Ambrose	Cherry N. C.
J. D. Armstrong	Rocky Mount, N. C.
David Carter	Pungo River, N. C.
*C. G. Dowdy,	Harbinger, N. C.
N. H. Harrison	Plymouth, N. C.
Sylvester Hassell	Williamston, N. C.
J. W. Johnson	Whitakers, N. C.

Lawrence Johnson	Tarboro, N. C.
James H. Latham	Pine Town, N. C.
M. T. Lawrence	Hamilton, N. C.
McP. Smith	Robersonville, N. C.
*M. D. Twiford	East Lake, N. C.
*W. H. Peal	Williamston, N. C.
L. J. Deberry	Bath, N. C.
Charles Meades	E. City, R. F. D. No. 2.
*John S. Meads	Kehukee, N. C.
Samuel Moore	Bethel, N. C.
Henry Peel,	Jamesville, N. C.
John L. Ross	Stokes, N. C.
George D. Roberson	Robersonville, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson	Williamston, N. C.
W. F. Staton	Scotland Neck, N. C.
W. B. Strickland	Scotland Neck, N. C.
D. W. Topping,	Pantego, N. C.
A. D. Mizzell	Jamesville, N. C.
M. B. Williford	Rocky Mount, N. C.
*S. R. Hardison	Jamesville, N. C.
W. H. Leggett	Scotland Neck N. C.
A. L. Harrison	Plymouth, N. C.
*J. B. Roebuck	Stokes, N. C.

NAMES OF CHURCHES, CLERKS AND THEIR POST OFFICES.

Bath Creek—David E. Mason, Bath, N. C.
Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peal, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem (Tyrrell) C. H. Davenport, Columbia, N. C.
Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Sladesville, N. C.
Briery Swamp—G. W. James, Whichards, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Cherry, N. C.
W. H. Ambrose, Conetoe, N. C.
Conoho—N. M. Worsely, Conoho, N. C.
Coinjock—Pierce Hampton Coinjock, N. C.
Cross Roads—Wm. Ward, Bethel, N. C.
Cypress Grove—B. K. Davis, Leachville, N. C.
Deep Creek—W. P. Roberson, Scotland Neck, N. C.

Elim—C. C. Aydlett, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Falls Tar River—I. W. Bass, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—J. C. Andrews, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—Charles Meads, Elizabeth City, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2.
Great Swamp—D. H. James, Greenville, N. C., R. F. D. No. 5.
Hopeland—J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jesse Johnson, Hamilton N. C.
Jamesville—Marcellas Stubbs Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—J. M. Howell, Speed, N. C.
Lebanon—Edward Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
Morrattock—Benj. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion—F. M. Mizzell, Palmyra, N. C.
Nashville—L. G. Edwards, Rocky Mount, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Ransomville N. C.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. N. Shearin, Heathville, N. C.
Sandy Grove—Mack Brantly, Spring Hope, N. C.
Singleton—D. L. Ross, Washington, N. C.
Skewarky—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
So. Mattamuskeet—C. F. Benson, Swan Quarter, N. C.
South Quay—G. A. Johnson, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—J. A. Cobb, Conetoe, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Salem—B. B. Ricks, Aventon, N. C.
Tarboro—D T. Billups, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—W. W. Vick Battleboro N. C.
White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pine Town, N. C.

Statistical Table—Kehukee Association.

CHURCHES.	COUNTY.	NAMES OF MESSENGERS.	Monthly Meetings.	Baptized.	Rec'd by Letter.	Dis. by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased.	Restored.	No. Members.	Contributions.
Bath		G. B. Williams, Elder L. J. Deberry*	4	..	..	..	..	..	..	6	$ 50
Bear Grass	Martin	Elder John N. Rodgerson, J. H. D. Peel	3	10	..	1	1	..	..	52	1 50
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	By Letter	3	..	..	..	..	1	..	31	1 00
Beulah	Hyde	No Intelligence	4	..	..	..	..	..	..	20	......
Briery Swamp	Pitt	G. W. James,* Aljurnal Whichard*	2	..	..	..	..	1	..	21	1 00
Concord	Wash'ton	Elder J. I. Ambrose	4	..	..	1	..	1	..	48	1 00
Conoho	Martin	N. M. Worsley, John Harrell*	3	1	..	..	..	4	..	79	1 50
Conetoe	Edgecombe	By Letter	3	..	..	..	..	..	..	12	1 00
Coinjoch	Currituck	No Intelligence	3	..	..	..	..	..	..	10	......
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	William Ward	2	..	1	..	..	..	..	9	50
Cypress Grove	Hyde	No Intelligence	2	..	..	..	..	..	..	13	......
Deep Creek	Halifax	W. P. Roberson, Elder W. H. Leggett*	2	..	..	..	..	1	..	27	1 50
Elim	Currituck	By Letter	2	..	..	..	..	..	..	15	75
Falls Tar River	Nash	G. W. Abrams, Jesse Brake	2	..	2	3	..	2	..	186	2 50
Flat Swamp	Martin	Elder McP. Smith, J. B. Roebuck	1	..	..	1	1	2	..	70	1 50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Elder Charles Meades, William Lowry	4	1	..	..	..	1	..	34	1 50
Great Swamp	Pitt	D. H. James, E. S. Phelps	4	..	..	..	..	..	..	22	1 50
Hamilton	Martin	Elder M. T. Lawrence, Justus Everett	1	..	..	..	..	2	2	24	1 00
Hopeland	Nash	J. C. Moore, H. L. Adcock	1	..	..	..	..	..	..	50	1 50
Jamesville	Martin	Elder A. D. Mizelle, John B. Allen	1	3	1	..	..	2	..	31	1 00
Kehukee	Halifax	B. T. Allsbrook, M. D. Joyner	3	1	..	..	..	4	..	50	2 00
Lawrence	Edgecombe	Elder W. F. Staton,* J. M. Howell	4	..	..	..	1	2	..	36	2 00
Lebanon	Dare	By Letter	3	..	..	..	..	1	..	9	50
Mt. Zion	Halifax	Elder W. B. Strickland, G. B. Bryant	1	1	..	..	..	..	..	20	1 50
Morattock	Washington	R. M. Peacock,* Elder A. L. Harrison	3	1	..	..	2	3	1	67	1 50
Nashville	Nash	G. W. Womble, L. G. Edwards	4	..	..	..	..	..	..	28	1 50
North Creek	Beaufort	J. C. Smith, Joseph Burnett*	3	1	2	..	..	1	..	18	1 00
Providence	Currituck	By Letter	4	..	..	..	..	..	..	66	1 55
Pungo	Beaufort	Daniel Paul,* J. W. Paul*	2	..	..	..	..	2	..	26	1 00
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	No Intelligence	4	..	..	..	..	..	..	13	......

Sandy Grove	Nash	H. Strickland, Mc.Brantley	4	..	..	..	..	1	..	25	1 00
Singleton	Beaufort	D. T. Ross	2	1	..	..	..	..	..	15	50
Skewarky	Martin	Elder S. Hassell, Eli Taylor	2	..	..	..	..	6	..	63	2 00
So. Mattamuskeet	Hyde	C. F. Benson, D. M. Carrawan	1	..	..	2	..	..	..	72	1 50
Salem	Nash	B. B. Ricks, T. J. Moore	2	2	..	..	..	..	..	8	1 00
South Quay	Southampton	By Letter	1	..	..	..	..	..	..	7	50
Sparta	Edgecombe	By Letter	4	..	..	..	..	..	..	19	1 00
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	Simon D. Ward, Kader Lilly	4	2	..	..	..	4	..	78	1 50
Spring Green	Martin	Elder G. D. Roberson, John B. Burroughs	4	5	..	..	..	3	..	71	1 50
Tarboro	Edgecombe	W. H. Bradley, D. T. Billups	1	..	1	..	2	2	1	56	1 50
White Plains	Beaufort	Elder J. H. Latham, T. W. Boyd*	1	3	2	..	..	..	..	47	1 00
Williams	Edgecombe	W. W. Vick, R. E. Pittman	3	..	..	2	..	4	..	50	1 50

Absentees marked * Churches not heard from numbers stated as last reported.

ELDER KING M'G. WHITE.

He was the son of Calvin White and wife Mary, and was born in Martin county, N. C., August 28, 1861, and died August 21, 1904, thus lacking one week being 43 years old. He was married to Miss Lindy Taylor December 1, 1886, by whom he had nine children, five of them preceding him to the grave, and four yet survive him three boys and one girl. He united with the church at Hamilton, N. C., on the first Saturday in April 1891, and was baptized in Roanoke river, by the writer on Sunday. The church, seeing the Lord had given him a gift of some kind, agreed on the first Saturday in June, 1897, to give him the privilege to exercise it in the churches around us. He manifested that he was blessed of the Lord with a gift to expound the scriptures and edify the Lord's people, and therefore on Saturday before the first Sunday in December, 1900, it was agreed that he be ordained to the work of the ministry. On Sunday he was set apart by the presbytery chosen for that purpose, consisting of Elders G. D. Roberson, Samuel Moore and myself. "He was diligent in business, fervent in spirit, serving the Lord" and was an upright, sincere, humble, godly, and useful man and an excellent farmer. He grew more and more acceptable in his brief but earnest ministry, and will be greatly missed in many respects. How wonderfully mysterious are the ways of the Lord! We had hoped he would be spared for many years. We are bowed down with grief, but yet desire to be resigned to the Lord's most holy and righteous will. May the Lord be a father and guide to the little fatherless and motherless ones he has left behind and comfort his bereaved family. I spoke at his home before his body was removed to its last resting place to many sorrowing and sympathizing ones, and Brother Hassell held a comforting and impressive service at the grave, where his mortal remains were laid beside his dear companion who had shortly preceded him, and where were deposited also the bodies of the little ones who had gone before. His little babe, his dear wife, he, and his father have all gone in about nine months. He had the best of attention by neighbors and friends and physicians, but fell a victim to that dread disease, typhoid fever, at last.

Rest, my dearest brother, from the toils to which thou wast born,
Until the trumpet shall awake thee in the resurrection morn.

M. T. LAWRENCE.

Hamilton, N. C., August 16. 1904.

LEMUEL S. ROSS.

After an eight day illness of congestion, Elder Lemuel S. Ross departed this life the 5th day of October, 1903. He was born the 15th of April, 1833, in Beaufort county, N. C. He united with the Primitive Baptist church at Beaulah Hyde county, in July, 1882. About three years after he united with the church he was ordained to the ministry and continued to preach to the comfort and edification of the brethren as long as he lived. Brother Ross was a good man in all that term implies, a kind and obliging neighbor, an affectionate husband, and an indulgent father. He was married four times. His third wife who preceeded him to the grave three years ago, was my only sister in the flesh. His last wife was sister Lina Swindell, who yet survives him. He left three sons by his second wife. In his death the family and church will feel most sensibly their loss: while others may soon forget him the family and church will have cause to lament his absence. While we feel deeply our loss we are sure it is great gain to our dear departed brother for precious in the sight of the Lord is the death of his saints. Then let us humbly bow to the will of him who doeth all things well, believing and hoping in the morning of the resurrection we will meet him together with all the redeemed adorned in that robe of righteousness of Christ that fadeth not away.

His toils are past, his work is done and he is fully blest
He has fought the fight, the victory won, and entered into rest.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder M. T. Lawrence from 2nd Sam. 22nd chapter 36th verse.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell moderator and M. T. Lawrence clerk, Brethren J. C. Moore and and W. H. Daniel assistant clerks.

The following committees were appointed:

On Finance, Brethren B. I. Allsbrook and J. C. Roberson.

On Arrangements of preaching, Moderator and Clerk, Brethren Rogerson and Peal.

Visiting ministers and brethren from sister associations were invited to seats with us.

Elders Adams, Burch and Corbett preached at the stand today.

Letters from 40 churches were received and read and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak—Elder Isaac Jones, and M. M. White.

Contentnea——Elder C. C. Bland and W. W. Brinson, Joseph Brake and Henry Brake and minutes.

Country Line—Elders J. A. Burch, J. S. Ward, Elder Hardy, E. A. Stanfield.

Little River.—Elder J. E. Adams.

Black Creek—Bennett Bullock, Elder Gold. Wm Boykin, minutes.

Eno.—G. C. Farthing, J. W. Garrard.

Center District—Minutes.

Mayo—Minutes.

Baltimore—Elder S. H. Durand, minutes.

Mountain District—Minutes.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoie—Minutes.

New River—Minutes.

Corresponding, Va., Elder S. H. Durand and minutes.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Warwick—Elder S. H. Durand and minutes.

Salisbury—Elder S. H. Durand and minutes.

Delaware—Elder S. H. Durand and minutes.

Delaware River—Elder S. H. Durand and minutes.

Seven Mile—Minutes.

Ocmulgee—Minutes.

Staunton River—Minutes.

Fisher's River—Minutes.

Etcheconnee—Minutes.

Primitive Ebenezer—Minutes.

Elder A. J. Moore was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for; none received.

Resolved, That our next association be held with the church at Flatty Creek, Pasquotank County, N. C., and that Elder S. Hassell preach the introductory sermon and Elder G. D. Roberson be his alternate. Worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

Then adjourned until 9 oclock Monday.

SUNDAY, OCTOBER 1, 1905.

Elder J. S. Ward introduced the services of the day with singing and prayer.

Elder P. D. Gold preached from Matthew 5th chapter and 37th verse: "But let your communications be yea, yea, nay, nay for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil."

Elde S. H. Durand followed from Song of Solomon last verse of 4th chap and 1st verse of the 5th chap. "Awake O North wind and come thou south; blow upon my garden that the spices thereof may flow out. Let my beloved come into his garden and eat his pleasant fruits," etc.

After an intermission for dinner Elder G. W. Stewart continued the service and preached from Galatians 31st verse and 4th chapter. "So then brethren we are not children of the bond woman but of the free."

Elder Isaac Jones preached the last discourse from the words. "Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not."

MONDAY, OCTOBER 2, 1905.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer Elder A. J. Moore and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read and approved and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The committee on finance reported as follows:

In hand of Clerk at close of last Association		$54.85
Paid for printing minutes and postage	$32.50	
Clerks fees	15.00	
Balance in hand		$47·50
Received from the churches this season		$57.10

Report received and committee discharged.

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister associations:

Country Line—Mt. Zion, Virginia, Elders Hassell and Roberson.

Baltimore.—Elders S. Hassell and Charles Meads and Brother Aydlett.

Contentnea—Elders Roberson and Strickland.

White Oak—Elder S. Hassell.

Black Creek—Elder Roberson and Brother Howell.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Little River—Elder J. D. Armstrong.

Eno—Elders J. D. Armstrong, S. Hassell, G. D. Robinson.

Correspond by minutes with the following: Delaware, Delaware River, Corresponding Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnoc, Primitive Ebenezer, Center District and New River.

The following brethren agreed to visit South Quay this year:

November—Elder Joseph E. Adams.
March—Elder G. D. Roberson.
April—Jos.E. Adams.
May—Mc. P. Smith.
June—W. F. Staton.
July—S. Hassell.

August—Brother J. B. Roebuck.

The biography written by Elder M. T. Lawrence, of Elder Samuel Moore deceased was adopted and ordered printed in these minutes.

It is agreed that any member of this Association visiting association with whom we correspond be authorized to represent this association.

Resolved, 1st. That we return thanks to God as much as is in us and to the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality and kindness in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved 2nd. This Association discountenaces, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the church grounds and will in the future punish the same to the full extent of the law, and it recommends to the churches composing it that they have their places of meeting incorporated and protected against lawlessness.

It is agreed that our Clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and Associations with whom we correspond and record one copy on our records and he be allowed fifteen dollars for his services.

The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed. S. HASSSELL, Moderator.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.
J. C. MOORE, Assistant Clerk.
W. H. DANIEL, Assistant Clerk.

On Monday Elder Bland, Hardy, and Durand preached from the stand and conclusion the moderator made some able and timely remarks and the 625 hymn was sung in dismission. The preaching throughout the association was in power and demonstration of the spirit and was listened to with marked attention. The weather was fine and the order good for so large a congregation. The business was conducted with harmony. Our thanks are due to the great giver of all our mercies for the pleasant session of our body.

NAMES OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES.

J. T. Ambrose	Cherry, N. C.
J. Armstrong	Rocky Mount, N. C.

David Carter	Pungo River, N. C.
C. G. Dowdy	Harbinger, N. C.
H. H. Harrison	Plymouth, N. C.
Sylvester Hassell	Williamston, N. C.
J. W. Johnson	Whitakers, N. C.
Lawrence Johnson	Tarboro, N. C.
James H. Latham	Pine Town, N. C.
M. T. Lawrence	Hamilton N. C.
*M. D. Twiford	East Lake, N. C.
McP. Smith	Robersnnville, N. C.
*W. H. Peal	Williamston, N. C.
L. J. Deberry	Bath, N. C.
Chales Meades	E. City R. F. D. No. 2.
*John S. Meads	Kehukee, N. C.
Henry Peel	Jamesville, N. C.
John L. Ross	Stokes, N. C.
George D. Roberson	Robersonville, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson	Williamston, N. C.
W. F. Staton	Scotland Neck, N. C.
W. B. Strickland	Scotland Neck, N. C.
D. W. Topping	Pantego, N. C.
A. D. Mizzell	Jamesville, N. C.
M. B. Williford	Rocky Mount, N. C.
*S. R. Hardison	Jamesville, N. C.
W. H. Leggett	Scotland Neck, N. C.
A. L. Harrison	Plymouth, N. C.
*J. B. Roebuck	Stokes, N. C.
A. J. Moore	Whitakers, N. C.

NAMES OF CHURCHES, CLERKS AND THEIR POST OFFICES.

Bath Creek—David E. Mason, Bath, N. C.
Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peal, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem (Tyrell) C. H. Davenport, Columbia, N. C.
Bethleham—Pasquotank—H. C. Boyd, E. City.
Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Sladesville, N. C.
Briery Swamp—G. W. James, Stokes, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Cherry, N. C.
Conoho—N. M. Worsely, Oak City, N. C.
Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Coinjock, N. C.
Cross Roads—Wm Ward, Bethel, N. C.
Cypress Grove—B. K. Davis, Leachville, N. C.

Deep Creek—W. P. Roberson, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elm—H. W. Scarboro, Momie.
Falls Tar River—R. O. Mayo, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—J. C. Andrews, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Evans, Weeksville.
Great Swamp—D. H. James, Greenville, N. C., R. F. D. No. 5.
Hopeland—J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jesse Johnson, Hamilton, N. C.
Jamesville—Marcellas Stubbs, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrences—J. M. Howell, Speed, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morrattock—David Sawyer, Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion—F. M. Mizzell, Hobgood, N. C.
Nashville—L. G. Edwards, Rocky Mount, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Gaylords, N. C.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. N. Shearin, Heathville, N. C.
Sandy Grove—Mack Brantly ,Spring Hope, N. C.
Singleton—D. T. Ross, Washington, N. C.
Skewarky—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
So. Mattamuskeet—C. F. Benson, Swan Quarter, N. C.
South Quay—G. A. Johnson, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—J. A. Cobb, Conetoe, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C.
Sprinb Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N .C.
Salem—B. B. Ricks, Aventon, N. C.
Tarboro—D. T. Billups, Tarboro, N .C.
Williams—W. W. Vick, Battleboro, N. C.
White Plains. H. N. Waters, Pine Town, N. C.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The 140th session of the Kehukee Association being held with the church at Beargrass, Martin County, N. C., to the churches composing our body and the Associations with whom we correspond.

Dearly beloved. God has and is pouring out his blessings upon us in the way of beautiful weathe.r while dear brethren are gathered from different points, not only of the bounds of this Association but from states remote and that love of God which passeth all understanding glows in their countenances and shows this the inward life, that one can but look on, admire and say surely these are the people of the most high God. A people near unto him in the sense, that he caresfor them and even keep them near his bleeding side. Thirty seven churches out of forty two are represented. The preaching has been sound and comforting; our deliberations have been harmonious. We are all endeavoring to walk in the good old way marked out by the apostles and prophets and the Precious Redeemer, John 6th and 16th verses. We disapprove of the inventions sought to be introduced among us in ome ections of our county. Our next session is appointedto be held with the Flatty Creek church in Pasquotank County, N. C., beginning Saturday before the 1st Sunday in October continuing three days, when and where we hope your presence again.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

STATISTICAL TABLE.

Churches.	County.	Name of Messengers.	MONTHLY MEETINGS	BAPTIZED.	REC'D BY LETTER.	DIS. BY LETTER.	EXCLUDED.	DECEASED.	RESTORED.	NUMBER MEMBERS.	CONTRIBUTION.
Bath Creek	Beaufort	T. B. Williams,* Elder L. J. Deberry*	4					1		5	$ .50
Bear Grass	Martin	Elder J. N. Rogerson, Sam'l Rogerson	3	7			2	3		54	1.50
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	Micage Phelps,* C. H. Davenport	3					1		30	1.00
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	C. C. Adylett, H. C. Boyd*	1		6					8	.50
Beulah	Hyde	William Hudson	1							18	1.00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	George James, Algeron Whichard	2	1			1	1		20	1.00
Concord	Washington	Elder J. I. Ambrose	4			2	1	1		44	1.00
Conoho	Martin	J. B. Harrell, N. M. Worsley	3					1		78	1.50
Conetoe	Edgecombe	D. W. Cobb,* W. H. Andrews	3							11	1.00
Coinjock	Currituck	No intelligence	3							10	
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Elder A. L. Harrison,* William H. Ward	2	2						12	.50
Cypress Grove	Hyde	No intelligence	3							10	
Deep Creek	Halifax	Elder W. H. Leggett, W. P. Roberson*	2							26	1.50
Elim	Currituck	By Letter				2				11	1.20
Falls Tar River	Nash	Jessie Brake, Elder J. D. Armstrong	2	2	2		5	3		170	2.50
Flat Swamp	Martin	Elder M. P. Smith, J. B. Roebuck	1			1		1		65	1.50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	John S. Meads,* W. H. Keaton, William Lowry	4	1		2		1		32	1.00
Great Swamp	Pitt	D. H. James,* E. S. Phelps	4					3		19	1.00
Hamilton	Martin	Elder M. T. Lawrence, Justice Everett	1	1				1		24	.75
Hopeland	Nash	J. C. Moore, Jas. W. Pittman	1	4	3			1		56	1.50
Jamesville	Martin	Elder A. D. Mizelle, M. Stubbs	1							30	1.00
Kehukee	Halifax	B. I. Allsbrook, W. R. House	3	2				2		62	2.00
Lawrence's	Edgecombe	Elder W. F. Staton, J. M. Howell	4					1		35	2.00
Lebanon	Dare	By Letter		7				2		14	.50
Mt. Zion	Halifax	Elder W. B. Strickland, G. B. Bryant	1			1				20	1.00
Morattock	Washington	R. M. Peacock, J. M. Bowen	3	1			2	2	1	66	1.50

Proceedings

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder Sylvester Hassell, from Epistle of Jude 3rd verse.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell, Moderator, and Elder M. T. Lawrence, Clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren J. C. Roberson and W. H. Daniel.

The following committees were appointed:

On Finance—Brethren B. T. Allsbrook and M. C. Brantley.

On Arrangements of Preaching—The Moderator and Clerk, and Brethren Charles Meads and William Keaton.

Visiting ministers and brethren from sister Associations were invited to seats with us.

Elders J. E. Adams and J. A. Monsees preached at the stand today.

Letters from thirty-eight church were received and read, and names of messangers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received:

White Oak—Elder E. E. Lundy, and minutes.
Contentnea—J. J. Eason, and Joseph and Henry Brake.
Upper Country Line—Elders L. H. Hardy and W. M. Monsees, and minutes.
Black Creek—Elder P. D. Gold, and minutes.
Little River—Elder J. E. Adams.
Lower Country Line—
Center District—Minutes.
Mayo—
Baltimore—Elder J. T. Rowe, and minutes.
Mountain District—
Mill Branch—Minutes.
Upatoie—
New River—
Corresponding Virginia—Elder J. T. Rowe, and minutes.
Abbott's Creek—Elder J. A. Monsees.
Warwick—Elder J. T. Rowe, and minutes.
Salisbury—Elder J. T. Rowe, and minutes.
Delaware—Elder W. W. Meredith, and minutes.
Delaware River—Elder W. W. Meredith, and minutes.

Seven Mile—Minutes.
Etcheconnee—Minutes.
Staunton River—Minutes.
Fisher's River—Minutes.
Etcheconnee—Minutes.
Primitive Ebenezer—Minutes.

Elder G. D. Roberson was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to the minutes.

Petitionary letters called for. One was received from the church at Nashville asking to join the Black Creek Association, which was granted.

Resolved, That our next Association be held with the church at Smithwick's Creek, and that Elder W. F. Staton preach the introductory sermon, and Elder W. B. Strickland be his alternate. Worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

Then adjourned until 9 a. m. Monday, worship to begin at 10 o'clock tomorrow.

SUNDAY, OCTOBER 7, 1906.

The services were introduced with singing by Elder L. H. Hardy, and prayer by Elder W. W. Meredith.

Elder L. H. Hardy preached from John 11:39, "Jesus said take ye away the stone, etc."

Elder W. W. Meredith followed and preached from Ephesians 3:8-11, inclusive, "Unto me who are less than the least of all saints is this grace given," etc.

There was an intermission of an hour when Elder Joshua T. Rowe resumed the service and preached from First Thessalonians and 5th verse, "For our gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power and in the Holy Ghost," etc.

The last sermon of the day was preached by Elder P. D. Gold from Romans 5:11-14, inclusive, "Nevertheless death reigned from Adam to Moses, even over them that had not sinned after the similitude of Adam's transgression who was a figure of him that was to come."

The Lord blessed us with fine weather and the word preached was in power and demonstration of the spirit. The congregation was orderly and attentive. May the Lord cause the word spoken to bear much fruit.

Elder John A. Shaw preached in the house Sunday night.

MONDAY, OCTOBER 8, 1906.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder J. T. Rowe, and proceeded to business.

The names of the messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letters were called for, read and approved and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The committee on finance reported as follows:

In hand of Clerk at close of last Association		$59.30
Paid for printing minutes and postage	$32.50	
Clerk's fees	15.00	
		$47.50
Balance on hand		$11.80
Received from the churches this time		52.00
In hand of Clerk		$63.80

Report received and committee discharged.

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister Associations:

Upper Country Line to be held at Harmony—Minutes.

Lower Country Line, Tar River, Granville Co.—Minutes.

Baltimore—Elder G. D. Roberson, and minutes.

Contentnea—Elder G. D. Roberson,, C. H. Spivey, D. F. Roberson, and minutes.

White Oak—Minutes.

Black Creek—Brethren J. C. Roberson, Wm. Travathan, J. M. Howell, and minutes.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Little River—Minutes.

Agreed to correspond by minutes with the following:

Delaware, Deleware River, Corresponding, Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Franch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmugee, Mayo, Etheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Center District and New River.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay this year: Elders J. E. Adams, April; W. F. Staton, June; S. Hassell, July; W. B. Strickland, September; J. A. Shaw, May.

The biography written by Elder G. D. Roberson of Brother J. B. Roebuck, and published in Zion's Landmark, was adopted and ordered printed in these minutes.

It was agreed that any member of this Association visitthe Associations with whom we correspond be authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved 1st. That we return thanks to God as much as in us is and to the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality and kindness in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved 2nd. That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the church grounds when it is being held, and will in the future punish the same to the full extent of the law. And it recommends to the churches composing it that they have their places of meeting incorporated and protected against lawlessness.

It is agreed that our Clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and Associations with whom we correspond and record one copy on our records, and he be allowed fifteen dollars for his services. The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.
M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.
W. H. DANIEL and J. C. ROBERSON,
Assistant Clerks.

Elders W. M. Monsees and E. E. Lundy preached on Monday. The business of the Association was conducted in peace and harmony. The Moderator concluded the services with singing and benediction.

NAMES OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES.

J. I. Ambrose, Cherry, N. C.
J. D. Armstrong, Rocky Mount, N. C.
David Carter, Pungo River, N. C.
C. G. Dody, Harbinger, N. C.
N. H. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
J. W. Johnson, Whitakers, N. C.
Lawrence Johnson, Tarboro, N. C.
James H. Latham, Pine Town, N. C.
M. T. Lawrence, Hamilton, N. C.
*M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
McP. Smith, Robersonville, N. C.
*W. H. Peal, Williamston, N. C.
L. J. Deberry, Bath, N. C.
Charles Meades, Elizabeth City, R. F. D. No. 2.
*John S. Meads, Kehukee, N. C.
Henry Peel, Jamesville, N. C.
John L. Ross, Stokes, N. C.
George D. Roberson, Robersonville, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C.
W. F. Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
W. B. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
A. D. Mizzell, Jamesville, N. C.
W. H. Leggett, Scotland Neck, N. C.
A. L Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
John A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.

NAMES OF CHURCHES, CLERKS AND THEIR POSTOFFICES.

Bath Creek—David E. Mason and L. J. Deberry, Bath, N. C.
Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peal, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem (Tyrrell)—C. H. Davenport, Columbia, N. C.
Bethlehem (Pasquotank)—H. C. Boyd, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Sladesville, N. C.
Briery Swamp—G. W. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Cherry, N. C.
Conoho—N. M. Worsely, Oak City, N. C.

Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Water Lilly, N. C.
Cross Roads—Wm. Ward, Bethel, N. C.
Cypress Grove—B. K. Davis, Leachville, N. C.
Deep Creek—W. P. Roberson, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elim—H. W. Scarboro, Mamie, N. C.
Falls, Tar River—Jesse Brake, Medora, N. C.
Flat Swamp—J. C. Andrews, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—C. S. Phelps, Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jesse Johnson, Hamilton, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence's—J. M. Howell, Speed, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morrattock—David Sallinger, Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion—J. H. Savage, Speed, N. C.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Gaylords, N. C.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. H. Shearin, Heathville, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Aurelian Springs, N. C.
Sandy Grove—Mack Brantly, Spring Hope, N. C.
Singleton—D. T. Ross, Washington, N. C.
Skewarky—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
South Mattamuskeet—C. F. Benson, Swan Quarter, N. C.
South Quay—G. A. Johnson, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—J. A. Cobb, Conetoe, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Salem—B. B. Ricks, Aventon, N. C.
Tarboro—D. T. Billups, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—W. W. Vick, Battleboro, N. C.
White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pine Town, N. C.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The 141st annual session of the Kehukee Association now in session with the Church at Flatty Creek, Pasquotank County, N. C., to the churches composing the same, and the Associations with whom we correspond—Greeting: Dearly beloved in one faith: Our God has seen fit to still spare our unprofitable lives for which we desire to be thankful, and we are now being blessed with good weather while our meeting is in progress, and thus far have been favored with the word ably preached by our dear brethren in the ministry, which is very impressive and calculated to make the children of God more wise in those glorious principles pertaining to salvation. For in the gospel, which is the power of God, is that blessed righteousness revealed from faith to faith, as it is written, the just shall live by faith. So as long as we are in the flesh we are to live by the faith of the Son of God who gave himself for us, that we should live, also, to the praise of the glory of his grace. Looking unto Jesus who is the author and finisher of our faith. And not be entangled again with the yoke of bondage. Surely the Lord has a purpose in having his gospel proclaimed by those of his own choosing. For no one has the right to take this honor unto himself but he that is called of God, as was Aaron; and one special purpose is, we believe that those who are born of God should endeavor to shape their course while in this world by it. For the question is asked, how can they who are dead tò sin live any longer therein? We should esteem them highly who preach it for the work's sake and endeavor to hold up their hands that they may be bold in declaring the unsearchable riches of Christ. For our God has placed his servants upon the walls of Zion, and if those thus elevated cannot see any farther than others, who then could give the alarm when the enemy is approaching. But they are to cry aloud and spare not, showing the Lord's people their transgression and the house of Jacob their sins; and also to comfort those that mourn in Zion and say unto them that their God reigneth.

Brethren, may we all in heart and spirit have our faces towards Mount Zion and continue to march steadily on, praying for the peace of Jerusalem. Earnestly contending for that faith once delivered to the saints, and not be so much concerned about the riches and honors of this poor sinful world, which all are to perish with the using. Surely all is vanity, saith the preacher.

Our next Association is appointed to be held with the Church at Smithwick's Creek, Martin County, N. C, commencing Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1907. If it be the will of our God to spare us until then, may we all meet again in his blessed name.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

STATISTICAL TABLE.

Churches.		Names of Messengers.	MONTHLY MEETINGS	BAPTIZED	Received by Letter.	Dismissed by Letter.	Excluded.	Deceased	Restored.	Number Members.	Contribution.
Bath Creek	Beaufort	G. B. Williams*, Elder D. W. Topping*	4	1						6	.50
Bare Grass	Martin	Elder J. N. Rogerson, Samuel Rogerson	3	1						54	1.50
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	T. F. Holida, C. H. Davenport	3	3		1	1	1		30	1.00
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	C. C. Aydlett, M. C. Boyd	1							8	.50
Beulah	Hyde	Elder E. E. Lundy	4							18	1.00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	G. W. James*, Algeron Whichard*	2							20	1.00
Conoho	Washington	N. W. Ambrose*, J. B. Ambrose	4				2	2	1	41	1.00
Conetoe	Martin	N. M. Worsley	3	1			1	7	1	72	1.50
Coinjock	Edgecombe	D. W. Cobb	3					1		10	1.50
Cross Roads	Currituck	No Intelligence	3							10	
Cypress Grove	Edgecombe	W. H. Word, Elder A. L. Harrison	3	2						14	.75
Deep Creek	Hyde	No Intelligence	2							10	
Elim	Halifax	W. P. Robertson*	3				1	1		27	1.50
Falls Tar River	Currituck	No Intelligence								11	
Flat Swamp	Nash	W. C. Trevathan, George W. Abrams	2	4	1	1	2	2	1	170	2.50
Flatty Creek	Martin	J. C. Roberson, D. F. Roberson	1			2	2	3		63	1.50
Great Swamp	Pasquotank	James Jennings, George Davis	4	2			1	1	1	33	1.00
Hamilton	Pitt	E. S. Phelps	4					1		18	1.50
Hopeland	Marti'n	Elder M. L Lawrence, Whit Davis*	1			1				23	.75
Jamesville	Nash	H. L. Adcock, J. C. Moore*	1	4				2		58	1.50
Kehukee	Martin	Elder A. D. Wigell, J. B. Allen*	1					1		29	1.00
Lawrence's	Halifax	B. I. Allsbrook, W. R. House	3	1				2		61	2.00
Lebanon	Edgecombe	Elder W. F. Staton, Alex. Strickland	4					3		33	2 .0
Mt. Zion	Dare	Elder E. E. Lundy, Wilson Twiford	2							14	1.00
Morattock	Halifax	Elder W. B. Strickland, G. F. Bryant	1	1				2		20	150
	Washington	R. M. Peacock, A. L. Harrison	3	1		1		1		68	1.00

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder W. F. Staton from Ephesians, 1:3-4-5.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell moderator and Elder M. T. Lawrence clerk, and brethren J. C. Moore and W. H. Daniel assistant clerks.

The following committees were appointed:

On Arrangements of Preaching—The Moderator and Clerk and Brethren Simon D. Ward and Elder Henry Peal.

On Finance—Brethren B. T. Allsbrook and Mac Brantly.

Visiting ministers and brethren from sister Associations invited to seats.

Elders Lundy and Adams preached at the stand today.

Letters from forty churches were received and read and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received:

White Oak—Minutes; Elder E. E. Lundy.

Contentnea—Minutes;Elder G. M. Corbett and C. C. Bland, brethren B. D. Rowe and others.

Upper Country Line—Minutes; Elder L. H. Hardy.

Lower Country Line—Minutes.

Black Creek—Minutes; Elder P. D. Gold and brother J. T. Lamm.

Little River—Minutes; Elder J. E. Adams.

Center District—Minutes.

Mayo—Minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes; Elder S. H. Durand.

Mountain District—Minutes.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoie.

New River—

Corresponding Va—

Abbott's Creek—Elder P. W. Williard and M. L. Bouldin.

Warwick—Minutes; Elder S. H. Durand.

Salisbury—Minutes; Elder S. H. Durand.

Delaware—Minutes;Elder S. H. Durand.

Delaware River—Minutes; Elder S. H. Durand.

Seven Mile—

Etcheconnee—

Staunton River.

Fisher's River—Minutes.

Primitive Ebenezer—Elder John Williford was present as visitor from the Koskoshia association,Ill.

Elder Charles Meads was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these Minutes.

Petitionary letters called for, none received.

Resolved that our next Association be held with the church at Falls Tar River and Elder S. Hassel preach the introductory sermon and Elder M. T. Lawrence be his alternate. Worship to begin at 11 o'clock. Then adjourned until 9 o'clock Monday. Worsip to begin at 10 o'clock tomorrow.

SUNDAY, OCTOBER 6, 1907.

Elder P. D. Gold introduced the services with singing and prayer and preached from Heb.12-1 and 2.

Elder S. H. Durand followed from 2nd Corrinthians, 6 and 7.

After an intermission of an half hour Elder John Williford followed from John 6:45.

Elder L. H Hardy preached the last sermon of the day from the Epistle to Titus, 2:13-14 verses.

The preaching was apostolic in doctrine and came in power and was attentively heard by many of the large concourse of people present. The order was good and the Lord also blessed us with fine pleasant weather. May this blessing of the Lord follow the services.

MONDAY, OCTOBER 7, 1907.

The Association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder L. H. Hardy and proceeded to business.

The names of the messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for, read and approved and ordered to be attached to these Minutes.

The committee on Finance reported as follows:

In hands of Clerk at close of last Association	$63.80
Paid for printing minutes and postage	32.50
Clerks fees	15.00
	$47.50
Balance on hand	$16.30
Received from the churches at this time	50.25
In hands of clerk at close of this Association	$66.55

Report received and committee dicharged.

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister Associations:

Upper Country Line to be held at Reidsville, N. C., Elder G. D. Roberson and Minutes.

Lower Country Line to be held with the church at Surl—Minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes and Elders G. D. Roberson and A. L. Harrison; Delaware, Delaware River and Warwick, Elders G. D. Roberson.

Contnentnea—Elder G. D. Roberson, Brother I. T. Bass and others.

White Oak—Minutes.

Black Creek—Elder G. D. Roberson and Brother I. W. Bass and others..

Abbott's Creek—Elder G. D. Roberson and minutes.

Little River—Minutes.

Agreed to correspond by minutes with the following: Delaware, Delaware River Corresponding, Virginia Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mays, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Center District and New River.

The following brethren agreed to visit and preach for the church at South Quay at the times stated:

Elder S. Hassell, March, May, and July.

Elder G. D. Robinson in April.
Elder W. B. Strickland, in June.
Elder A. L. Harrison, August.
Elder G. D. Roberson, September.

It is agreed that the clerk have 500 associational letters printed with blanks for church statistics for the use of the clerks of the churches and mailed and distributed among them.

It wa agreed that any number of this Associations visiting the Association with whom we correspond be authorzed to repreent their Association.

Resolved (1), That we return thanks to God as much as is in us for the excellent weather and to the brethren sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality and kindness n the entertanment of this Associa tion.

Resolved (2), That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehaviour on or around the church grounds when it is being held and will endeavour to punish the same to the full extent of the aw. And it recommends to the churches composing it that they have their places of meeting incorporated and protected against lawlessness.

It is agreed that our clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and Associations with whom we correspond and that he be allowed fifteen dollars for his services. The Association then adjourned to the time and place appointed.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator,
M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.
W. H. DANIEL,
J. C. MOORE, Asistant Clerks.

Elders P. W. Williard and C. C. Bland preached on Monday. The business of the Association was conducted in peace and harmony. The Moderator concluded the services with singing and benediction.

NAMES OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES.

J.I. Ambrose, Cherry, N. C.
J. D. Armstrong, Rocky Mount, N. C.
David Carter, Pungo River, N. C.
C. G. Dody, Harbinger, N. C.
N. H. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
J. W. Johnson, Whitakers, N. C.
James H. Latham, Pine Town. N. C.
M. T. Lawrence, Hamilton, N. C.
M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
W. H. Pead, Williamston, N. C.
L. J. Deberry, Bath, N. C.
Charles Meade, Eliabeth City, R. F. D. No. 2
Elder John S. Meads, Kehukee, N. C.
Henry Peel, Jamesville, N. C.
John L. Ross, Stokes, N. C.
George D. Roberson, Robersonville, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C.
W. F. Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
W. B. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
A. D. Mizzell Jamesville, N. C.
W. H. Leggett, Scotland Neck, N. C.
A. L. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
A. J. Mcore, Whitakers. N. C.
John A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.

NAMES OF CHURCHES [illegible] POSTOFFICES.

Bath Creek—L. J. Deberry, Bath, N. C.
Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peal, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem, (Tyrrell)—C. H. Davenport, Columbia, N. C.
Bethlehem (Pasquotank)—H. C. Boyd. Eliabeth City, N. C.
Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Sladesville, N. C.
Briery Swamp—G. W. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Cherry, N. C.
Conoho—N. M. Worsely, Oak City, N. C.
Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Water Lilly, N. C.

Cross Roads—Wm. Ward, Bethel, N. C.
Cypress Grove—B. K. Davis, Leachville, N. C.
Deep Creek—J. N. Phelps, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elim—H. W. Scarboro, Mamie, N. C.
Falls, Tar River—Jesse Brake, Medora, N. C.
Flat Swamp—J. C. Andrews, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—E. S. Phelps, Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jessie Johnson, Hamilton, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence's—J. M. Howell, Speed, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morrattock—David Sallinger, Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion—J. H. Savage, Speed, N. C.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C., R. F.D. No. 1
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Aurelian Springs, N. C
Sandy Grove—Mack Brantly, Spring Hope, N. C.
Singleton— D. T. Ross, Washington, N. C.
Skewarky—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—C. F. Benson, Swan Quarter, N. C.
South Quay—G. A . Johson, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—J. A. Cobb, Conetoe, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—W. H. Daniels, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green— S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Salem—B. B. Ricks, Aventon, N. C.
Tarboro—D. T. Billups, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—W.W. Vick, Battleboro, N. C.
White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pine Town, N. C.

The 142nd annual session of the Kehukee Association now in session with the church at Smithwick's Creek, Martin County, N. C., to the churches composing the Kehukee Association; and the Association with whom we correspond, send greetings: "Dearly Beloved in our precious Redeemer, through the mercies and long forebearance of God, we are sparedand blessed to meet agai in our annual meeting. We are blessed with good health, and above that , with able ministers, who have thus far, proclaimed the unsercable riches of Christ to the comfort and edification of the dear children of God.

Oh! how blessed are we poor worms, who are made to sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus. How beautiful are the feet of them that bring, or proclaim the glad tidings, and how blessed are they that know the joyful sound. Brethren, may we, all like David, pray for the peace of Jerusalem.

Our next Association is appointed to be held with the Falls, Tar River, in Nash County, N. C., commencing Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1908, when and where, if the Lord will, we hope to meet again in the name of our blessed Redeemer.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.
M. T. Lawrence, Clerk.

Statistical Table

CHURCHES	COUNTY	NAMES OF MESSENGERS	Monthly Meeting	Baptized	Received by Letter	Dismissed by Letter	Excluded	Deceased	Restored	Number in Fellowship	Contributions
Bath Creek	Beaufort	*Elder. L . J Deberry, *G. B. William	4					1		5	$ 50
Bare Grass	Martin	Elder J. N· Rodgerson, W. M. Harrison	3	2				2		54	1.50
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	E. E. Lundy, C. H. Davenport, Micajah Phelps	3					1		28	1.00
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	*C. C. Aydlett, H, C. Boyd	1		4					12	50
Beulah	Hyde	EldeeE. E. Lundy, Wm Hudson	4	1			1			17	1.00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	D. N. Warren, *Algeron Whichard	2	6						26	1.00
Concord	Washington	A. W. Ambrose, Elder *J. I. Ambrose	4	2				2		44	1.00
Conoho	Martin	A. M. Worsely, *J. B. Harrell	3				2	1		69	1.50
Conetoe	Edgecomb	D. W. Cobb	3							10	1.00
Coinjock	Currituck	No Intelligence	3							10	
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Elder A, L. Harrison, W. H. Ward	2							14	50
Cypress Grove	Hyde	No Intelligence	2							10	
Deep Creek	Halifax.	Elder W. H. Leggett, Thomas Strickland	2	2				2		23	1.50
Elim	Currituck	By Letter	2			1				11	50
Falls Tar River	Nash	I. W. Bass, Jessie Brake	2	4	2		3	10	2	174	3.00
Flat Swamp	Martin	D. F. Roberson, H. D. Jenkins	1					3		60	1.50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Elder Chas. Meads, Wm Lowery	4	1	1	3				32	1.00
Great Swamp	Pitt	Osmund Flemming *E. S. Phelps	4	1				3		16	1.00
Hamilton	Martin	Elder M. T. Lawrence. Whit Davis	1					1		22	1.00
Hopeland	Nash	J. C. Moore, H. L. Adcock	1	9				1		66	1.50
Jamesville	Martin	Elder A. D. Mizelle, J. B. Allen	1					1		28	1.00
Kehukee	Halifax	B. I. Allsbrook, T. L. House	3					2		58	2.00
Lawrence	Edgecombe	Elder W. F. Staton, *J. M. Howell	4							33	2.00
Lebanon	Dare	Elder E. E. Lundy	2							14	1.00
Mt Zion	Halifax,	Elder W. B. Strickland' G. B. Bryan	1							19	1.50
Morattock	washington	Elder A. L. Harrison, R. M. Peacock	3					1		65	1.50

By September of the same year his preaching had proven so satisfactory that the church gave him written license to exercise his ministerial gift where he might feel impressed to travel. Elder Peel was ordained to administer all the ordinances of the church of Christ in March, 1864, by Elders C. B. Hassell and William B. Perry. After the death of Elder W. Whitaker in 1874, he was chosen, jointly with Elder Levi Rodgerson, to the pastorial care of the church at Smithwick's Creek. He remained pastor until his death, which occurred May 23, 1908. He served the church very faithfully, laying a worthy example for a gospel minister. He was always on time. never waiting for the congregation, saying that the appointed time had come to begin worship. He often exhorted the brethren to do their duty. He traveled and preached in twenty counties in this state, with power and demonstration of the spirit to the satisfaction of the brethren, where he went. He also traveled and preached in the state of Tennesee.

The church at Jamesville called him as their pastor Saturday before the first Sunday in June, 1886, and he resigned the care of the church Saturday before the first Sunday in July, 1898, on account of his advancing age and infirmities.

His diary shows that he baptized 113 persons, married 165 couples, and preached 350 funerals, traveling for the last one purpose alone 3,240 miles, never charging anything for any of his ministerial labors, holding the services of Christ to be above price. Like Paul, he labored with his own hands to support himself and those depending on him.

Elder Peel was married three times. About the year 1852 he was united in marriage to Mary Ada Ann Perry, a member of the church. They lived happily together until her death, June, 1854. After the death of his wife he decided that he would never marry again, and sold his home and went to school, but would never take any part in debate and speech making, saying that he never intended to make a public speech. On December 16, 1856, he was united in marriage to Armiza Lilley. Unto this union were born ten children, but only one survives him. After the death of his second wife, in 1877, he was united in marriage to Elizabeth F. Godard, unto whom one son was born. This wife and son still survive him.

Some time in January, 1908, he was taken with the la grippee. Owing to his advanced age, he was never able to leave home any more. Although too weak to sit up all the time he would be glad to have the brethren and friends visit him, and would talk and expound the scriptures to them. One of the last texts from which he spoke while on the bed of affliction may be found in Zechariah, first chapter and first verse: "And he showed me Joshua, the high priest, standing before the angel of the Lord, and Satan standing at his right hand to resist him." He was very much comforted, knowing that no one was able to remove this filthy garment except a higher power than man.

To show his love for the church and his friends, we here copy a letter written by his own hand, to wit:

"Brethren, Sisters and Friends—I this morning have taken my pencil in hand to try to mark down a few words to try to express the joy and comfort that I have had with you in your coming to see me while down in my affliction, and also the comfortable conversations that we have had together have been a source of joy and comfort to me. And also to see the great care and respect that you have had for me in supplying me the whole time with the very best provisions that could be had and a plenty left on the table for several more times. I do not think that there ever have been any children that could have had any more care or respect for their own father than you, brethren, sisters and friends, have had for me. I cannot express the joy, comfort and consolation that it gives me to think of these things. Farewell, brethren, sisters and friends. May the Lord be with you and bless you, is my desire, for Jesus' sake. HENRY PEEL.

"April 28, 1908."

On Saturday night, the 23d of May, 1908, Elder Peel gently fell asleep, as we believe in Jesus. On the next day, Sunday afternoon, his funeral was conducted by Elders John N. Rodgerson, A. D. Mizzell, and Brother W. H. Peel. A very large vongregation of brethren, relatives and friends met to pay their last respects and see him laid to rest in the tomb, there to wait until the morning of the resurrection.

W. H. DANIEL Clerk,
S. PEEL, Assistant.

STATISTICAL TABLE

CHURCHES	COUNTIES	NAMES OF MESSENGRS	Monthly Meeting	Rc'd by Bap.	Rec'd by Letter	Dis'd by Letter	Excluded	Deceased	Restored	Total Number in Fellowship	Contributions
Bath Creek	Beaufort	Elder L. J. Deberry. G. B. Williams	4					1		4	50
Bear Grass	Martin	Elder J. N. Rogerson, J. H. D. Peele	3	4			1			57	$1.50
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	Micaga Phelps*, C. H. Davenport	3			2		1		25	1.00
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	C. C Aydlett, Andrew Davenport	1	1				1		12	50
Beulah	Hyde	By Letter	4							17	1.00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	Nelson Warren, Algeron Whichard	2	1						27	1.00
Contord	Washington	N. W. Ambrose, A. W. Ambrose	4	2		3		3		40	1.00
Conoho	Martin	J. J. Long,* A. M. Worsely	3	3				3		69	1.00
Conetoe	Edgecombe	D. W. Cobb, Elder G. D. Roberson	3	1	1					12	1.00
Coinjock	Currituck	No Intelligence	3							10	......
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Elder [illegible]. L. Hamson, W. H. Ward	2					3	1	12	50
Cypress Grove	Hyde	No Intelligence	2							10	
Deep Creek	Halifax	Elder [illegible]. H. Legget ,* J. N. Phelps	2	1		1		2		21	1.00
Elim	Currituck	C. G. Dowdy,* H. W. Scarborough,*	2							10	50
Falls Tar River	Nash	Reuben Deal. G. W. Abrams	2	2		3	1	13		159	3.00
Flat Swamp	Martin	J. C. Andrews, B. A. House	1	6		1		2	1	66	1.50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Elder Charles Medes, Wm. Lowrey	1							32	1.00
Great Swamp	Pitt	E. S. Phelps, Osman Flemming*	4							16	1.00
Hamilton	Martin	Elder W. T. Lawrence, Whit Davis.	4					1		21	75
Hopeland	Nash	H. L. Adcock. Julius C. Moore	1	6	2			4		69	1.50
Jamesville	Martin	Elder A. D. Mizelle, J. B. Allen*	1							29	1.00
Kehukee	Halifax	B. I. Allsbrook. W. R. House	3			3		3		52	2.00
Lawrence	Edgecombe	Elder W. F. Staton W. E. Staton	4	2			1			32	2.00
Lebanon	Dare	M. D. Twiford, W. L. Twiford	2				1			13	50
Mt. Zion	Halifax	Elder W B. Strickland,* G B. Bryan	1				1	1		17	1.00
Morattock	Washington	B. [illegible]. Bateman, Elder A. L. Harrison	3	4		1		2		67	1.50
NorthCreek	Beaufort	J. C. Smith,* M. Carawan*	3	1						18	1.00
Providence	Currituck	Elder E. E. Lundy	4	2						70	2.35
Pungo	Beaufort	Daniel Paul, Jas. W Paul	2							28	1.00

STATISTICAL TABLE Continued.

CHURCHES	COUNTIES	NAMES OF MESSENGERS	Monthly Meeting	Received by Bap.	Rec'd by Letter	D s'd by Letter	Excluded	Deceased	Restored	Number in Fellowship	Contribution
Rocky Swamp...	Halifax.	Charlie Smith,* J. H. Warren.......	2	....	....	....	....	3	....	21	1.00
Sandy Grove.....	Nash.............	H. O. Strickland, Mack Brantley	4	2	....	....	....	1	....	20	1.50
Singleton	Beaufort	J. D. Ward, D. T. Ross....	2	1	2	1	....	2	1	13	1.50
Skewarkey. ..	Martin..	Elder S. Hassell, Eli Taylor	2	...	1	....	1	2	...	57	2.00
S. Mattamuskeet	Hyde	Elder E. E. Lundy.....	1		....	...	....	......	....	60	1.50
Salem. ..	Nash	B. B. Ricks, J. M Melton...............	2	2	....	....	....	....		13	50
South Quay.. .	S. Hampton, Va.	Mrs. M. J. Rawls	1	...	...	...	....	..	..	45	......
Sparta...........	Edgecombe......	J. E. Moore.........	4	1	....	....	...	....	....,	20	1.00
Southwick's Cr'k	Martin	Rader Lilly, W. H. Daniel.......	4	2	....	....	......	2	....	83	2.00
Spring Green	Martin	Elder G. D. Roberson. S. L Grimes	4	. ..	.	2	1	3	..	60	1.50
Tarboro....	Edgecombe....	W. H. Bradley, D. T. Billups	1	....		1	...	3	1	49	1 50
White Plains.....	Beaufort ...	Raymond Walters, Elder James H. Latham....	1	.. .	1	....	....	1	....	50	1.00
Williams	Edgecombe.....	W. W. Vick, C. H. Spivey...........................	3	...	....	...	1	1	....	20	1.00
Norfolk..........	Norfolk, Va	By Letter....	..	•••	...	....	....	. .	....	14	1.50
		Churches not representedstand as last reported.									
		Absentees marked with star Totals								1480	49.10

PROCEEDINGS

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder S. Hassell from Jude 3.

After a short intermission the association came together and was organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell, Moderator, and M. T. Lawrence, clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren J. C. Moore and W. H. Daniel.

The following committees were appointed: On arrangements of preaching, moderator. clerk, Brethren Abrams and Deal.

On finance, Brethren B. I. Allsbrook and J. C. Roberson.

Visiting ministers and brethren from sister association were invited to seats with us.

Elders Monsees and Corbett preached at the stand today.

Letter from 41 churches were received, and read, and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak—Elders Jones and Lundy and minutes.

Contentnea—J. D. Brake, Henry Brake, Elder J. W. Gardiner and others, and minutes.

Upper Country Line—Minutes.

Lower Country Line—G. C. Farthing and minutes.

Black Creek—J. T. Lamb, D. W. Boswell, W. M. Boykin, Elder P. D. Gold, Elder Wm. Woodard.

Little River—Minutes, Moses Adams.

Center District—Minutes.

Mayo—Minutes.

Baltimore—Elder J. T. Rowe.

Mountain District—Minutes.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoie—Minutes.

New River—Minutes.

Corresponding Va.

Abbotts Creek—Elder W. M. Monsees and Minutes.

Warwick—Elder S. H. Durand and minutes.
Salisbury—Elder S. H. Durand and minutes.
Deleware—Elder S. H. Durand and minutes.
Delaware River—Elder S. H. Durand and Minutes.
Seven Mile—Minutes.
Etcheconnee—Minutes.
Staunton River—Minutes.
Fisher's River—Minutes.
Primitive Ebenezer—Minutes.
Mill Branch—Minutes.

Elder A. J. Moore, was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Elder J. H. Oliphant from Crawfordsville, Ind., received and Elder J. A. Norton from Ketocton association were present as visitors.

Petitionary letters called for, one from the newly constituted church at Norfolk, was received and $1.50 for minutes.

Resolved that our next association be held with the church at Kehukee, Halifax county, and that Elder M. T. Lawrence preach the introductory sermon and Elder Jno. N. Rogerson be his alternate. Worship to begin at 11 o'clock. Then adjourned until 9 o'clock Monday, worship to begin at 10 o'clock tomorrow.

SUNDAY OCTOBER 4, 1908.

Elder Isaac Jones introduced the service with singing and prayer.

Elder J. A. Norton followed and preached Romans 8:1, "There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh but after the spirit."

Elder J. H. Oliphant from Ephesians 1:6, "To the praise of his grace wherein he hath made us accepted in the beloved."

After an intermission of an hour Elder S. H. Durand continued the service, and preached from Phillippians 2:12-13, "Wherefore my beloved as ye have always obeyed not as in presence only; but much more in my absence work out your own salvation with fear and trembling. For it is God which worketh in you to will and to do of his own good pleasure ”

Elder J. T. Rowe preached the concluding sermon from John 11:26, Martha saith unto him I know that he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last day.”

MONDAY OCTOBER 4, 1908.

The association assembled and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder S. H. Durand and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for read, and approved, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The committee on finance reported as follows:

In hand of clerk at the close of this association....	$ 62.90
Paid For Printing Minute Letters and Postage..	35.00
Clerk Fees	15.00
Balance on Hand	13.80
Received From the Churches of This Association..	49.10
In Hand of Clerk at Close of this Association..	$ 62.90

Report received and committee discharged.

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister associations.

Upper Country Line—Minutes.

Lower Country Line—Minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Contentnea—Elder G. D. Roberson and Brother I. W. Bass, minutes.

White Oak—Minutes.

Black Creek—C. H. Spivey, I. W. Bass, minutes.

Abbotts Creek—Minutes.

Little River—Minutes.

Agreed to correspond by minutes with the following: Delaware, Delaware River, corresponding Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Senter District and New River.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay this year. Elder S. Hassell, July.

It is agreed that the biography of Elder Henry Peel published in the Gospel Messenger be attached to these minutes.

It is agreed that any member of this association visiting the associations with whom we correspond be authorized to represent the association.

Resolved 1. That we return thanks to God as much as in us is for the excellent weather and to the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this association.

Resolved 2. That the Kehukee association in session with the church at the Falls of Tar River, tenders its thanks to the Presbyterian church of Rocky Mount, for the use of their house for transaction of the business. And to Mr. C. C. Cooper, for the use of his tobacco warehouse with water and lights. We appreciate the same as he did it at a sacrifice to himself. And we ask the paper of Rocky Mount, to publish the same.

Resolved 3. That this association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior, on or around the association grounds, while in session and will endeavor in the future to punish the same to the full extent of the law And it recommends to the churches composing it that they have their places of meeting incorporated and protected against lawlessness.

It is agreed that the church have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and the associations with whom we correspond and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator,
M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk,
W. H. DANIEL,
J. C. MOORE,
Assistant Clerks,

Elders J. W. Gardner and William Woodard preached on Saturday night, and Elder Isaac Jones on Sunday night. The business of the association was all transacted in love and harmony. The churches all reported themselves in peace.

NAMES OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES.

J. I. Ambrose, Cherry, N. C.

J. D. Armstrong, Rocky Mount, N. C.
David Carter, Pungo River, N. C.
C. G. Dody, Harbinger, N. C.
N. H. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
J. W. Johnson, Whitakers, N. C.
James H. Latham, Pine Town, N. C.
M. T. Lawrence, Hamilton, N. C.
*M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
*W. H. Pead, Williamston, N. C.
L. J. DeBerry, Bath, N. C.
Charles Mead, Elizabeth City, N. C., R. F. D., No. 2.
Elder John S. Meads, Kehukee, N. C.
John L. Ross, Stokes, N. C.
George D. Roberson, Robersonville, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C.
W. F. Staton, Ccotland Neck, N. C.
W. B. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
A. D. Mizzell, Jamesville, N. C.
W. H. Leggett, Scotland Neck, N. C.
A. L. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
John A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Licentiates marked *

NAMES OF CHURCHES, CLERKS AND THEIR POSTOFFICES.

Bath Creek—L. J. DeBerry, Bath, N. C.
Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peal, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem, (Tyrell)—C. H. Davenport, Columbia, N. C.
Bethlehem (Pasquotank)—H. C. Boyd, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Sladesvillefi N. C.
Briery Swamp—D. N. Warren, Whichard, N. C.
Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Cressville, N. C., R. F. D., No. 2.
Conoho—N. M. Worsley, Oak City, N. C.
Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Water Lilly, N. C.
Cross Road—Wm. W. Ward, Bethel, N. C.
Cypress Grove—B. K. Davis, Leachville, N. C.
Deep Creek—J. N. Phelps, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elim—H. W. Scarboro, Harbinger, N. C.
Falls, Tar River—Jesse Brake, Medora, N. C.

Flat Swamp—J. C. Andrews, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—E. S. Phelps, Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland, J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jessie Johnson, Hamilton, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence's—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morrattock—David Sallinger, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—J. H. Savage, Speed, N. C.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C., R. F. D., No. 1.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C.
Sandy Grove—Mack Brantly, Spring Hope, N. C.
Singleton—D. T. Ross, Washington, N. C.
Skewarky—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—C. F. Benson, Swan Quarter, N. C.
South Quay—G. A. Johnson, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—J. A. Cobb, Conetoe, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—W. H. Daniels, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Salem—B. B. Ricks, Aventon, N. C.
Tarboro—D. T. Billups, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—W. W. Vick, Battleboro, N. C.
White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pine Town, N. C.
Norfolk—Mrs. Mary J. Price, 530 Fort street, Norfolk, Va.

CORRESONDING LETTER.

The 143d Annual Session of the Kehukee Association, now convened with the church at the Falls of Tar River, near Rocky Mount, Nash county, N. C., to the churches composing this association and to the associations with whom we correspond, and to all of like precious faith sends greetings:

Dearly Beloved of the Lord—Through the mercy of our covenant Keeping God, and his abounding, rich, and reigning grace our poor unworthy lives are spared, and we have the sweet privilege of meeting again in peace and in joy. We are met to rejoice in the goodness of our God, who has blessed us with health and the heaven born desire to meet in unity of the spirit and the bond of peace.

The work of the spirit of our God seemed to show itself in lighting up the countenance and radiating in the eyes of the brethren as the ymet each other with a hearty hand shake, and manifested not only that God reigned, but that his love was in each heart, all indicating what was in store for our poor, hungry souls, which we all felt and realized when our brother S. Hassell spoke forcibly upon the exhortation of Jude for us to contend earnestly for the faith once delivered unto the saints. The glorious gospel of Jesus having thus in the beginning lifted us on high, we were kept mounted on white horses as the Lord spoke through each succeeding servant op to the close, and we have been made to feel that surely God is come to his holy temple, and we hope that never will there be any more strange fire in Israel, and that division, envy, malice, guile, and evil speaking, and all things that offend are done away with, and that peace, union, and love will abound in all the churches of the saints. Out of the 43 churches, all but two were represented. The Lord has blessed us with good and favorable weather, and the thousands in and around the warehouse were as orderly as could be expected. We had from a distance, Elder J. H. Oliphant, of Indiana; Elder S. H. Durand, of Pennsylvania; Elder A. J. Norton, of Washington, D. C.; and Elder J. T. Rowe, of Maryland. How beautiful are thee feet of those who proclaim the glad tidings, and how blessed are they that know the gospel sound!

Our next session is appointed to meet with the church at Kehukee, Halifax county, N. C., on Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1909, where we all hope to meet again in the name of our glorious redeemer.

S. HASSELL, Moderator,
M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

"Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth; yea, saith the spirit, that they may rest from their labors, and their works do follow them."—Revelations xiv. 13.

ELDER HENRY PEEL.

By the request of the church at Smithwick's Creek in conference, Saturday before the fourth Sunday in June, 1908, we attempt to write a short sketch of the life of our beloved brother and highly esteemed pastor, Elder Henry Peel, who was born in Martin county, N. C., January 11, 1829. His father and mother were Henry and

Prudence Peel. His father died when he was only 9 years old, and his mother died some years before his father. Brother Peel having been left a poor orphan boy, had to live with his uncle, Thomas Peel, until he was able to care for himself.

When he was about 22 years old, the Lord saw fit to arrest him from his wild career. After having undergone considerable trouble on account of his sins, he was somewhat comforted in a dream or vision of the night. He saw a beautiful spring or stream of water, clear as crystal, which to his mind was the water of life.. He knelt down to drink thereof, but could not remember having drunk any of the water that was so beautiful to him. This to him was a mixture of joy and sorrow. It was a joy to him to see the water of life and a sorrow not to remember having drunk thereof. This seemed to leave room for doubts; thus his joy was not complete. It brings us into fellowship with the apostle where he says, "For we know in part and prophesy in part, but when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away."

Brother Peel united with the church at Smithwick's Creek, Saturday before the fourth Sunday in October, 1852, and was baptized the following day with Brethren Noah Peel and William Tice.

CALL TO THE MINISTRY.

Brother Peel saw in a dream a large field of wheat which had many briers and bushes among the wheat. A deep-felt sorrow came into his heart, for those who had to reap the wheat. This to his mind represented the wheat that Jesus says he will gather into his garner; but he will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire. The reapers were the ministers of the gospel, and his mind was then deeply impressed with the duty of preaching the gospel, which gave him more trouble than he was able to express. He meditated on this great and all-important matter, and after having thought much about it, he was forced to the conclusion that it was something that he could not do. This he said, was the concluding thought. But in this he was again brought in sweet fellowship with Jesus—"Though he were a son yet learned he obedience by the things which he suffered. So he suffered on the account of this duty until he was made willing to preach the gospel of Jesus, which he did to the glory of God and to the comfort of his people.

In June, 1860, the church, seeing that Brother Peel had a gift, liberated him to exercise his gift, within the bounds of the church.

MINUTES

OF THE

One Hundred and Forty-Fourth Annual Session

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

Held with the Church at

KEHUKEE

Halifax County, N. C.,

On Saturday before the first Sunday in October 1909.

PROCEEDINGS

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder M. T. Lawrence from Jeremiah 6, 16.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell, Moderator and Elder M. T. Lawrence, Clerk, who called to his assistance brethren Julius C. Moore and W. H. Daniel.

The following committee were appointed: On arrangements of preaching Moderator and Clerk and brethren B. I. Allsbrook and M. D. Allsbrook, on finance, B. I. Allsbrook and Mack Brantley.

Visiting brethren and ministers from sister Associations invited to seats with us.

Elder Jos. E. Adams preached at the stand today and Elder P. D. Gold tonight at the hall in town.

Letters from 41 churches were received and read and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak—Elder E. E. Lundy and minutes.

Contentnea—Minutes and Elder C. C. Bland, Jos. Brake, Henry Brake and others.

Upper Country Line—Brother J. W. Gilliam and minutes.

Lower Country Line—Brother G. C. Farthing, visitors and minutes.

Black Creek—Elders P. D. Gold and J. F. Farmer and minutes.

Little River—Elders J. E. Adams and J. T. Coats and minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Center District—Minutes.

Mayo—Minutes.

Mountain District—Minutes.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoie—Minutes.

New River—Minutes.

Corresponding, Va.—Minutes.
Abbott's Creek—Minutes.
Warwick—Minutes.
Salisbury—Minutes.
Delaware—Minutes.
Delaware River—Minutes.
Seven Mile—Minutes.
Etcheconnee—Minutes.
Staunton River—Minutes.
Fishers River—Minutes.
Primitive Ebenezer—Minutes.

Elder G. D. Roberson was appointed to write corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters were called for—none received.

Resolved, that our next Association be held with the chruch at Briery Swamp, Pitt County, N. C. and that Elder Geo. D. Roberson preach the introductory sermon and Elder S. Hassell be his alternate. Worship to begin at 11 o'clock. Then adjourned until 9 o'clock Monday. Worship to begin at 10 o'clock tomorrow morning.

SUNDAY, OCTOBER 3RD, 1909.

Elder E. E. Lundy introduced the worship by singing and prayer.

Elder J. T. Coats preached from Acts. 4 and 12, "Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men whereby we must be saved."

Elder E. E. Lundy followed and preached from Song of Solomon 4th and 2nd, "Thy teeth are like a flock of sheep that are even shorn which came from the washing; whereof every one bear twins and none is barren among them."

After an intermission of one and a half hours Elder C. C. Bland resumed the services and preached from the 2nd chapter Hosea, 1st and 15th inclusive.

Elder P. D. Gold preached the last discourse of the day from Galatians 3: 21. "Through the law and deal to the law that I might live unto God.

I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live yet, not I, but Christ liveth in me, and the life which now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me and gave himself for me.

MONDAY, OCTOBER 4, 1909.

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder Charles Meads and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for, read, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The committee on Finance reported as follows:

In hand of Clerk at close of last Association		$62.90
Paid for printing minutes and postage	$32.50	
Clerks Fees	$15.00	$47.50
In hand of Clerk at this Association		$15.40
Received from the churches at this time		$48.25
In hand of Clerk		$63.65

Report received and committe discharged.

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister Associations:

Upper Country Line—Minutes.

Lower Country Line—Elder G. D. Roberson and Minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Contentnea—Elder G. D. Roberson, I. W. Bass and Minutes.

White Oak—Bro. I. W. Bass and Minutes.

Black Creek—Elder W. B. Strickling, Brethren Jesse Brake I. W Bass.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Little River—Minutes.

Agreed to correspond by minutes with the following. Delaware Delaware River, Corresponding, Va., Mountain District, Warkick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fishers River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive, Ebenezer, Center District and New River.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay this year:

Elder G. D. Roberson, April.
Elder W. F. Staton, May.
Elder Chas. Meads, June.
Elder S. Hassell, July.
Elder A. L. Harrison, Aug.

Agreed that the obituaries of Elders Latham, Carter and Barnes be copied as written in the Landmark as tributes to their memory and attached to these minutes.

It is agreed that any member of this Association with whom we correspond be authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved, 1st. That we return thanks to God as much as in us is for the excellent weather, peace and harmony of this body. Also to the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal kindness and hospitality in the entertainment of this Association. Also to our friends in Scotland Neck for the use of their houses for preaching.

Resolved, 2nd. That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds while in session and will endeavor in the future to punish the same to the full extent of the law. And it recommends to the churches comprising it that they have their places of meeting incorporated and protected against lawlessness.

NAMES OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES.

J. I. Ambrose, Cherry, N. C.
J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
C. G. Dowdy, Harbinger, N. C.
N. H. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
J. W. Johnston, Whitakers, N. C.
M. T. Lawrence, Hamilton, N. C.
*M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
*W. H. Peal, Williamston, N. C.
L. J. DeBerry, Bath, N. C.

Charles Meads, Elizabeth City, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2.
Elder John S. Meads, Kehukee, N. C.
John L. Ross, Stokes, N. C.
George D. Roberson, Robersonville, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C.
W. F. Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
W. B. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
G. W. Adams, Nashville, N. C.
A. D. Mizzell, Jamesville, N. C.
W. H. Leggett, Scotland Neck, N. C.
A. L, Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
John A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.
B. F. Cowan, Williamston, N. C.
J. W. Athins, Heathville, N. C.
Licentiates marked *

NAMES OF CLERKS, CHURCHES AND THEIR POSTOFFICES

Bath Creek—L. J. DeBerry, Bath, N. C.
Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peal, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem, (Tyrell)—C. H. Davenport, Columbia, N. C.
Bethlehem (Pasquotank)—H. C. Boyd, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Sladesville, N. C.
Briery Swamp—D. N. Warren, Whichard, N. C.
Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Cressville, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2.
Conoho—N. M. Worsley, Oak City, N. C.
Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Water Lilly, N. C.
Cross Roads—Wm. H. Ward, Bethel, N. C.
Cypress Grove—B. K. Davis, Leachville, N. C.
Deep Creek—J. N. Phelps, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elim—H. W. Scarboro, Harbinger, N. C.
Falls, Tar River—I. W. Bass, Rocky Mount.
Flat Swamp—J. C. Andrews, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—E. S. Phelps, Greenville, N. C.

Hopeland--Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jessis Johnson, Hamilton, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence's—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morrattock—A. J. Allen, R. F. D. No. 1, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—J. H. Savage, Speed, N. C.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C., R. F. D. No. 1.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C.
Sandy Grove—Mack Brantly, Spring Hope, N. C.
Singleton—D. T. Ross, Washington, N. C.
Skewarky—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—C. F. Benson, Swan Quarter, N. C.
South Quay—G. A. Johnson, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—J. A. Cobb, Conetoe, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—W. H. Daniels, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Salem—B. B. Ricks, Aventon, N. C.
Tarboro—D. T. Billups, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—W. W. Vick, Battleboro, N. C.
White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pine Town, N. C.
Norfolk—Mrs. Mary J. Price, 530 Fort street, Norfolk, Va.
L. M. Hamilton, R. F. D. No. 1.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The 144th Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association, now in session with the church at Kehukee, near Scotland Neck, N. C., to the churches comprising said Association and to all the Associations with whom we correspond, and to all of the same faith and order, we send this, our annual and christian salutation. Dear kindred in Christ, we feel glad that we are yet the happy pensioners of God's rich and reigning grace so much so that our poor and unworthy lives are yet spared and that we are still blessed with a sufficiency of this world's goods for our use.

For which we desire to feel thankful and may all our hearts be joined together in asking our God to continue these blessings, while it is his will that we remain upon the earth. But beloved, we should not let these temporal blessings get too strong a hold on us, as to keep us from our first love, for it has been the case with some that because of these worldly blessings have fallen from their steadfastness in the faith, making shipwrecks of themselves. Neither should we be discouraged when in a state of adversity, because the prophet has said, and that for our encouragement, "Though all things should fail (of an earthly nature) yet will I (saith he) rejoice in the God of my salvation, for he has given me feet like hind's feet and made me walk upon mine high places." Which must be places in, or upon the kings highway, which the wayfaring man though a fool, shall not err therein. It is so much better to be in this glorious highway of our king than to be in the highway of this world, because the things of this world perish with the using thereof: but those of our God pertaining to his glorious kingdom endure unto everlasting life. Now brethren to bask in the sunshine of our God, and to dwell in his glorious presence in that most blessed and heavenly kingdom beyond this poor world of sin and sorrow, will be wonderful. The hope that we now have of such a place so dazzles our minds at times we feel like Peter did when the Lord was transfigured before him on the mount, and that he wanted to build three tabernacles, (for he wist not what to say.) God's people, especially the aged ones, are like Solomon. They see the vanity of all things under the sun: so that causes them to look upward from whence all blessings come and cry unto him who is able to save unto the uttermost all that call upon him. Yet no man can come unto him except the Father which hath sent Jesus, draw him and he,Jesus, will raise him up at the last day. Then as we understand, to possess a new life and be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air, and so we shall ever be with the Lord. If the dead rise not, we shall never get there: so we cannot tell who or what is saved, but Pauls desire was to God, that your whole spirit and soul and body, (which is the whole man) be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. So if the body is not caught up and saved, there would be no need of preserving it, though it goes back to dust from whence it came, it is no harder for the Lord to raise our bodies, though they be dust, than it was to make the dust out of nothing at first. Brethren pray for us. We have been blessed with good weather during our meeting, for which we feel thankful unto our God. Our brethren in the ministry have preached unto us the Word very ably from the first unto the last, which has been very comforting to us who love the Truth.

Our next Association is appointed to be held with the church at Briery Swamp, near Whichards, N. C., on the Washington Branch from Parmele, when and where we hope the Lord willing, to meet you again, on Saturday before the 1st Sunday in October, 1910.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.
M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

ELDER W. W. BARNES.

William W. Barnes was born in Wilson County, N. C., and was married to Mary Eure, January 9th, 1845. He had long been a Primitive Baptist uniting with the church at White Oak, Wilson County, N. C. He was ordained there and was one of the oldest Primitive Baptist preachers in the country. He moved to Hyde county, N. C., in January, 1882, where he died. Elder Barnes was a clear, sound preacher in the doctrine and in his early ministry baptized many. His churches prospered. He was active and laborious as a preacher taking long trips among the churches and was well received among the Baptist. In his eighty-fourth year he fell asleep in Jesus and among his last words he said, "I am going home."

ELDER JAMES H. LATHAM.

The subject of this sketch was born the 14th of January, 1855, and died November 28, 1908. About 1880 he was married to Miss Mary L. Respass, by which union was born unto him twelve children, four dead and eight living. His mother died when he was five weeks old and his father when he was three years old. At the death of his father his uncle, Henry Latham, took charge of and raised him. Brother Latham was connected with one of the best families of Beaufort and Washington counties, Mr. Charles Latham, the father of Major L. C. Latham, the brilliant lawyer and congressman, being his uncle.

Brother Latham united with the church at White Plains on Saturday before the first Lord's day in February, 1878, and was baptized by the writer of this notice the next day. Shortly after that date he was licensed to preach and on the first Sunday in August, 1882, he was ordained to the work of the ministry by Elders N. H. Harrison and D. W. Topping. Brother Latham acted as assistant pastor to Elder N. H. Harrison at White plains church, up to the time of his death and no root of bitterness sprang up between them. He was dearly beloved by the church. He was a living epistle of Christ and was a bold defender of the doctrine of electing grace, and would not compromise that doctrine with the best friend on earth.

Brother Latham was a feeble man all his life and did not travel much. I have often said he did not pass for his worth. He died very suddenly from a congestive chill, with Dr. Hunter, his physician at his bedside. The writer of this sketch loved him and can truly say he carried him in his heart, and was with him when his poor body was laid beneath the silent sod. The church in her sad bereavement believes her loss is his eternal gain.

May God's richest blessings rest upon his wife and children in this world and in the world to come.

The church at White Plains desires a copy of this notice spread on her church book, one copy sent to the Landmark for publication and one copy to his bereaved family.

Done by order of conference on Saturday before the first Lord's day in April, 1909.

N. H. HARRISON,
For the Church.

ELDER DAVID CARTER.

The subject of this notice was born June 22, 1834, in Beaufort county, N. C., and departed this life November 27, 1908.

Brother Carter united with the church at the Head of Pungo about the date 1860, and was baptized by brother Albin Swindell.

He truly adorned the profession he made by a well ordered christian walk and conversaiton. I was associated with him very much. and am free to say that the grace and mercies of God were the theme of his soul.

He was liberated to erexcise in the ministry, and the church was so well satisfied with his gift that he was ordained to the full work of the ministry about 1876. The church book was destroyed by fire so correct dates cannot be given.

Brother Carter served his church as pastor for many years, and was the regularly installed pastor at his death. Some years before he died he had a stroke of paralysis in one leg which finally settled in his head, impairing his memory.

Brother Carter's last days were days of great suffering, yet he did not murmur or complain. Often in the midst of his suffering I have heard him say that he had a hope of a better world than this.

He was twice married. First to Harriett F. Davis. Unto them were born 11 children, 7 daughters and 4 sons. He was married to Eliza V. Tooly on November 25, 1884. Unto them were born 5 sons.

He leaves a beloved wife and six children, 3 of each marriage, and many grand children. The church of his membership and the sister churches mourn his loss. Yet we believe that our loss is his gain.

I wish here to state that Brother Carter was strictly honest in dealing with his fellowman, industrious, and provided well for his family. A good neighbor, husband and father is gone from us, and we believe he is at rest

D. W. TOPPING,

STATISTICAL TABLE

CHURCHES	COUNTIES	NAME OF MESSENGERS	Mo. Meetings	Rec'd by Baptism	Rec'd by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Deceased	Restored	No. in Fellowship	Contributions
Bath Creek	Beaufort	L. J. DeBerry	4						4	50
Beargrass	Martin	Eld. Jno. N. Rodgerson, B. F. Cowan	3						57	1.50
Bethlehem	Tyrell	Eld. E. E. Lundy, C. H. Davenport	3	1				1	27	1.00
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	C. C. Aydlett, Andrew Davenport	1				1		11	50
Beulah	Hyde	By letter	4		2		2		17	1.00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	Nelson Warren, Algeron Whichard	2	1			2		26	1.00
Concord	Washington	W. W. Ambrose, Wm. M. Biggs	4	1			1		40	1.00
Conoho	Martin	J. B. Harrell, A. M. Worsely	3	3		1			70	1.00
Conetoe	Edgecombe	Eld. G. D. Roberson, D. W. Cobb	3	1	1		1		11	1.00
Coinjock	Currituck	No intelligence	3						10	
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Eld. A. L. Harrison, W. H. Ward	2	1					13	50
Cypress Grove	Hyde	No intelligence	2						10	
Deep Creek	Halifax	J. N. Phelps, W. T. Strickland	2				1		26	1.00
Elim	Currituck	By letter	2						10	50
Falls Tar River	Nash	Jesse Brake, I. W. Bass	2	2	1	1	11	3	148	4.00
Flat Swamp	Martin	H. D. Jenkins, J. C. Roberson	1				2	1	65	1.50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Eld. Chas. Meades, Wm. Lowery	4	1					33	1.00

STATISTICAL TABLE—Continued.

Great Swamp	Pitt	Osman Flemming, E. S. Phelps	4				1		15	1.00
Hamilton	Martin	Eld. M. T. Lawrence, Justus Everett		1			1		21	75
Hopeland	Nash	Julius C. Moon, H. L. Adcock	1	6	2		4		71	1.50
Jamesvile	Martin	Eld. A. D. Mizzelle, J. B. Allen	1				1	1	29	1.00
Kehukee	Halifax	B. I. Allsbrook, M. D. Allsbrook	3	1			2		53	3.00
Lawrences	Edgecombe	Alex. Strickland, W. E. Staton							13	1.00
Lebanon	Dare	Eld. E. E. Lundy	1	1					16	1.00
Mt. Zion	Halifax	Eld. W. B. Strickland, Jno. H. Savage	3				3	1	68	1.50
Morattock	Washington	Eld. A. L. Harrison, B. D. Bateman	3	2					21	1.00
North Creek	Beaufort	Eld. D. W. Topping, J. C. Smith		1	1	2			17	.50
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	L. M. Hamilton, Alfred Temple	4	5			1		69	1.00
Providence	Currituck	Eld. E. E. Lundy	2			1	3		24	1.00
Pungo	Beaufort	Dan'l Paul, Jos. W. Paul	2	5			1		25	1.00
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	J. W. Atkins, C. J. Smith	4						20	1.00
Sandy Grove	Nash	H. O. Strickland, Mack Brantley	2						13	1.50
Singleton	Beaufort	Jno. Ward, D. T. Ross	2				3		54	2.00
Skewarkey	Martin	Eld. S. Hassell, Eli Taylor	1	2			2		57	1.50
Sth. Mattamuskeet	Hyde	Eld. E. E. Lundy	3				1		12	50
Salem	Nash	B. B. Ricks, G. N. Melton	1						5	50
South Quay	So. Hampton,	By letter	4	1			1		19	1.00
Sparta	Edgecombe	J. E. Moore, J. A. Cobb	4				1		80	2.00
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	Kade Lilly, W. H. Daniel	4	1	1				61	1.50
Spring Green	Martin	Eld. G. D. Roberson, R. L. Taylor	1	3		1		1	53	1.50
Tarboro	Edgecombe	W. H. Bradley, J. A. Taylor	1	4			3		51	1.00
White Plains	Beaufort	W. W. Bower, L. B. Osburn	3			1	1	1	38	1.00
Williams	Edgecombe	W. W. Vick, C. H. Spivey	4	1					34	2.00
		Churches not heard from reported as last year								

MINUTES

OF THE

ONE HUNDRED AND FORTY-FIFTH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

KEHUKEE
Primitive Baptist Association

Held with the Church at Briery Swamp
Pitt County, N. C.

Commencing on Saturday Before the 1st Sunday
in October 1910

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder G. D. Roberson from Romans 5 and 11.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell Moderator and M. T. Lawrence Clerk, who called to his assistance Elder A. J. Moore and W. H. Daniel.

The following committees were appointed: On arrangements of preaching, Moderator and Clerk and brethren Whichard and Warren.

On Finance, brethren B. I. Alsbrook and J. C. Robertson. Visiting brethren and ministers from other Associations invited to seats with us.

Elders Stokes and Adams preached at the stand today.

Letters from 42 churches were received and read and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak—E. E. Lundy and Minutes.

Contentnea—Elder G. W. Stokes, Joseph Brake and minutes.

Upper Country Line—Elder L. H. Hardy and minutes.

Lower Country Line—Minutes.

Black Creek—Elder P. D. Gold and minutes.

Little River—Elder J. E. Adams, and minutes.

Baltimore, Senter District, Mayo, Mountain District, Mill Branch, Upatoie, New River, Corresponding, Va., Abbotts Creek, Warwick, Salisbury, Delaware, Delaware River, Seven Mile, Salem by minutes.

Etcheconnee—Minutes and Elder J. A. Monsees, visitor.

Staunton River, Fisher's River, Primitive Ebenezer, minutes.

Elder S. Hassell was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for and received, one from the church at Robersonville with 25 members and S. L. Andrews and J. C. Andrews, Messengers.

Resolved that our next association be held with the church at Flat Swamp, Martin county and that Elder S. Hassell preach the introductory sermon and that Elder W. B. Strickland be his alternate, worship to begin at 11 o'clock. Then adjourned to meet again at nine o'clock Monday. Worship to begin at 10 o'clock tomorrow.

Sunday October 2, 1910.

Elder L. H. Hardy introduced the services and preached from Hebrews 9:11, and 12. Elder P. D. Gold followed from Matt. 13:33.

After an intermission of an hour Elder J. A. Monsees continued the service and preached from Matt. 28:20.

He was followed by Elder E. E. Lundy, who preached from Revelation 21 and 5 and verses following.

Monday October 3, 1910.

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at nine o'clock and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder J. A. Monsees and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letters were called for read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The committee on finance reported as follows:

In hand of Clerk at close of last Association	$63.65
Clerk Fees	$15.00
Paid for printing minutes and postage	32.50
Leaving a balance	$16.15
Received from churches this year	$50.50
In hand of clerk	$66.65

Report received and committee discharged.

The following brethren were appointed messengers to sister associations:

Upper Country Line, Lower Country Line, Baltimore, minutes.

Contentnea—Elders G. D. Roberson, M. T. Lawrence, Chas. Meads and J. T. Braswell, I. W. Bass, A. L. Harrison, J. C. Roberts, minutes.

White Oak—Elders G. D. Roberson, S. Hassell, Chas. Meads, minutes.

Black Creek—J. C. Robertson, I. W. Bass, Elders G. D. Roberson, G. W. Abram and others.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Little River—C. H. Spivey and minutes.

Agreed to correspond by minutes with the following:

Delaware, Delaware River, Corresponding, Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Senter District and New River and Salem.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay this year: Elder Chas. Meads, June; Elder S. Hassell, July; Elder G. W. Abram, August; Elder M. P. Smith, May.

It is agreed that any member of this association being present at any of the associations with whom we correspond be authorized to represent this association.

Resolved 1st. That we return thanks to God as much as in us is for the excellent weather and peace and harmony of this Association, also to the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal kindness and hospitality in the entertainment of this association.

Resolved 2nd. That this association discountenance, condemn and forbid all kinds of trading and misbehaviour on or around the association grounds while in session and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law. And it recommends to the churches composing it that they have their places of worship incorporated and protected against lawlessness.

Agreed that our clerk have 25,00 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and associations with whom we correspond and record one copy on our records and that he be allowed fifteen dollars for his services.

There being no other business before the body it adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the moderator.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

A. J. MOORE, W. H. DANIEL, Asst. Clerks.

Elders C. C. Bland and E. E. Lundy preached on Monday.

All the business of the association was conducted in peace harmony and love, the churches all reporting themselves in peace. The weather was excellent. The preaching was able and apostolic and was listened to with much attention by the large congregation of anxious hearers present. May it bring forth good fruit as seed that has fallen in good ground.

Names of Ministers and Their Addresses.

J. I. Ambrose, Cherry, N. C.; J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.; C. G. Dowdy, Harbinger, N. C.; N. H. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.; Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.; J. W. Johnston, Whitakers, N. C.; M. T. Lawrence, Hamilton, N. C.; *M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.; *W. H. Peal, Williamston, N. C.; L. J. DeBerry, Bath, N. C.; McP. Smith, Robersonville, N. C.; G. W. Abrams, Nashville, N. C.; *H. D. Jenkins, Robersonville, N. C.; Charles Meads, Elizabeth City, N. C., R. F. D. N. 2; Elder Jno. S. Meads, Kehukee, N. C.; John L. Ross, Stokes, N. C.; George D. Roberson, Robersonville, N. C.; I. N. Rogers, Williamston, N. C.; W. F. Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.; W. B. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.; D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.; A. D. Mizzell, Jamesville, N. C.; J. N. Rogerson Williamston; W. F. Staton, Harrison, Plymouth; A. J. Moore, J. C. Moore, Whitakers; John A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.; B. S. Cowan, Williamston, N. C.; *J. W. Athins, Heathville, N. C.

Licentiates marked *

Names of Clerks, Churches and Their Postoffices.

Bath Creek—L. J. DeBerry, Bath, N. C.

Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peal, Williamston, N. C.

Bethlehem, (Tyrell)—C. H. Davenport, Columbia, N. C.

Bethlehem—(Pasquotank)—W. H. Keaton, Elizabeth City. N. C.

Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Scranton, R. F. D. 1.

Briery Swamp—G. N. Warren, Whichard, N. C.

Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.

Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Cressville, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2.

Conoho—N. M. Worsley, Oak City, N. C.

Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Water Lilly, N. C.

Cross Roads—Wm. H. Ward, Bethel, N. C.

Cypress Grove—B. K. Davis, Leachville, N. C.

Deep Creek—J. N. Phelps, Scotland Neck, N. C.

Elim—H. W. Scarboro, Harbinger, N. C.

Falls, Tar River—I. W. Bass, Rocky Mount, N. C.

Flat Swamp—Guilford Andrews, Bethel, N. C.

Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.

Great Swamp—E. S. Phelps, Greenville, N. C.

Circular Letter.

The Kehukee Association in session with the church at

Briery Swamp, to the churches composing it and to the Association with whom we correspond:

Dear Brethren:—Through the wonderful mercy of our God, we have been spared to hold the 145th annual session of our body. Out of 44 churches 42 were represented, and all are blessed with peace, and seventeen of them with ingatherings. The Lord has favored us with pleasant weather, and harmony in our meetings, and spiritual, able and edifying preaching. Through the grace of God, all our ministers and churches stand immovably upon the doctrine of salvation by sovereign grace through the electing love of the Father, the redeeming love of the Son, and the renewing love of the Spirit, revealed, in due time to all the beloved of the Lord, and manifested in the hearts and lives of all His quickened children. We believe uncompromisingly in all the declarations of the Old and the New Testament scriptures, and that these divine truths will stand when the heavens and the earth shall pass away. Seeing more and more of the evils of the religious inventions and institutions of men, we have less and less confidence in them, and less and less fellowship for them. We recognize the heavenly wisdom of the ministers and members of the old Kehukee Association, at its session in 1827, in repudiating these modern human vanities and follies, and in resolving to continue to walk in the good old paths of divine truth and righteousness as trodden by the prophets and apostles and by the infinitely wise and holy Son of God. May the Lord enable us to abide still more faithfully by these ancient landmarks, and to withstand all the temptations of the flesh, the world and the devil to forsake them.

Our next session is appointed to be held with the church at Flat Swamp the first Sunday in October, 1911, and the day before and afterwards, when and where we hope, if the Lord will, to meet your messengers again.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk. SYLVESTER HASSELL,

STATISTICAL TABLE.

Names of Churches and Messengers.	Mo. Meetings.	Rec. by Baptism.	Rec. by Letter.	Dis. by Letter.	Deceased.	Restored.	No. in Fellowship.	Contributions.
Bath Creek—Beaufort—Elder L. J. Deberry	4	..	..	..	..	..	3	.50
Bear Grass—Martin—Elder Jno. N. Rogerson, Elder B. S. Cowan	3	9	..	..	..	..	66	1.50
Bethlehem—Tyrrell—Micajah Phelps, *C. C. Davenport	3	1	1	..	1	..	28	1.00
Bethlehem—Pasquotank—Andrew Davenport, *C. C. Aydlett	1	..	..	..	1	..	10	.50
Beulah—Hyde—Elder E. E. Lundy, J. K. Lupton	4	..	..	..	..	..	18	1.00
Briery Swamp—Pitt—Aljerron Whichard, G. N. Warren	2	..	1	..	..	..	26	1.00
Concord—Washington—*Elder J. I. Ambrose	4	..	..	..	2	..	35	1.00
Conoho—Martin—*N. M. Worsley, Jesse Johnson	3	1	..	3	..	1	66	1.00
Conetoe—Edgecombe—Eld. G. D. Roberson, D. W. Cobb	3	..	..	..	..	..	11	1.00
Coinjock—Currituck—No intelligence.	2	..	..	..	..	..	10	.....
Cross Roads—Edgecombe—Eld. A. L. Harrison, W. H. Ward	2	..	..	..	..	..	13	.50
Cypress Grove—Hyde—No intelligence	2	..	..	..	..	..	10	.....
Deep Creek—Halifax—*M. T. Strickland, J. N. Phelps	2	..	..	..	..	..	20	1.00
Elim—Currituck—Charles Meads, *H. W. Scarborough	2	..	..	..	1	..	9	.50
Falls Tar River—Nash—Jesse Brake, I. W. B ss	2	5	3	..	5	1	150	4.00
Flat Swamp—Martin—B. A. House, H. D. Jenkins	1	1	..	14	1	..	49	1.50
Flatty Creek—Pasquotank—Charles Meads, William Long	4	..	..	..	1	..	32	1.00
Great Swamp—Pitt—E. S. Phelp, Osman Fleming	4	4	..	..	1	..	18	1.00
Hamilton—Martin—Justus Everett, Eld. M. T. Lawrence	1	1	..	..	4	..	18	.75
Hopeland—Nash—Eld. A. J. Moore, J.C. Moore	1	6	..	9	1	..	64	1.50
Jamesville—Martin—A. D. Mizell, *J R. Allen	1	..	..	..	..	..	26	1.00
Kehukee—Halifax—B. I. Allsbrook, C. C. Allsbrook	3	2	..	1	4	..	49	2.00

(Continued on next page.)

STATISTICAL TABLE—Continued.

Lawrence's—Edgecombe—W. F. Staton, *W. E. Staton	4	2	..	..	1	..	34	2.00
Lebanon—Dare—Eld. E. E. Lundy	2	..	..	..	..	..	13	1.00
Mt. Zion—Halifax—Eld. W. B. Strickland, Lonnie Hyman	1	10	..	..	..	..	25	1.00
Morattock—Washington—Eld. A. L. Harrison, *B. D. Bateman	3	..	..	..	3	1	64	1.50
North Creek—Beaufort—*Eld. D. W. Topping, *J. C. Smith.	3	2	1	..	1	..	24	1.00
Norfolk—Norfolk, Va.—*L. M. Hamilton, *A. H. Temple	3	..	1	..	1	..	17	1.00
Providence—Currituck—Eld. E. E. Lundy	4	..	..	..	..	..	67	2.00
Pungo—Beaufort—J. W. Paul, Daniel Paul	2	..	..	..	..	..	24	1.00
Rocky Swamp—Halifax—*J. W. Adkins, *C. J. Smith	2	1	..	..	..	..	26	1.00
Sandy Grove—Nash—By Letter	4	..	..	..	1	..	21	1.00
Singleton—Beaufort—D. T. Ross, S. C Williams	2	..	3	..	1	..	15	.75
Skewarkey—Martin—Eld. S. Hassell, Eli Taylor	2	..	..	..	2	..	52	2.00
So. Mattamuskeet—Hyde—Eld. E. E. Lundy, C. B. Benson	1	1	..	..	1	..	54	1.50
Robersonville—Martin—S. L. Andrews, J. C. Andrews	4	5	7	..	1	..	25	1.00
Salem—Nash—B. B. Ricks.	4	..	..	..	..	..	12	1.00
So. Quay—So. Hampton, Va.—By Letter.	1	..	..	..	..	..	5	.50
Sparta—Edgecombe—J. A. Cobb, G. A Stancil	4	..	..	..	..	..	19	1.00
Smithwick's Creek—Martin—Kader Lilly, W. H. Daniel	4	2	..	..	1	..	81	2.00
Spring Green—Martin—Eld. G. D. Roberson, R. L. Taylor	4	7	..	5	1	..	62	1.50
Tarboro—Edgecombe—W. H. Bradley J. T Braswell	1	5	3	5	..	..	52	1.50
White Plains—Beaufort—H. C. Boyd, William Stubbs	1	3	..	..	1	..	56	1.00
Williams—Edgecombe—C. H. Spivey, T. S. Harris	3	..	..	..	1	..	35	1.00
Absentees marked*								
							1494	50.50

Churches not reported numbered as last reported.

MINUTES

OF THE

146th Annual Session

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Assciation

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

Flat Swamp

Martin County, N. C., Commencing on Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1911.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder P. W. Williard, of the Salem Primitive Baptist Association from Hebrews 10:9.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell, Moderator and Elder M. T. Lawrence, Clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren J. C. Moore and W. H. Daniel.

The following committees were appointed:

On arranemengts of preaching Moderator and Clerk and Brethren H. D. Jenkins and B. A. House.

On Finance, B. I. Allsbrook and J. C. Robertson.

Elders Hart, Corbitt and Stokes preached at the stand today.

Letters from 41 churches were received and read and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received.

White Oak—Elder E. E. Lundy and Minutes.

Contentnea—Frank Brown and Others and Minutes.

Upper Country Line—Elder L. H. Hardy, Bro. J. W. Gilliam and Minutes.

Lower Country Line—G. C. Farthing and Minutes.

Black Creek—Elder P. D. Gold.

Little River—Minutes.

Baltimore—Elder J. T. Rowe and Minutes.

Senter District—Minutes.

Mayo—Minutes.

Mountain District—Minutes.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoie—Minutes.

New River—Minutes.

Corresponding, Va.—Minutes.

Abbotts Creek—Minutes.

Warwick—Minutes.

Salisbury—Minutes.

Delaware—Elder J. T. Rowe and Minutes.

Delaware River—Elder J. T. Rowe and Minutes.
Seven Mile—Minutes.
Salem—Elder Williard and Minutes.
Etcheconne—Minutes.
Stanton River—Minutes.
Fishers River—Minutes.
Primitive Ebenezer—Minutes.

Brother Levi T. Harris was was present from the church at Greensboro.

Petitionary Letters called for, none received.

Bro. Justus Everett was appointed to write the Corresponding Letter.

Resolved that our next Association be held with the church at Norfolk, Va., and Elder S. Hassel preach the introductory sermon and that Elder M. T. Lawrence be his alternate, worship to begin at 11 o'clock. Then adjourned to meet again at nine o'clock Monday A. M., worship to begin at 10 o'clock tomorrow.

SUNDAY, OCTOBER 1, 1911.

Elder L. H. Hardy introduced the services with singing and prayer and preached from Ephesians 2:18-22 inclusive.

Elder J. T. Rowe followed from John 17:1-3.

Elder P. D. Gold from John 17:24-26.

The preaching was sound and able and may the divine blessing follow.

MONDAY, OCTOBER 2, 1911.

The Association met pursuant to adjournment and was opened with prayer and praise by Elder E. E. Lundy and proceeded to business.

The names of Messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The committee on Finance reported as follows:

In hand of Clerk at close of last Association	$66.65

Paid for printing minutes and postage	$32.50	
Clerk's Fees	$15.00	
	$47.50	
Leaving a balance of		$19.15
Received from churches this time		$50.60
In hand of Clerk at close of this Association		$68.55

Report received and Committee discharged.

The following brethren agreed to visit sister Associations as Messengers:

Upper Country Line—Minutes.

Lower Country Line—J. C. Andrews and Minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Contentnea—Elders Hassell, Lawrence, Meads and J. C. Robertson and W. H. Daniel.

White Oak—Minutes.

Black Creek—I. W. Bass and Jesse Brake.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Little River—Justus Everett and Minutes.

Agreed to correspond by minutes with the following:

Delaware, Delaware River, Corresponding Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconne, Primitive Ebenezer, Sener District, New River, Salem by Minutes.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay this year.—July, Elder Hassell.

Elder S. Hassell was appointed to write an obituary of Elder G. D. Roberson and Elder Charles Meads of Elder John Meads and brother W. H. Daniel of brother W. H. Peal deceased.

It is agreed that any member of this Association being present at any of the Associations with whom we correspond be authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved, 1st. That we return thanks to God as much as in us is for the excellent weather and peace and harmony of this Association, also to the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal kindness and hospitality in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved, 2nd. That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds while in session and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law. And it recommends to the churches composing it that they have their places of worship incorporated and protected against lawlessness.

It was ordered that the clerk have five hundred Association Letters printed in proper form and distributed to the different churches with the minutes.

Agreed that our clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and Associations with whom we correspond and that he record a copy on our records and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the body it adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

S. HASSELL,
Moderator.
M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.
J. C. MOORE, W. H. DANIEL, Asst. Clerks.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESS.

Elder J. I. Ambrose—Cresswell, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2.
Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N C.
Elder C. G. Dowdy, Harginger, N. C.
Elder N. H. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
Elder Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
Elder J. W. Johnson, Whitakers, N. C.
Elder M. T. Lawrence, Robersonville, N. C.
* M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
Elder L. J. Deberry, Bath, N. C.
Elder Mc. P. Smith, Robersonville, N. C.
Elder G. W. Abrams, Nashville, N. C.
* H. D. Jenkins, Robersonville, N. C.
Elder Charles Meads, Weeksville, N. C., R. F. D. No. 1.
Elder W. F. Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elder W. B. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elder D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
Elder A. D. Mizell, Jamesville, N. C.
Elder J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C., R. F. D. No 2.
Elder A. L. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
Elder A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Elder John A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.

Elder B. S. Cowan, Williamston, N. C.
* J. W. Atkins, Heathville, N. C.
Licentiates maked*

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The 146th Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association now in session with the church at Flat Swamp, Martin County, N. C., to the Associations with whom she corresponds, sendeth greeting:

Dear Brethren:—We are now enjoying the presence of the many Messengers and Brethren and Sisters who have met with us in our association capacity. It has thus far been a pleasant session with us. Our churches heard from have all reported themselves in peace, and though not very prosperous are holding on their way and contending for the faith of Jesus the Apostles and Prophets unmoved by the new and disturbing innovations troubling our beloved Zion in some sections. The precious heralds of the cross who have come among us, have come laden with the good news of full and complete redemption and salvation through the electing love of the Father, the redeeming love of the Son and the quickening and sanctifying love of the Holy Spirit alone. We have had pleasant weather, a great gathering and much interest in the preached word. The next session of our body is appointed to be held with the church in Norfolk, Va., where we hope to have your presence and receive your messages of correspondence and love.

S. HASSELL, Moderator.

M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

LIST OF CLERKS TO BE ATTACHED TO THE MINUTES

By oversight part of the list of churches and clerks of the Kehukee Association was omitted in the minutes. It appears as follows:

Bath Creek—L. J. DeBerry, Bath, N. C., Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peal, Williamston, N. C., Bethlehem, (Tyrrell)—C. H. Davenport, Columbia, N. C., R. F. D. No 1, Bethlehem—Pasquotank—W. H. Keaton, Elizabeth City, N. C., Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Scranton, N. C., R. F. D. No. 1, Briery Swamp—G. N. Warren, Whichard, N. C., Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C., Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Cressville, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2, Conoho—N. M. Worsley, Oak City, N. C., Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Water Lilly, N. C., Cross Roads—Wm. H. Ward, Bethel, N. C., Cypress Grove—B. K. Davis, Leachville, N. C., Deep Creek—J. N. Phelps, Scotland Neck, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2, Elim—H. W. Scarboro, Harbinger, N. C., Falls, Tar River—I. W. Bass, Rocky Mount, N. C., Flat Swamp, J. Guilford Andrews, Bethel, N. C., Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C., Great Swamp—E. S. Phelps, Greenville, N. C., Hopeland—Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C., Hamilton—Jessie Johnson, Hamilton, N. C., Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C., Kehukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C., Lawrence's—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C., Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C., Morattock—A. J. Allen, R. F. D. No. 1, Plymouth, N. C., Mount Zion—J. H. Savage, Speed, N. C, North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C., R. F. D. No. 1, Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C., Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C., Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C., Sandy Grove—S. C. Williams, Stanhope, N. C., Singleton—D. T. Ross, Washington, N. C., Skewarkey—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C., South Mattamuskeet—C. F. Benson, Swan Quarter, N. C., South Quay—G. A. Johnson, Franklin, Va., Sparta—J. A. Cobb, Conetoe, N. C., Smithwick's Creek—W. H. Daniels, Jamesville, N. C., Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C., Salem—B. B. Ricks, Whitakers, N. C., R. F D. No. 5, Tarboro—D. T. Billups, Tarboro, N. C., Williams—W. W. Vick, Battleboro, N. C., White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pine Town, N. C., Norfolk—L. M. Hamilton, R. F. D. No. 1., Norfolk, Va., Robersonville—J. C. Robertson, Robersonville, N. C.

OBITUARY OF ELDER JOHN L. ROSS.

Elder John L. Ross died at his home near Stokes, Pitt County, N. C., October 5, 1911. He was the son of William Ross and Rebecca, his wife and was born October 21st, 1825. He joined the church at Flat Swamp and the year and who baptized him is unknown to the writer, but he remained a member of that church for a number of years and was ordained to the work of the ministry while a member there. When the church at Briery Swamp was organized, he took a letter of dismission there of which church he died a loving and consistent member. He did not preach for several years previous to his death as his health was so he got about but very little. After the Association at Briery Swamp his health seemed to improve and it was much pleasure to him to visit his brethren again and on one occasion in the absence of his pastor, spoke very feelingly to the church at Briery Swamp and was much enjoyed by those present. He was married to Talitha Keel and had several children, who together with his wife, all preceded him in death. He suffered much before he died, but in death he passed away gently and those present could hardly tell when he died. We feel sure he is resting from his labors and sufferings and safe in the arms of the Saviour. He leaves one brother and a large family of relatives to mourn their loss. His grandson and wife and children with whom he spent his last days and who were faithful and dear to him, miss him much.

May the Lord comfort all the bereaved ones and may they be together with him, partakers of the better resurrection.

M. T. LAWRENCE.

Robersonville, N. C., Oct. 11th, 1911.

OBITUARY OF ELDER G. D. ROBERSON.

Elder George Daniel Roberson, son of Henry Baker Roberson and his wife, Gatsey A. Rogers, was born near Robersonville, Martin County, N. C., Nov. 13, 1843, and died at his home in that town June 10, 1911, being the first born of twelve children, and reared on a farm, be grew up at hard labor, without much education. He lived on a farm near Everett's, N. C., several years, and then removed to Robersonville, where he engaged in merchandising. He was very industrious and economical and successful in business, and accumulated a competency, and built a very comfortable and convenient home. On Oct. 6, 1870, he married Miss Margaret L. Smith, and to this union were born five children, Mary Allena (wife of J. C. Robertson,) Alonzo, Ira Daniel, Leona Adalaide (wife of R. E. Grimes,) and George Malachi. Of these all are living except Alonzo, who died in 1894. Their mother died Aug. 29, 1887. On Jan. 23, 1889, Elder Roberson married Miss Sarah J. Smith, who has had no children.

She was paralyzed March 23, 1907, and is still living.

He joined the Primitive Baptist church at Spring Green, in 1869, and was baptized by the pastor, Elder C. B. Hassell, who died in 1880, and in the latter year he was ordained by Elders A. N. Hall, R. H. Harris, and Levi Rogerson, and served Spring Green, Flat Swamp, Conetoe, and Farmville churches faithfully, and baptized many members at Spring Green and Flat Swamp. He also attended other churches, and a union meeting nearly every fifth Sunday, and his own (the Kehukee) and other Associations. He made preaching tours from the mountains to the sea in North Carolina, and from Georgia to New Jersey. He had an original and fruitful mind, and a good command of language and illustration, and was a deep and clear expounder of the Scriptures, and applied their spiritual meaning very comfortingly to christian experience, and was not at all carried away by modern speculations, but contended earnestly and ably, in private and in public, for the faith once for all delivered unto the saints, and the doctrine of salvation by grace, according to the purpose of the Divine Father, by the atoning blood of the Divine Son, and the renewing power of the Divine Spirit. As a minister of the gospel, he was highly esteemed by all who loved the truth and heard him. He was calm and deliberate in address; and he was very hospitable to all who visited him. He served the Lord, not for earthly reward, but because he loved Him and His truth and people. He maintained that true religion makes a real and beneficial change in the heart and life of a believer. In May and June, 1911, he attended the Baltimore, Delaware, and Delaware River Old School Baptist Associations in Maryland, Pennsylvania and New Jersey, and returned home Monday, June 5, in apparently good health. But on Thursday morning, June 8, he was attacked with paralysis of the spinal cord, which affected his muscles, and made him helpless Friday and Saturday. He was rational, and could speak, but could not move, and had no pain. He became unconscious about 7 p. m. Saturday, and gently fell asleep, as we believe, in Jesus, about 9:30 p. m. At 4 p. m. on Sunday, June 11, his remains were interred, as he had requested, near those of his first wife and his son Alonzo, in the cemetery of Spring Green Church, in Martin County, N. C. A large concourse of people were present. I held a short burial service at the open grave. We feel assured that our gifted and faithful brother has entered into eternal rest.

SYLVESTER HASSELL.

OBITUARY OF WILLIAM H. PEEL.

Brother Wm. H. Peel, son of Noah and Sallie Peel, was born May the 4th, 1848, in Martin County, N. C. After receiving a sweet hope in Christ, he united with the church at Skewarky, Saturday before the second Sunday in July, 1874, and was baptized Sunday in Roanoke River by Elder C. B. Hassell. In May, 1883, he took a letter from Skewarky to join the church at Smithwick's Creek, Martin County, N. C. The church believing that the Lord had blessed him with a gift, gave him liberty to exercise that gift Saturday before the fourth Sunday in November, 1893. His gift proved very satisfactory to his church and to all the churches that he visited. He never took any tours preaching but would visit those who could not attend church when requested and hold meetings, sing and preach to their comfort.

He married Miss Martha Godard by whom he had nine children, six of whom with the widow still survive him.

Brother Peel was in very feeble health the whole of the year 1910 and in August went to St. Vincent Hospital at Norfolk, Va., where he underwent an operation for a bladder trouble, but was only temporarily helped. In October he returned home only to wait, as he often said, "for the change to come."

Those who visited him during the whole eleven months of suffering can truly say they never saw a more patient person. He would often say he dreaded nothing after death but only the sting of death which came on Monday morning, July 24, 1911.

As requested by him Elder John N. Rodgerson and Elder A. D. Mizell, held a short burial service at the grave to a large congregation, where we saw him laid to rest to awake in the glorious likeness of the Lord his Saviour.

W. H. DANIEL.

OBITUARY OF ELDER J. S. MEADS.

It becomes my sad duty to chronicle the death of my brother in the flesh, in the church and in the ministery. He was born July 26, 1847, and died the 12th day of February, 1911. He was married first to Miss Mary Delon, of which union there was seven children born, three of whom are living; second to Miss Lyda M. Brinson, to which union eleven children were born, all living. He united with the church at Flatty Creek, N. C., September 27th, 1868, and was baptized by Elder J. D. Wicker. He was chosen deacon May, 27, 1876, and was ordained July 23, the same year, and served in that capacity until his death. He was licensed to exercise in public May 23, 1885, and was ordained to the full functions of the ministry February 24, 1907, by a presbytery composed of Elder J. A. Shaw and myself. He was sound in the faith, and was highly esteemed by all who knew him. He was a good neighbor, a kind husband and father. The neighborhood has lost a good neighbor, the church a faithful member and preacher. But none feel the loss more than myself, as I am deprived of any one to speak publicly in the church. Of course I except the widow and children. May the good Lord bless them with sustaining grace. We feel sure that our loss is his gain. I believe he is now resting from all his labors and toil, awaiting the morning of the resurrection, when all the redeemed shall awake in the likeness of the blessed Saviour, and be caught up with Him in glory so they will ever be with the Lord.

Written by his brother,

CHARLES MEADS.

Weeksville, N. C.

MINUTES

OF THE

147TH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

KEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

Held With the Church At

NORFOLK

NORFOLK COUNTY, VA.

Commencing on Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1912.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder Slyvester Hassell from Romans 11: 33-36.

After a short intermission the association came together and was organized by appointing Elder S. Hassell moderator and M. T. Lawrence, clerk, who called to his assistance brethren D. C. Moore and W. H. Daniel.

The following committees were appointed on arrangement of preaching, the moderator and clerk and brethren A. H. Temple and O. S. Boaz. On finance B. I. Allsbrook and I. W. Bass.

The following elders preached at the stand this evening: J. E. Adams and J. S. Corbett.

Letters from 38 churches were received and read and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak—Elder E. E. Lundy, minutes.

Contentnea—J. W. Procter, Elder J. S. Corbett, minutes.

Upper Country Line--Minutes.

Lower Country Line—Minutes.

Black Creek—Elders Farmer and Gold and J. R. Lindsay, minutes.

Little River—Elder J. E. Adams, minutes.

Baltimore—Elder J. T. Rowe, minutes.

Senter District—Minutes.

Mayo—Minutes.

Mountain District—Minutes.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoie—Minutes.

New River—Minutes.

Corresponding Va.—Minutes.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Warwick—Minutes.

Salisbury—Minutes.

Delaware River—Minutes.

Seven Miles—Minutes.

Salem—Minutes.

Etcheconnee—Minutes.

Staunton River—Minutes.

Fisher's River—Min. Eld. T. W. Walker, R. N. Lewis visitor.

Primitive Ebenezer—Minutes.

White Water—Elder J. R. Wilson visitor association in Indiana.

Ketockan Association, Va.—Elders C. H. Waters and E. E. Oliver visitors.

Elder D. W. Topping was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to the minutes.

Petitionary letters called for. None presented.

It was agreed that our next association be held with the church at Spring Green, Martin county and that Elder B. S. Cowan preach the introductory sermon and Elder J. N. Rogerson be his alternate. Worship to begin at eleven o'clock. Then adjourned to meet again at 9 o'clock Monday day morning. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

Sunday, October 6th, 1911.

Elder C. H. Waters preached first from Proverbs 9: 1-5 Elder P. D. Gold Galatians 2: 19-20.

Afternoon.

Elder E. E. Oliver, Matthew 1:21. Elder J. R. Wilson, Cant. 8:5.

2nd Room A. M.

Elder T. W. Walker 1st Peter 1st and 17-21. Elder J. T. Rowe Proverbs 9eh 1-5. Elder T. C. Hart 1st Corinthians 2-9. Elder J. T. Collier 1st Peter 1st-24th.

Monday, October 7th, 1912.

The association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder Chas. Meads and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The committee on finance reported as follows:

In hand of clerk at close of last association		$68.55
Paid for printing minutes and postage ..	$32.50	
Paid for printing association letters	2.50	
Clerk's fees	15.00	
	$50.00	
Paid to visiting ministers	$10.00	
		60.00

	60.00
Leaving a balance of	8.55
Received from churches this time	47.90
In hand of clerk at close of this association..	$56.45

Report received and committee discharged.

The following brethren agreed to visit our sister associations as messengers:

Upper Country Line—Minutes.
Lower Country Line—Minutes.
Baltimore—Minutes.
Contentnea—I. W. Bass and D. C. Moore.
White Oak—Minutes.
Black Creek—I. W. Bass.
Abbott's Creek—Minutes.
Little River—Minutes.

Agreed to correspond by minutes with the following: Delaware, Delaware River, Corresponding Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconne, Primitive, Ebenezer, Senter District, New River and Salem.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay, Va., this year, July, Elder S. Hassell, W. H. Daniels was appointed to write an obituary of Elder A. D. Mizell.

It is agreed that we publish in our minutes the obituary notice of the death of Elder G. W. Abrams that was published in the Landmark.

It is agreed that any member of this association being present at any of the Associations with whom we correspond be authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved, 1st. That we return thanks to God as much as in us is for the excellent weather and peace and harmony of this Association, also to the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal kindness and hospitality in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved, 2nd. That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds while in session and will endeavor to punish the same to full extent of the law. And it recommends to the churches composing it that they have their places of worship incorporated and protected against lawlessness.

Agreed that our clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and Associations with whom we correspond and that he record a copy on our records and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the body it adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

ELD. S. HASSELL, Moderator.
M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.
D. C. MOORE, W. H. DANIEL, Asst. Clerks.

The 147th annual session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association now in session with the church at Norfolk, Va. To the Associations with whom she corresponds sendeth greeting. Dear Brethren, we are now enjoying the presence of the many messengers, brethren and sisters who have met with us in our Association capacity. Our session thus far has been very pleasant with us. Our churches all report in peace with some additions and we believe they are standing steadfast in that faith that was once delivered to the Saints. Our visiting ministers who have come among us seem to be richly laden with the gospel of our Crucified Redeemer and have preached Him as a whole and complete Savior and much interest manifested in the preached word. The next session of our body is appointed to be held with the church at Spring Green, in Martin county, N. C., where we hope to hear from you again.

ELD. S. HASSELL, Moderator.
ELDER M. T. LAWRENCE, Clerk.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESS.

Elder J. I. Ambrose—Cresswell, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2.
Elder J. C. Moore—Whitakers, N. C.
Elder C. G. Dowdy, Harbinger, N. C.
Elder N. H. Harrison, Pine Town, N. C.
Elder Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
Elder J. W. Johnson, Whitakers, N. C.
Elder M. T. Lawrence, Robersonville, N. C.
*M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
Elder L. J. Deberry, Bath, N. C.
Elder Mc. P. Smith, Robersonville, N. C.
Elder H. D. Jenkins, Robersonville, N. C.
Elder Charles Meads, Weeksville, N. C., R. F. D. No. 1.

Elder W. F. Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elder W. B. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elder D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
Elder J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2.
Elder A. L. Harrison, Front Royal, Va.
Elder A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Elder John A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Elder W. H. Leggett, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elder E. C. Stone, Tarboro, N. C.
Elder B. S. Cowan, Williamston, N. C.
*J. W. Atkins, Heathville, N. C.
Licentiates marked *

LIST OF CLERKS TO BE ATTACHED TO THE MINUTES

By oversight part of the list of churches and clerks of the Kehukee Association were omitted in the minutes. It appears as follows:

Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peal, Williamston, N. C., Bethlehem, (Tyrrell)—C. H. Davenport, Columbia, N. C., R. F. D. No. 1. Bethlehem—Pasquotank—W. H. Keaton, Elizabeth City, N. C., Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Scranton, N. C., R. F. D. No. 1, Briery Swamp—G. N. Warren, Wichard, N. C., Contetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C., Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Cressville, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2, Conoho—N. W. Worsley, Oak City, N. C., Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Water Lily, N. C., Cross Roads—Wm. H. Ward, Bethel, N. C., Cypress Grove—B. K. Davis, Leachville, N. C., Deep Creek—J. N. Phelps, Scotland Neck, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2, Elim—H. W. Scarboro, Harbinger, N. C., Falls, Tar River—I. W. Bass, Rocky Mount, N. C., Flat Swamp, Guilford Andrews, Bethel, N. C., Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C., Great Swamp—E. S. Phelps, Greenville, N. C., Hopeland—Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C.-Hamilton—Jessie Johnson, Hamilton, N. C., Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesvile, N. C., Kehukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C., Lawrence's — A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C., Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C., Morattock—A. J. Allen, R. F. D. No. 1, Plymouth, N. C., Mount Zion—Robt. Ausborn, Hobgood, N. C., North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C., R. F. D. No. 1, Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C., Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C., Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C., Sandy Grove—S. C. Williams, Stanhope, N. C., Singleton—D. T. Ross, Washington, N. C., Skewarkey—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C., South Mattamuskeet—C. F. Benson, Swan Quarter, N. C., South Quay—J. A. Johnson, Franklin, Va., Sparta—J. A. Stail, Tarboro, N. C., Smithwick's Creek—W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C., Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C., Salem—B. B. Ricks, Whitakers, N. C., R. F. D. No. 5, Tarboro—D. T. Billups, Tarboro, N. C., Williams—W. W. Vick, Battleboro, N. C., White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pine Town, N. C., Norfolk—W. E. Brickhouse, R. F. D. No. 1, Norfolk, Va., Robersonville—D. F. Roberson, Robersonville, N. C.

ELDER ASHLEY D. MIZELL.

Elder Ashley D. Mizell was born near Williamston, Martin County, North Carolina, on February the 22nd, 1856.

At the age of 22 he felt the Lord had pardoned his sins and given him a sweet hope in Jesus, he united with the church at Skewarkey, in May, 1878 and was baptized by Elder C. B. Hassell.

He was married to Susan F. Hardison on December 10, 1879. This union was blessed with five children, all of whom survive him.

About the year 1892, the churches seeing that Brother Mizell had a gift, liberated him to speak in public. For convenience to his home, he and his wife took a letter of dismission from the church at Skewarkey to join the church at Jamesville on May, 1896. His gift proved so acceptable with the brethren that he was ordained to the full work of the ministry May, 1897 by a presbytery of Elder Henry Peel and Elder John N. Rodgerson and he accepted the care of the church at Jamesville on December of the same year. July, 1908 Elder Mizell was called jointly with Elder John N. Rodgerson to the care of the church at Smithwick's Creek.

On April the 14th, 1904, the angel of death knocked at his door and claimed his beloved companion. Feeling so much the need of a companion he was married to Sister Anna Phillips in February, 1908. She brought happiness into his life again, for a wiser choice no man ever made.

He attended 89 funerals, married 61 couples and baptized 13 persons. When called on he never valued his time anything, especially if he could say anything towards the goodness and mercy of the Lord.

He was a loving and indulgent father, a true and faithful husband, a kind and beloved neighbor.

On July 6, 1912, after filling his regular monthly appointement at his church in Jamesville, he walked to the railroad depot to meet his beloved wife who had been for some time at the bedside of her sick mother. In a very few minutes after meeting his wife he was stricken with paralysis and was carried to a friend's house where he died that night. He was taken to his home the next day where his funeral was attended by a very large and grief-stricken congregation who lowered his body to the tomb to await the resurrection morn.

W. H. DANIEL.

George W. Abrams.

Brother George W. Abrams joined the church at the falls of Tar River, November, 1889, and his pious walk and godly conversation soon led the church to set him apart as a deacon, which place he faithfully filled until he was ordained to the ministry of the word in November, 1909. He rose fast as a favorite preacher until he died in the prime of life, and in the bloom of his usefulness, and a mirror that reflected the goodness, mercy and the power of God has gone far beyond the stars beneath whose influence he gained inspiration to preach the word, Christ and him crucified, defending the doctrine of his own denomination, and leaving all other denominations to do the same thing. Therefore, be it resolved that by the church in conference, assembled at the Falls of Tar River, that we bow to the will of an all-wi esand omnipotent God, who has a purpose in all things, and does his will and none can hinder.

We hope the bereaved family and the church he loved so well will profit by his example and try to live by the standard of morality and uprightness be set before them.

Resolved, that we join in sorrow and extend our sympathy to the bereaved family, and that these resolutions be spread upon our minutes and published in Zion's Landmark.

Elder Abrams united with the church November 30, 1889, was licensed to preach in November, 1907, and was ordained November, 1909.

STATISTICAL TABLE.

Churches.	Counties	Names of Messengers.	Mon. Meetings	Baptized	Rec. by Letter.	Dis. by Letter.	Restored.	Deceased.	Excluded.	Contributions.
Bath Creek	Beaufort	*J. A. Bodwell, C. H. Davenport	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.50
Bear Grass	Martin	C. C. Aydlett and Andrew Davenport	3	5	0	0	0	0	4	1.50
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	This church is dissolved.	3	0	0	0	0	2	0	.50
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	Eld. John N. Rogers, B. S. Cowan	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	.50
Beulah	Hyde	Elders E. E. Lundy, J. W. Lupton	4	5	0	0	0	0	0	1.00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	*Algeron Whichard, *G. N. Warren	2	1	0	0	0	1	0	1.00
Concord	Washington	*W. E. White, *N. W. Ambrose	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.00
Couoho	Martin	Jesse Johnson	3	0	0	0	0	0	2	1.00
Conetoe	Edgecombe	Elders S. Hassell and *D. W. Cobb	3	0	0	0	0	2	1	1.00
Coinjock	Currituck	No intelligence	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Elders E. C. Stone and D. H. Ward	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	.50
Cypress Grove	Hyde	No Intelligence	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	
Deep Creek	Halifax	*Eld. W. H. Leggett, J. N. Phelps	2	0	0	1	1	0	0	.50
Elim	Currituck	C. G. Daughty	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	.50
Falls Tar River	Nash	Jesse Brake and I. W. Bass	2	4	0	0	0	8	1	4.00
Flat Swamp	Martin	D. A. House, *Eld. H. D. Jenkins	1	1	0	0	1	0	0	1.50
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Elder Chas. Meade and Wm. L. Davis	4	0	0	0	0	1	0	1.00
Great Swamp	Pitt	D. C. Moore	4	0	0	0	0	1	0	1.50
Hamilton	Martin	Justus Everett, Eld. M. T. Lawrence	1	1	1	2	0	0	0	1.00
Hopeland	Nash	J C. Moore, H. L. Adcock	1	3	0	0	0	1	0	1.50
Jamesville	Martin	M. Stubbs and J. B. Allen	1	0	0	0	4	2	0	1.00
Kehukee	Halifax	B. I. Allsbrook and C. C. Allsbrook	3	0	1	0	0	0	1	2.00
Lawrence's	Edgecombe	A. Strickland and W. E. Staton	4	0	0	0	0	2	0	2.00
Lebanon	Dare	Eld. E. E. Lundy, Wilson B. Harrell	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	.50
Mt. Zion	Halifax	*Eld. W. B. Strickland, W. K. Hyman	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	1.00
Morattock	Washington	*C. B. Clifton and *J. H. Harrison	3	0	0	1	0	4	0	1.50
North Creek	Beaufort	Eld. D. W. Topping, *J. C. Smith	3	0	2	0	0	0	0	1.50
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	A. H. Temple and O. S. Boaz	3	1	0	0	0	2	2	1.00
Providence	Currituck	Eld. E. E. Lundy, N. T. Hurdle	4	0	0	0	0	3	0	1.50
Pungo	Beaufort	*Daniel Paul and Joseph W. Paul	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.00
Robersonville	Martin	D. F. Roberson and R. A. Bailey	4	3	5	0	0	0	0	1.00
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	*J. H. Warren and *C. J. Smith	2	0	0	0	0	1	3	1.00
Sandy Grove	Nash	By letter	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	1.40
Singleton	Beaufort	H. T. Stewart and *D. T. Ross	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	.50
Skewarkey	Martin	Elder S. Hassell and Eli Taylor	2	1	0	0	0	3	0	2.00
So. Mattamuskeet	Hyde	Elder E. E. Lundy	1	0	0	0	1	0	1	1.50
Salem	Nash	G. N. Melton	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	.50
So. Quay	So.Hampton,Va	No Intelligence	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	
Sparta	Edgecombe	Elder M. T. Lawrence	4	1	1	0	0	1	0	1.00
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	Kader Lilly and W. H. Daniel	4	5	0	0	0	4	0	2.00
Spring Green	Martin	R. L. Taylor and S. L. Grimes	4	0	0	2	0	2	0	.50
Tarboro	Edgecombe	D. T. Phillips and B. J. Thigpen	1	5	0	0	0	4	0	1.50
White Plains	Beaufort	Raymond D. Waters	1	0	0	0	1	2	0	1.00
William's	Edgecombe	W.W.Vick, C.H.Spivy, Eld. J.W.Johnson	3	0	0	0	0	3	0	1.00

[illegible] licensed to preach in November, 1907, and was ordained November, 1909.

MINUTES

OF THE

148th Annual Session

OF THE

KEEHUKEE

Primitive Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE CHURCH AT

SPRING GREEN

Martin County, N. C.

Commencing on Saturday before the First Sunday in

October, 1913.

PROCEEDINGS.

The Introductory Sermon was preached by Elder B. S. Cowing, from 1st Cor. 15:1-11.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder Sylvester Hassell, Moderator, and B. S. Cowing, Clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren D. C. Moore and W. H. Daniel.

The following committees were appointed on arrangements of Preaching: The Moderator and the Clerk, and Brethren S. L. Grimes and R. L. Taylor. On Finance, Brethren B. I. Allsbrook and I. W. Bass.

The following Elders preached at the stand this P. M.: G. W. Stokes, from Math. 7:7, 8, and J. S. Corbett, from Psalms 107:8.

Letters from 38 churches were received and read and names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for Correspondence, when the following were received:

White Oak—Elder E. E. Lundy, and minutes.

Contentnea—Elders G. W. Stokes and J. S. Corbett, and minutes.

Upper Country Line—Elder L. H. Hardy, and minutes.

Lower Country Line—Minutes.

Black Creek—Elder P. D. Gold and C. T. Eason, and minutes.

Little River—Minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Senter District—Minutes.

Mayo—Minutes.

Mountain District—Minutes.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoie—Minutes.

New River—Minutes.

Corresponding Va.—Minutes.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Warwick—Minutes.

Salisbury—Minutes.

Delaware River—Minutes.

Seven Mile—Minutes.

Salem—Minutes.

Eacheconnee—Minutes.

Staunton River—Minutes.

Fisher's River—Minutes.

Primitive Ebenezer—Minutes.

White Water—Minutes.

Ketockan Association, Va.—Elder E. E. Oliver, and minutes.

Elder J. C. Moore was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to the minutes.

Petitionary letters called for. None presented.

It was agreed that our next Association be held with the church at Conoho, Martin County, and that Elder Sylvester Hassell preach the introductory sermon, and that B. S. Cowing be his alternate. Worship to begin at 11 o'clock. Then adjourned to meet again at 9 o'clock Monday. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

Sunday, October 5th, 1913.

Elder L. H. Hardy preached first, from 1st Peter 1:3-5. Elder J. B. Hardy, from 1 Tim. 4:10.

Afternoon.

Elder E. E. Oliver, from 1 Tim. 2:5; Elder P. D. Gold, from Exodus 33:18-23.

Monday, October 6th, 1913.

Elder E. E. Lundy, from Isaiah 40:1, 2; Elder W. M. Monsees, from St. John 6:12.

The Association, pursuant to adjournment, met at 9 o'clock, and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder L. H. Hardy, and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches

The corresponding letter as called for, and read, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The Committee on Finance reported as follows:

In hands of Clerk at close of last Association		$56.45
Paid for prpinting minutes this year	$32.50	
Paid Clerk's fees	15.00	
	$47.50	
Leaving a balance of		$8.95

Which amount has not come into the hands of Clerk.

Received from churches at this time	$49.75
In hands of clerk at close of this Association	$49.75

Report received and committee discharged.

The following brethren agreed to visit our sister Associations as messengers:

Upper Country Line—Minutes.

Lower Country Line—Minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Contentnea—D. C Moore, I. W. Bass and Elder Charles Maeds.

White Oak—Minutes.

Black Creek—Elder W. B. Strickland and I. W. Bass.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Little River—I. W. Bass and Elder W. B. Strickland.

Agreed to correspond by minutes with the following: Delaware, Delaware River, Corresponding, Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Etcheconnee, Primitive, Ebenezer, Senter District, New River and Salem.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay, Va.: Elder Sylvester Hassell, in July.

Elder W. B. Strickland was appointed to write an obituary of Elder W. F. Staton; Elder D. W. Topping to write an obituary of Elder L. J. Deberry, and Elder Sylvester Hassell to write an obituary of Elder M. T. Lawrence.

It is agreed that any member of this Association being present at any of the Associations with which we correspond, be authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved 1st. That we return thanks to God as much as in us is for the excellent weather, peace and harmony of this Association; also the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal kindness and hospitality in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved 2nd. That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehaviour on or around the Association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish the same to full extent of the law. And it recommends to the churches composing it that they have their places of worship incorporated and protected against lawlessness.

Agreed that our clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and Associations with which we correspond, and that he record a copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the body it adjourned to the time appointed, with singing, and benediction by the moderator.

ELDER SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.

B. S. COWING, Clerk.

W. H. DANIEL and D. C. MOORE, Asst. Clerks.

The 148th session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association now in session with the church at Spring Green in Martin

County, N. C.

To the Associations with whom we correspond and to the brethren scattered abroad: Sendeth Greetings:—

Dear Brethren:—We are again blessed of the Lord to meet together in one of our annual Associations now in session with the church at Spring Green, Martin County, N. C., to see each other face to face, and hear the glorious gospel of Jesus and His love proclaimed by His ministers; who come from far and near, all speaking one and the same thing that salvation is of the Lord. Some of the fathers in Israel who have passed three score years and ten have preached with the vigor and ability of youth, leaving testimony to the power of God, Who enables them to bear fruit in old age to the honor and glory of His name.

The preaching has been in demonstration of the Spirit and in power, even in the younger gifts whom we've heard from abroad, can see and realize that God will not leave Himself without a witness.

Blessed with excellent weather and the kindness and hospitality of brethren and friends, the session thus far has been pleasant

We are made to say with Lavid, "One day in Thy courts is worth a thousand." After the Lord had delivered the children of Israel by His servant Joshua across the river Jordan into the promised land of Canaan; He commanded the twelve men chosen, to take up from the midst of the Jordan every man a stone on his shoulder accordnig to the number of the tribes of the children of Israel, and he piled them in Gilgal as a memorial. "And he spake unto the children of Israel saying: when your children shall ask their fathers in time to come saying, What mean these stones? Then ye shall let your children know, saying, Israel came over this Jordan on dry land." Joshua 4:21, 22.

Now, brethren, when we consider what great things the Lorl hath done for us and His mercy and continual deliverancies, should we not also tell our children how that the Lord has been with us? Bring up your children in the fear and nurture of the Lord.

The next session of our body is appointed to be held with the church at Conoho in Martin County, N. C., when we hope to hear from you and meet you again.

ELDER SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.

B. S. COWING, Clerk.

List of Ministers and Their Address.

Elder J. I. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2.
Elder J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Elder C. G. Dowdy, Raleigh, N. C.
Elder N. H. Harrison, Pinetown, N. C., R. F. D. No. 1.
Elder Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
Elder J. W. Johnson, Whitakers, N. C.
* M. D. Twifford, East Lake, N. C.
Elder McP. Smith, Robersonville, N. C.
Elder H. D. Jenkins, Robersonville, N. C.
Elder Charles Meads, Weeksville, N. C., R. F. D. No. 1.
Elder W. B. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Elder D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
Elder J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2.
Elder A. L. Harrison, Front Royal, Va.
Elder A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Elder John A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Elder W. H. Leggett, Baltimore, Md.
Elder E. C. Stone, Tarboro, N. C.
Elder B. S. Cowing, Williamston, N. C., R. F. D. No. 2.
* G. W. Atkins, Heathville, N. C.
Licentiates marked *

List of Clerks To Be Attached to the Minutes.

Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peel, Williamston, N. C., R. No. 2. Bethlehem (Tyrrell)—C. H. Davenport, Columbia, N. C., R. No. 1. Bethlehem (Pasquotank)—W. H. Keaton, Elizabeth City, N. C. Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Scranton, N. C., R. No. 1. Briery Swamp—G. N. Warren, Whichards, N. C. Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C. Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Cresville, N. C., R. No. 2. Conoho—N. M. Worsley, Oak City, N. C. Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Water Lilly, N. C. Cross Roads—Wm. H. Ward, Bethel, N. C. Cypress Grove—B. K. Davis, Leachville, N. C. Deep Creek—J. N. Phelps, Scotland Neck, N. C., R. No. 2. Elim—H. W. Scarboro, Harbinger, N. C. Falls Tar River—I. W. Bass, Rocky Mount, N. C. Flat Swamp—G. A. Robuck,, Robersonville, N. C. Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C. Great Swamp—E. S. Phelps Greenville, N. C. Hopeland—Jarret White, Whitakers, N. C. Hamilton—Jesse Johnson, Robersonville, N. C. Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C. Kehukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C. Lawrence's—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C. Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C. Morattock—A. J. Allen, Plymouth, N. C., R. No. 1. Mount Zion—Robert Ausborn, Hobgood, N.

C. North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C., R. No. 1. Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C. Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C. Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C. Sandy Grove—S. C. Williams, Stanhope, N. C. Singleton—D. T. Ross, Wishington, N. C. Skewarkey—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C. South Mattamuskeet—C. F. Benson, Swan Quarter, N. C. South Quay—G. A. Johnson, Franklin, Va. Sparta—G. A. Stancil, Tarboro, N. C. Smithwick's Creek—W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C. Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C. Salem—B. B. Ricks, Whitakers, N. C., R. No. 5. Tarboro—D. T. Billups, Tarboro, N. C. Williams—W. W. Vick, Battleboro, N. C. White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pine Town, N. C. Norfolk—W. E. Brickhouse, Norfolk, Va., R. No. 1. Robersonville—R. A. Baily, Robersonville, N. C.

ELDER W. F. STATON.

The son of William Staton and his wife, whose maiden name was Amanda Bell, was born in Halifax County, N. C., April 22, 1847, and died at his home in Scotland Neck, about 10 o'clock A. M., June 22, 1913.

He was married twice. First to Miss Kiddy Walston, January, 1867. To this union were born nine children, five of whom are living and four died in infancy. He was married the second time October 3, 1883, to Martha E. Allsbook, unto which union were born three children, all of whom are living. This dear brother united with the church at Lawrece's in either 1870 or 1871, and was baptized b yElder W. T. Bell, and after a short time was licensed to exercise his gift, which he continued to do until the church was fully satisfied that his gift was a gospel gift, then he was ordained a gospel minister, which he proved to be, and died strong in the faith and doctrine which he preached.

Brother Staton was a good citizen, a good neighbor, a kind husband and affectionate father. He was carried to Lawrence's church in Edgecombe County, for burial, and there I tried to preach his funeral according to his request, and our agreement we entered into years ago; that which ever of us survived the other he should preach his funeral and sing Hymn No. 382 at the grave while they were burying him. All was done in accordance with our agreement.

I hope to meet him again on the morning of the resurrection.

I was with him the same day he fell speechless, and we talked about our past lives in the ministry, how much we had enjoyed being together. He said, 'There had never been anything between us, but that the Lord had stopped him from preaching, so that he could not preach as he once did, but when he heard me preach the gospel he believed it as strong as he ever did and that it was the only doctrine that would save poor dying men."

I hope to meet him again in the resurrection, there where our vile bodies will be fashioned like the glorious body of our Lord Jesus Christ, and be carried to heaven where we will dwell together forever in the presence of God, our Saviour.

Written by one who loved him.

ELDER W. B. STRICKLAND,
Scotland Neck, N. C.

ELDER M. T. LAWRENCE.

Elder Micajah Thomas Lawrence, son of Joshua L. Lawrence and his wife, whose maiden name was Harriet Penelope Mayo, and grandson of Elder Joshua Lawrence, was born in Edgecombe County, N. C., July 23, 1848, and died at his home in Robersonville, Martin County, N. C., Thursday, June 26, 1913, about 5 P. M. He was married three times; first, Feb. 21, 1875, to Miss Alice V. House, who died Sept. 3, 1881; next, March 15, 1882, to Miss Linda L. House, who died June 16, 1889; and last, Octo 16, 1890, to Miss Naomi House, who survives him. He had eight children—four by his first wife; Hattie, the wife of Elder A. L. Harrison of Front Royal, Va.; Susie, who died in her 18th ear, and Alice Ruth Cobb and Thomas Allison, who died in infancy; three by his second wife; J. Thomas Lawrence, Willie B. Lawrence, and Mrs. Alice V. Cuthbertson, all of whom are living; and one by his last wife, Miss Bettie Lawrence, who died Sept. 11, 1908, at the age of 17 years.

Elder M. T. Lawrence was one of the best men, even from his youth. His teacher, Brother S. W. Outterbridge, of Robersonville, N. C., who is still living and in his 89th year, says that he never could see any wrong in him. At an early age he experienced conviction for sin, and sought justification by his own righteousness, but found no peace of conscience until he was led to believe in Jesus as his Divine Redeemer. He united with the Primitive Baptist Church at Conoho, Martin County, N. C., and was baptized by the pastor, Elder John W. Purvis, in 1873. Having impressions to preach, he was licensed in 1878, and ordained in 1880. By the Divine blessing, he built up the churches in Hamilton and Robersonville, and was pastor, not only of these two, but also of three other churches, Conoho, Briery Swamp, and Sparta. He was for many years the efficient Clerk of the Kehukee Association. He represented Martin County in the Legislature of North Carolina in 1894 and 1896; and, during his canvass of the county, he preached in the neighborhood at night. He was one of the most excellent, sympathetic, useful, and beloved of our ministers, married numerous couples, preached many funerals, and visited and comforted the afflicted and distressed. Like Barnabas, he was "a son of consolation" (Acts 4:36). He had a fine delivery, and his preaching was able, clear, pleasant, and convincing. He was an unwavering believer in the full inspiration and infallibility of the Old and New Testament Scriptures; and his only hope of salvation was in the perfect righteousness and the atoning death of the Son of God.

The last fifteen years of his life he suffered very severely with gravel, for which he underwent two surgical operations, first in Baltimore, Md., and afterwards in Tarboro, N. C., and he was also slightly parayzed about three years ago. He endured his great sufferings with Christian meekness and patience. He removed from Hamilton, N. C., to Robersonville, N. C., two years ago. The day before his death his mind wandered among the Scriptures and he quoted several passages, especially Matt. 5:16—"Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven." This commandment of his Lord he had lovingly obeyed; and it was his dying wish that others should do likewise. And he tried to sing praise to God. As I and the members of his family sat around his bed, he gentlybreathed his last, falling asleep, as we are assured, in Jesus, to awake in is likeness in the morning of the resurrection. In the presence of numerous relatives and friends, I held a short burial service at his grave in the Hamilton cemetery Friday afternoon, June 27th.

SYLVESTER HASSELL.

STATISTICAL TABLE.

Names of Churches.	County Situated.	Names of Messengers.	Mon. Meetings	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Deceased	Excluded	Contributions	Total Mem.
Bear Grass	Martin	Elders J. N. Rogerson and B. S. Cowing	3	2	1	0	0	2	0	1.50	70
Bethlehem	Tyrrell	Micajah Phelps and J. A. Bodwell	3	0	1	0	0	0	0	1.00	27
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	Andrew Davenport and W. H. Keaton	1	0	0	0	0	2	0	.50	10
Beulah	Hyde	Elder E. E. Lundy	4	1	0	0	0	1	0	.50	24
Briery Swamp	Pitt	G. N. Warren and Algernon Whichard	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.00	25
Concord	Washington	J. B. Ausborn and N. W. Ambrose	4	1	0	0	1	1	1	1.00	34
Conoho	Martin	J. B Harrell, J. J. Long and N. M. Worsley	3	1	0	3	1	3	0	1.00	56
Conetoe	Edgecombe	Sylvester Hassell ond D. W. Cobb	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.50	10
Coinjock	Currituck	No intelligence	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0.00	00
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Elder E. C. Stone and W. H. Ward	2	0	0	0	0	2	0	.50	11
Cypress Grove	Hyde	No intelligence	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0.00	00
Deep Creek	Halifax	Elder W. H. Leggett and J. N. Phelps	2	0	0	0	0	1	0	1.00	16
Elim	Currituck	Elder Charles Meads	2	4	3	0	2	8	0	4.00	138
Falls Tar River	Nash	H. L. Trevathan and I. W. Bass	2	.	3	0	2	8	0	4.00	138
Flat Swamp	Martin	H. D. Jenkins and B. A. House	1	0	0	0	0	3	0	1.50	42
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Eld. Chas. Meads and Wm. Lowry	4	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.00	28
Great Swamp	Pitt	D. C. Moore and E. S. Phelps	4	0	0	0	0	2	0	1.50	18
Hamilton	Martin	Jesse Johnson and Hezekiah Baker	1	0	1	1	0	2	0	.50	10

Hopeland	Nash	Elders A. J. Moore and J. C. Moore	1	1	1	0	0	2	0	1.50	64
Jamesville	Martin	J. B. Allen and J. B. Riddick	1	0	0	0	1	1	0	1.00	20
Kehukee	Halifax	B. I. Allsbrook and T. L. House	3	0	2	1	0	2	1	2.00	29
Lawrence	Edgecombe	A Strickland and F. V. Staton	4	0	0	0	0	3	1	2.00	29
Lebanon	Dare	Elder E. E. Lundy	2	4	0	0	0	0	0	.50	16
Mount Zion	Halifax	Eld. W. B. Strickland and R. M. Osborne	1	0	0	1	0	r	0	1.00	23
Morattock	Washington	B. D. Bateman and W. B. Clifton	3	0	0	4	0	1	0	1.50	48
North Creek	Beaufort	D. Brinn and C. J. Marshlender	3	0	0	0	0	2	0	1.00	23
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va	Elder J. A. Shaw	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.00	16
Providence	Currituck	Elder E. E. Lundy	4	0	0	0	0	4	0	1.50	60
Pungo	Beaufort	Joseph W. Paul and David C. Davis	2	0	0	0	0	1	1	1.00	21
Robersonville	Martin	J. L. Roberson and D. F. Roberson	4	0	0	0	0	3	0	1.00	36
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	C. J. Smith and J. D. Shearin	2	1	1	0	0	0	0	1.00	24
Sandy Grove	Nash	Maddy Brantly	1	3	0	0	0	1	0	1.75	17
Singleton	Beaufort	S. C. Williams and D. T. Ross	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.50	15
Skewarkey	Martin	Elder Sylvester Hassell and Eli Taylor	2	0	0	2	0	3	0	2.00	48
So. Mattamuskeet	Hyde	Elder E. E. Lundy	1	1	0	1	1	0	1	1.50	52
Salem	Nash	No intelligence	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	0.00	00
South Quay	So.Hampton, Va	No intelligence	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0.00	00
Sparta	Edgecombe	Elder E. C. Stone	4	1	0	0	0	1	0	1.00	18
Smithwicks Creek	Martin	Kader Lilley and W. H. Daniel	4	4	1	2	0	4	0	2.00	86
Spring Green	Martin	R. L. Taylor and S. L. Grimes	4	4	0	0	0	0	0	1.50	60
Tarboro	Edgecombe	D. T. Billups and W. H. Bradly	1	1	0	0	0	5	1	1.50	53
White Plains	Beaufort	Raymond D. Waters and Henry C. Boyd	1	2	0	0	0	0	0	1.00	54
William's	Edgecombe	W. W. Vick and C. H. Spivy	3	3	0	0	0	1	1	1.50	39

ELDER L. J. DE BERRY.

Elder Lemuel DeBerry was born in April, 1835. He joined the Deep Creek church, where he remained for some years, then he united with the Singleton church by letter, afterward moved in our midst and united with us at North Creek by letter in September, 1901. The church believing the Lord had blessed him with a gift, gave him liberty to exercise that gift, and he proved to be so comforting and edifying to us, and sister churches, that the brethren asked for his ordination, which was done on the third Sunday in February, 1903, by the writer and Elder David Carter. September following, he was dismissed by letter to unite with the newly organized church in Bath, near his home, and served that church until it was disorganized in 1912, when he removed back to North Creek church, where he was highly esteemed and enjoyed the sweet fellowship of us all.

He was in his 78th year when he died November 4, 1912, at his home in Bath and was carried by brethren and friends and laid by the side of his wife that had preceded him a fey years to the grave.

Brother DeBerry was short both in prayer and preaching, sound in doctrine and adorned the doctrine he preached by living up to it. We all loved him and his labors. We miss him, and no one will miss him more than this unworthy writer, for I will never behold his white, flowing locks in time, but we have cause to believe that he is atrest.

D. W. TOPPING,
Pantego, N. C.

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Eld. Sylvester Hassell from Isaiah 32:13.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder Sylvester Hassell, Moderator, and B. S. Cowing, Clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren J. C. Moore and W. H. Daniel.

The following committees were appointed on arrangements of preaching, the Moderator, Clerk and N. M. Worsely and J. B. Harrell.

On finance Brethren B. I. Allsbrook and I. W. Bass.

The following Elders preached at the stand this P. M. Elder J. E. Adams from Ephesians 3:8, Elder J. S. Corbett from 1st Cor. 1:30 and 31, Elder G. W. Stokes from 1st John 4:8.

Letters from 37 churches were received and read, and the names of Messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak—Eld. E. E. Lundy and minutes.
Contentnea—Z. R. Gay and B. T. Cox.
Upper Country Line—Minutes.
Lower Country Line—Minutes.
Black Creek—Eld. P. D. Gold and Minutes.
Little River—Eld. J. E. Adams and W. M. Monsees and Minutes.
Baltimore—Eld. J. T. Rowe and Minutes.
Senter District—Minutes.
Mayo—Minutes.
Mountain District—Minutes.
Mill Branch—Minutes.
Upatoie—Minutes.
New River—Minutes.
Corresponding, Va.—Minutes.
Abbott's Creek—Minutes.
Warwick—Minutes.
Salisbury—Eld. A. B. Frances and Minutes.
Delaware River—Minutes.
Seven Mile—Minutes.
Salem—Minutes.
Echeconne—Minutes.

Stanton River—Minutes.

Fisher's River—Minutes.

Primitive Ebenezer—Minutes.

White Water—W. N. Tharp, and Minutes.

Ketoctan Association, Va.—Eld. A. L. Harrison and Minutes.

Eld. A. J. Moore was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these Minutes.

Petitionary Letters called for. None received.

It was agreed that our next Association be held with the church at Bear Grass, Martin county, North Carolina, and that Elder N. H. Harrison preach the introductory sermon, and that Eld. Charles Meads be his alternate.

Worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

Then adjourned to meet again at 9 o'clock Monday. Worship to begin to-morrow at 10 o'clock.

SUNDAY A. M.

Elder L. H. Hardy, 1st Peter 2:5, Elder A. B. Frances, Jeremiah 31:9.

SUNDAY P. M.

Elder J. T. Rowe, Gal. 1:1-5, Elder P. D. Gold, Gen. 3:15.

SUNDAY NIGHT AT OAK CITY.

Elders W. M. Monsees and A. B. Frances.

MONDAY.

Elder W. N. Tharp, 1 Cor. 5:21, Eld. E. E. Lundy, Jude 1:4.

Elders A. L. Harrison and T. C. Hart preached at Oak City on Saturday night.

The Association pursuant to adjournment, met at 9 o'clock and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder P. D. Gold and proceeded to business.

The names of Messengers were called over, and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read, and ordered to be attached to these Minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In the hands of clerk at close of last Association		$49.75
Paid for printing Minutes	$32.50	
Paid Clerk fees	$15.00	
Total,	$47.50	
Leaving a balance		$ 2.25
Received from churches at this time		$50.50
In hands of Clerk at close of this Association		$52 75

Report received and committee discharged.

The following brethren agreed to visit our Sister Associations as Messengers:

Upper Country Line—Minutes
Lower Country Line—Minutes.
Baltimore—Elder Charles Meads.
Contentnea—I. W. Bass.
White Oak—I. W. Bass.
Black Creek—I. W. Bass.
Abbott's Creek—Minutes.
Little River—Minutes.

Agreed to correspond by Minutes with the following Associations:

Delaware, Delaware River, Corresponding, Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Echeconne, Primitive Ebenezer, Senter District, New River and Salem.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at South Quay, Va.:

July, Elder Sylvester Hassell.

The following brethren agreed to preach for the church at Hamilton, N. C.:

Elder J. N. Rogerson, in November, B. S. Cowing, in December.

It is agreed that if any member of this Association be present at any Association with which we correspond, that he is authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved, 1st. That we return thanks to God as much as in us is for the peace and harmony of this Association; also the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal kindness and hospitality in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved, 2nd. That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law. And that it recommends to the churches composing this Association that they have their places of worship incorporated and protected against lawlessness.

Agreed that our clerk have 2,500 copies of these Minutes printed and distributed among the church and Associations with which we correspond, and that he record a copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the body it adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by Moderator.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.

B. S. COWING, Clerk.

J. C. MOORE AND W. H. DANIEL, Asst. Clerks.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The 149th Annual Session of the Kehukee Association now in session with the church at Conoho, Martin County, N. C.

To the Associations with which we correspond, to the churches of our own Association, sendeth greetings:

Dear Brethren:—In the Providence of God we are privileged to meet again in our annual Association with the church at Conoho, Martin County, N. C., to see each other, talk and sing of the goodness and mercy of our precious Redeemed God, and to sit under the droppings of the sanctuary and enjoy the glorious doctrine of God our Saviour as it is proclaimed by His chosen and called ministers who come from far and near, all speaking one and the same thing that salvation is of the Lord.

The preaching has all been in demonstration of the spirit and of power, bearing testimony to the power of God who is the way, the truth and the life and the only name under heaven whereby sinners are saved. Though the weather has not been good as at other times, the great truths poured out and received in our loving hearts have made up for all hindrances. We have been made to rejoice in our Saviour. We should take heed to the things which we have heard, and make manifest in our lives and conversation that we have been with Jesus, and provoke one another unto love and good works, the more so as we see the day approaching. It is to be hoped that by these meetings and the love we see manifested from one to another, we will be stimulated and made more resolved, to live out the doctrine we preach and love by visiting the widows and orphans and keeping ourselves unspotted from the world, be more prompt in attending our church meetings, and helping on the poor and needy and, especially, helping on our poor in the ministry, many of whom can hardly get along. The next session of our body is appointed to be held with the church at Bear Grass, in Martin County, N. C., where and when we hope to hear from you and meet you again.

ELDER SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.

B. S. COWING, Clerk.

List of Ministers and Their Addresses.

Elder J. C. Moore, Whitaker, N. C., Elder C. G. Dowdy, Raleigh, N. C., Elder N. H. Harrison, Pinetown, N. C., R. No. 1, Elder Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C., Elder J. W. Johnson, Whitakers, N. C., *M. D. Twifford, East Lake, N. C., Elder McP. Smith, Robersonville, N. C., Elder H. D. Jenkins, Robersonville, N. C., Elder Charles Meads, Weeksville, N. C., R. No. 1, Elder W. B. Strickland, Hobgood, N. N., Elder D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C., Elder J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C., R. No. 2, Elder A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C., Elder J. A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C., Elder W. H. Leggett, Baltimore, Md., Elder E. C. Stone, Tarboro, N. C., Elder B. S. Cowing, Williamston, N. C., R. 2, *Lawrence Robins, Rocky Mount, N. C., *J. W. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C., *W. E. Grimes, Rocky Mount, N. C., *T. L. Holladia, Columbia N. C., *A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C., *W. H. Harrington, Jamesville, N. C., *G. W. Atkins, Heathville, N. C. Licentiates marked *.

List of Clerks to Be Attached to These Minutes.

Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peel, Williamston, N. C., R. 2, Bethlehem—(Tyrell) C. R. Davenport, Columbia, N. C., R. 1, Bethlehem—(Pasquotank) W. H. Keaton, Elizabeth City, N. C., Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Scranton, N. C., R. 1, Briery Swamp—G. N. Warren, Whichards, N. C., Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C., Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Cresville, N. C., R. 2, Conoho—N. M. Worsley, Oak City, N. C., Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Water Lilly, N. C., Cross Roads—Wm. H. Ward, Bethel, N. C., Deep Creek—J. N. Phelps, Scotland Neck, N. C., R. 2, Elim— H. W. Scarboro, Harbinger, N. C., Falls Tar River—I. W. Bass, Rocky Mount, N. C., Flat Swamp—J. A. Robuck, Robersonville, N. C., Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C., Great Swamp E. S. Phelps, Greenville, N. C., Hopeland—Jarret White, Whitakers, N. C., Hamilton—Jesse Johnson, Robersonville, N. C., Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C., Kehukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C., Lawrence's—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C., Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C., Morattock—A. J. Allen, Plymouth, N. C., R. 1, Mt. Zion—Robert Ausborn, Hobgood, N. C., North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C., R. 1, Providence —Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C., Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C., Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C., Singleton—D. T. Ross, Washington, N. C., Skewarkey—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C., R. 1, South Matamuskeet—C. F. Benson, Swan Quarter, N. C., South Quay—G. A. Johnson, Franklin, Va., Sparta—G. A. Stancil, Tarboro, N. C., Smithwicks Creek—W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C., Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C., Salem—B. B. Ricks, Whitakers, N. C., Tarboro—D. T. Billups, Tarboro, N. C., Williams—W. W. Vick, Battleboro, N. C., White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pine Town, N. C., Norfolk—W. E. Brickhouse, Norfolk, Va., R. 1, Robersonville—R. A. Bailey, Robersonville, N. C.

STATISTICAL TABLE.

Churches	County Situated.	Name of Messengers.	Mon. Meet.	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Let.	Restored.	Deceased.	Excluded.	Contributions.	Tot. Mem.
Bear Grass	Martin	Eld. J. N. Rogerson and B. S. Cowing....	3	5			1	2	1	1.50	72
Bethlehem	Tyrell	Micajah Phelps and J. A. Bodwell*......	3	3				1		1.00	29
Bethlehem	Pasquotank ...	Andrew Davenport and W. H. Heaton*..	1							50	10
Beulah	Hyde	Elder E. E. Lundy	4							1.50	24
Briery Swamp ..	Pitt	G. N. Warren*, J. S. Overton	2	2				1		1.00	27
Concord	Washington ..	A. W. Ambrose and J. B. Ambrose	4	1				4		1.00	31
Conoho	Martin	J. B. Harrell and N. M. Worsley	3	1		1		1	1	1.00	53
Conetoe	Edgecombe ...	Elder S. Hassell and D. W. Cobb*	3					1		1.00	9
Coinjock	Currituck	No intelligence	2								
Cross Roads	Edgecombe ...	Eld. E. C. Stone* and W. H. Ward	2					1		50	10
Deep Creek	Halifax	J. N. Phelps and E. W. Moore*	2			1		2		1.00	15
Elim	Currituck	No intelligence	2								
Falls Tar River ..	Nash	A. B. Denson and I. W. Bass.......... ...	2	10				8		4.00	140
Flat Swamp	Martin	W. A. House and B. O. House	1	4						1.50	47
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank ..	Eld. Chas. Meads and Wm. Lowry	4	2				1		1.00	29
Great Swamp ...	Pitt	E. S. Phelps and D. H. James*	4					2		1.50	16
Hamilton	Martin	Jesse Johnson	1			1				50	9
Hopeland	Nash	Eld. J. C. Moore and H. L. Adcock*	1	1	2	1	1	1		1.50	64

STATISTICAL TABLE, (Continued.)

Jamesville	Martin	J. B. Allen and John E. Riddick	1							1.00	23
Kehukee	Halifax	B. I. Allsbrook and C. C. Allsbrook	3					3		2.00	42
Lawrence	Edgecombe	A. Strickland and H. E. Staton*	4					1		2.00	27
Lebanon	Dare	Elder E. E. Lundy	2					1		50	15
Mt. Zion	Halifax	W. K. Hyman and Jno. R. Phelps	1			1		1	1	1.50	20
Morattock	Washington	W. B. Clifton and J. W. Harrison	3	1				3	1	1.50	45
North Creek	Beaufort	D. Brim* and J. C. Smith	3							1.00	23
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	Elder J. A. Shaw*	3							1.00	16
Providence	Currituck	Elder E. E. Lundy	4					1		1.00	58
Pungo	Beaufort	Jos. M. Paul	2							1.00	21
Robersonville	Martin	D. F. Robertson and J. L. Robertson	1					1		1.00	39
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	J. W. Atkins* and J. H. Warren	2					1		1.00	22
Singleton	Beaufort	H. T. Stewart* and Jno. D. Ward	2					1		1.50	14
Skewarkey	Martin	Eld. S. Hassell and Eli Taylor	2					1	1	2.00	46
S. Matamuskeet	Hyde	Elder E. E. Lundy	1					1		1.50	52
Salem	Nash	No intelligence	3								
South Quay	So. Hampton, Va	No intelligence									
Sparta	Edgecombe	G. A. Stancil* and Jno. E. Moore*	4							2.00	18
Smithwicks Creek	Martin	Kader Lilley and W. H. Daniel	4	3				3		2.00	86
Spring Green	Martin	S. L. Grimes and Walter White	4	3		1		2		1.50	60
Tarboro	Edgecombe	D. T. Billups and W. H. Bradley	1	1	2	1		3		1.50	52
White Plains	Beaufort	Thos. A. Berry and Raymond B. Waters	1	2	1			1		1.00	56
Williams	Edgecombe	W. W. Vick and C. H. Spivey	3	1	1		1	2	2	1.50	35

PROCEEDINGS.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder Newsom Harrison from Romans 11 chap. 5 and 6.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder Sylvester Hassell, Moderator, and B. S. Cowing, Clerk, who called to his assistance Elder J. C. Moore and Bro. W. H. Daniel.

The following committees were appointed:

On arrangements of preaching, the Moderator, Clerk and Elder J. N. Rogerson.

On finance, brethren B. I. Allsbrook and R. A. Bailey.

The following Elders preached at the stand this P. M. Elder J. W. Wyatt, 1st Timothy 4:2, Elder J. T. Rowe 1st Cor. 1:4.

The following visiting Elders were present: Elder F. W. Keene, North Berwick, Maine; Elder J. T. Rowe, Baltimore, Maryland; Elder E. E. Oliver, Washington, D. C.; Elder M. L. Gilbert, Dade City, Fla.; Elder J. E. Adams, Angier, N. C., Elder J. S. Corbett, Greenville, N. C.; Elder J. F. Farmer,. Wilson, N. C.; Elder P. D. Gold, Wilson, N. C.; Elder Isaac Jones, Maple Hill, N. C.; Elder G. W. Stokes, Greenville, N. C.; Elder J. G. Williams, Nashville, N. C.; Elders J. W. Wyatt, Selma, N. C., E. E. Lundy, Wilmington, N. C., and W. M. Monsees, Wilson, N. C.

Letters from 37 churches were received and read, and the names of Messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak—Elder Isaac Jones and Elder E. E. Lundy; Contentnea—Elders J. S. Corbett and G. W. Stokes; Upper Country Line—Minutes; Lower Country Line—Minutes; Black Creek—Elders P. D. Gold J. F. Farmer and Bro. C. C. Gardner; Little River—Elders J. E. Adams and W. M. Monsees; Baltimore—Elder J. T. Rowe and minutes; Senter District—Minutes; Mayo—Minutes; Mountain District—Minutes; Mill Branch—Minutes; Upatoie—Minutes; New River—Minutes; Corresponding, Va.—Abbott's Creek—Minutes; Warwick—Minutes; Salisbury—Minutes; Delaware River—Minutes; Seven Mile—Minutes; Salem—Minutes; Echeconne—Minutes; Stanton River—Minutes;

Fisher's River—Minutes; Primitive Ebenezer—Minutes; White Water—Minutes; Ketoctan—Minutes.

Elder J. C. Moore was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these Minutes.

Petitionary letters called for. None received.

It was agreed that our next Association be held with the church at Smithwick's Creek, Martin County, N. C., and that B. S. Cowing preach the introductory sermon and Elder W. B. Strickland be his alternate. Worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

Then adjourned to meet again at 9 o'clock Monday. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

SUNDAY A. M.

Elder Frederick W. Keene preached from Romans 11:17-24. Elder M. L. Gilbert, Ephesians 3:8.

SUNDAY P. M.

Elder P. D. Gold, Romans 8:1-2; Elder Isaac Jones, Revelation 5:1-6.

MONDAY.

Elder E. E. Oliver on the Resurrection; Elder E. E. Lundy, Matthew 18:16-19.

The preaching was strong, able and edifying.

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder P. D. Gold and proceeded to business.

The names of Messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of last Association		$52.75
Paid for printing minutes	$32.50	
Association Letters	1.50	
Clerk's Fees	15.00	
Total,	$49.00	
Leaving a balance of		3.75
Received from churches at this time		48.50
In the hands of Clerk at close of this Association		$52.25

Report received and committee discharged.

The following brethren agreed to visit our Sister Associations: Upper Country Line; Lower Country Line; Baltimore; Contentnea—W. A. Armstrong, D. F. Roberson, and N. M. Worsley; White Oak—M. Phelps and A. W. and J. B. Andrews; Black Creek—B. S. Cowing and Samuel Rogerson; Abbott's Creek; Little River.

Agreed to correspond by minutes with the following Associations:

Delaware, Delaware River, Corresponding, Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Echeconne, Primitive Ebenezer, Senter District, New River and Salem.

The following brethren promised to preach for the church at South Quay, Va.; Elder Sylvester Hassell in Nov. and July. The following brethren promised to preach for the church at Hamilton, N. C.: Elder Sylvester Hassell quarterly and Elder J. N. Rogerson in Nov.

It is agreed that if any member of this Association be present at any Associations with which we correspond, that he is authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved, 1st.—That we return thanks to God as much as in us is for the excellent weather, for the peace and harmony of this Association; also to the brethren, sisters and friends in this community for their liberal kindness and hospitality in the entertainment of this Association.

Resolved, 2nd. That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kind of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law. And that it recommends to the churches composing this Association that they have their places of worship incorporated and protected from lawlessness.

Agreed that our Clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and Associations with which we correspond, and that he record a copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the body it adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

Agreed that Bro. Gray Corey be appointed to write an obituary of Elder S. R .Ross to be attached to these minutes.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.
B. S. COWING, Clerk.
ELDER J. C. MOORE and BRO. W. H. DANIEL,
Assistant Clerks.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The 150th Annual Session of the Kehukee Association now in session with the church at Bear Grass, Martin Co., N. C.

To the Associations with which we correspond and to the churches of our own Association, sendeth greetings:

Beloved Brethren: We are blessed of the Lord to meet with many of like precious faith who rejoice to sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus and feel His banner of love over us. The God of all grace whom we have met to worship, has sent His ministers from different positions of our country even from Maine to Florida; they have come preaching the same gospel of salvation by grace, and have given no uncertain sound. Our hearts are made to burn within us, as the words of Jesus so sweetly fall from His servant's lips as he gives them utterance; from the introductory sermon to the close, the ministering brethren have been blessed with liberty of speech to the glory of God and the comfort of His people here. "Behold how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity." Psalms 133:1.

The same power that raised Lazarus from the dead, has quickened us we trust by His Spirit, and drawn us together by His heavenly love, so that we see eye to eye and speak one and the same thing.

We have become helpless as little children and desire to sit at His feet and hear "For the word of God is quick and powerful and sharper than any two edged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart." Hebrews 4:12. We have realized that His promises are sure, and our hope rests in the everlasting covenant, saying and all thy children shall be taught of the Lord and great shall be their peace. Now unto Him who loved us and gave Himself for us be all the honor and glory given.

Good order has prevailed throughout the meeting, the congregation was large and the hospitality of brethren and friends of Martin county is unexcelled.

The next session of our Association is appointed to be held with the church at Smithwick's Creek, Martin county, N. C., where we hope to hear from you and meet you again.

ELDER SYLVESTER HASSEL, Mod.

B. S. COWING, Clerk.

List of Ministers and Their Addresses.

N. H. Harrison, Pinetown, N. C., No. 1.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
J. W. Johnson, Whitakers, N. C.
Charles Meades, Weeksville, N. C.
W. B. Strickland, Hobgood, N. C.
J. W. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C., No. 2.
A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
W. H. Leggett, Battleboro, N. C.
Mc. P. Smith, Robersonville, N. C.
H. D. Jenkins, Robersonville, N. C.
J. A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.
J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
E. C. Stone, Tarboro, N. C.
B. S. Cowing, Williamston, N. C., No. 2.
W. H. Harrington, Jamesville, N. C.
T. R. Sawyer, Stokes, N. C.

List of Licentiates.

Lawrence Robins, Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. W. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
W. E. Grimes, Sharpsburg, N. C.
T. L. Holladea, Columbia, N. C.
A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
W. B. Atkins, Heathville, N. C.
M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
J. B. Harrell, Oak City, N. C.

List of Clerks and Their Addresses.

Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peele, Williamston, N. C., R. 2.
Bethlehem (Tyrell) C. R. Davenport, Columbia, N. C., R. 1.
Bethlehem ,Pasquotank) W. H. Keaton, Elizabeth City, N. C.

Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—G. N. Warren, Whichards, N. C.
Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C. R. 2.
Conoho—N. M. Worsley, Oak City, N. C.
Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Water Lilley, N. C.
Cross Roads—Wm. H. Ward, Bethel, N. C.
Deep Creek—J. N. Phelps, Scotland Neck, N. C., R. 2.
Elim—H. W. Scarboro, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Falls Tar River—I. W. Bass, Wilson, N. C.
Flat Swamp—J. Alexander Robuck, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eaves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—E. S. Phelps, Grimesland, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarret White, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jessee Johnson, Robersonville, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C., R. 1.
Mt. Zion—Robert Ausborn, Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C., R. 1.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C.
Singleton—D. T. Ross, Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C., R. 1.
South Matamuskeet—B. M. Carowan, Swan Quarter, N. C., R. 2.
South Quay—Mrs. W. J. Rawls, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—G. A. Stancil, Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Salem—B. B. Ricks, Whitakers, N. C.
Tarboro—D. T. Billups, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—D. H. Melton, Enfield, N. C.
White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pine Town, N. C.
Norfolk—W. E. Brickhouse, Norfolk, Va.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey, Robersonville, N. C.

STATISTICAL TABLE

Churches	County Situated	Names of Messengers	No. Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by Let.	Dis. by Let.	Restored	Deceased	Excluded	Contribution	Total
Bear Grass	Martin	Eld. J. N. Rogerson, B. S. Cowing ..	3	3				1		150	75
Bethlehem	Tyrell	Micajoh Phelps, C. C. Reynolds	3							100	29
Bethlehem	Pasquotank ...	Andrew Davenport*, W. H. Keaton*	1							50	10
Beulah	Hyde	Eld. E. E. Lundy	4	6						150	29
Briery Swamp	Pitt	G. N. Warren, J. S. Overton	2	1						100	27
Concord	Washington ...	J. B. Ambrose*, W. B. White	4	1						100	32
Conoho	Martin	J. J. Long, Jesse Johnson	3				1	6	1	100	47
Conetoe	Edgecombe ...	Eld. Sylvester Hassell, D. W. Cobb*	3							100	9
Coinjock	Currituck	No Intelligence	2								
Cross Roads	Edgecombe ...	Eld. E. C. Stone*, W. H. Ward	2	1						50	11
Deep Creek	Halifax	J. N. Phelps, Bennett Moore*	2					3		100	12
Elim	Currituck	No Intelligence	2								
Falls-Tar-River....	Nash	H. L. Trevathan, A. B. Denson	2	6				4		400	141
Flat Swamp	Martin	H. D. Jenkins, B. A. House	1					1		150	46
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank ...	Eld. Charles Meads, Wm. Lowry ...	4	1				1		100	29
Great Swamp	Pitt	E. S. Phelps, J. G. Allen	4	3				2		150	17
Hamilton	Martin	Jesse Johnson	1					1		50	9

Statistical Table, Continued.

Hopeland	Nash	Eld. A. J. Moore, Eld. J. C. Moore	1	1				1	150	64
Jamesville	Martin	J. B. Allen, J. E. Riddick	1	1				3	50	16
Kehukee	Halifax	G. L. House, B. I. Allsbrook	3	2					200	44
Lawrence	Edgecombe	A. Strickland, W. E. Staton*	4	1				2	200	15
Lebanon	Dare	Eld. E. E. Lundy	1	2	1			1	100	23
Mt. Zion	Halifax	Eld. W. B. Strickland, A. N. Hymon*	3			1	1	3	150	42
Morattock	Washington	W. B. Clifton, B. D. Bateman	3	2				2	150	23
North Creek	Beaufort	D. W. Topping*, D. Brinn*	3							16
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	No Intelligence	4						100	58
Providence	Currituck	Eld. E. E. Lundy	2					2	100	21
Pungo	Beaufort	J. W. Paul, Daniel Paul	1					1	100	34
Robersonville	Martin	D. F. Roberson, R. A. Bailey	2	2					100	23
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	J. H. Warren*, C. J. Smith*	2					2	100	13
Singleton	Beaufort	H. T. Stewart, D. T. Ross*	2					3	200	43
Skewarkey	Martin	Elder S. Hassell, Eli Taylor	1			1		4	150	47
South Matamuskeet	Hyde	Eld. E. E. Lundy							100	6
Salem	Nash	B. B. Ricks*, D. H. Melton*								
South Quay	S. Hampton, Va.	No Intelligence								
Sparta	Edgecombe	G. A. Stancil*, J. E. Moore*	4					2	200	16
SmithWick's Creek	Martin	Wm. B. Harrington, Kader Lilley	4	6			1	2	200	91
Spring Green	Martin	S. L. Grimes, R. L. Taylor	4				1	2	150	59
Tarboro	Edgecombe	D. T. Billups, W. A. Armstrong	1			1		4	150	47
White Plains	Beaufort	W. W. Bowen, Raymond Waters	1	1					100	57
Williams	Edgecombe	W. W. Vick, J. J. Pitman	3	1				3	150	36

PROCEEDINGS.

The Introductory sermon was preached by Elder W. B. Strickland from St. John 1:1-5.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder Sylvester Hassell, Moderator, and B. S. Cowing, Clerk, who called to his assistance Elder J. C. Moore and Brother W. H. Daniel.

The following committees were appointed:

On finance, Brethren Allsbrook and I. W. Bass.

On arrangements for preaching: The Moderator, Clerk, Brethren Kader Lilley and Elder W. B. Harrington.

The following visiting Elders were present: F. W. Keene, J. E. Adams, L. H. Hardy, P. D. Gold, A. L. Harrison, P. W. Williard, J. S. Corbett, J. T. Rowe, E. E. Lundy and J. W. Wyatt.

The following Elders were present from Kehukee Association: Sylvester Hassell, A. J. Moore, J. C. Moore, J. N. Rogerson, W. B. Strickland, W. B. Harrington, B. S. Cowing, N. H. Harrison, J. W. Johnson, H. D. Jenkins and J. A. Shaw.

The following Elders preached at the Stand this P. M.

Elder J. S. Corbett, Ephesians 2:1-4, Elder J. E. Adams, John 1:6.

SUNDAY.

Elder P. D. Gold, Romans 7:1-2; Elder F. W. Keene, Exodus 13:13; J. T. Rowe, Psalms 27:42.

MONDAY

Elder E. E. Lundy, St. Luke 10:30-38; Elder J. W. Wyatt, Psalm 23.

Letters from 37 churches were received and read, and the names of Messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following was received:

White Oak—Elder E. E. Lundy; Contentnea—Elder J. S. Corbett; Upper Country Line—Minutes; Lower Country Line—J. H. Gooch; Black Creek—Elder P. D. Gold; Little River—Elder Adams; Baltimore—Elder J. T. Rowe and minutes; Senter District—minutes; Mayo—minutes; Mountain District—minutes; Mill Branch—minutes; Upatoie—minutes; New River—minutes; Corresponding Va.,—minutes; Abbotts Creek—minutes; Warwick—minutes, Salisbury—minutes; Delaware River—minutes, Seven mile—Minutes; Salem—P. W. Williard and minutes; Echeconne—minutes; Stanton River—minutes; Fishers River—minutes; Primitive Ebenezer—minutes; White Water—minutes; Ketoctan—Minutes.

Elder J. A. Shaw was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for. None received.

It was agreed that our next Association be held with the church at Robersonville, Martin county, N. C., and that Elder N. H. Harrison preach the introductory sermon and Elder A. J. Moore be his alternate, worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

Then adjourned to meet again at 9 o'clock Monday. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder——?—?— and proceeded to business.

The names of Messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance Committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of last Association	$52.25
Paid for printing minutes	$32.50
Clerks Fees	$15.00
Total	$47.50
Leaving in the hands of treasurer	$ 4.75
Received from churhces at this time	$44.50
Leaving in hands of treasurer	$49.25

The following brethren agreed to visit our sister Associations:

Upper Country Line—Minutes.
Lower Country Line—Minutes.
Baltimore—Minutes.
Contentnea—N. M. Worsley.
White Oak—Minutes.
Black Creek—Minutes.
Abbotts Creek—Minutes.

Little River—Minutes.

Agreed to correspond by minutes with the following Associations: Delaware, Delaware River, Corresponding, Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fisher's River, Upatoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Echeconnee, Primitive Ebenezer ,Senter District, New River and Salem.

The following brethren promised to preach for the church at South Quay, Va.,and Hamilton, N. C.; Elder Sylvester Hassell promised to preach for South Quay in July He also preaches at Hamilton quarterly.

It is agreed that if any member of this Association be present at any other Association with which we correspond, that he is authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved, 1st. That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law. And that it recommends to the churches composing this Association that they have their places of worship incorporated to protect them from lawlessness.

Agreed that our clerk have 2500 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches and the Associations with which we correspond, and that he record a copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the Association it adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

Agreed that obituary of Elder McP. Smith as printed in Landmark be attached to these minutes.

ELDER SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.

B. S. COWING, Clerk.

ELDER J. C. MOORE,

BRO. W. H. DANIEL, Assis. Clerks.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The 151st Annual Session of the Kehukee Association now in session with the church at Smithwick's Creek, Martin County, N. C. To the Associations with which we correspond and the churches of our own Association sendeth greeting:

Beloved Brethren: We greet you with the warm and inspiring words of our Lord and Master, viz: Be of good cheer. The words preceeding this show deep necessity of this message of cheer. In the world ye shall have tribulations. We are all a poor and afflicted people, needing the strong support of the everlasting arms that are underneath.

We are in perils by night and by day. Sometimes we are tossed more than 14 daysand nights on the boisterous sea of sin and doubt, without a ray of sunshine to gladden our hearts, or a star to guide us over the troubled deep. The ship of our righteousness is stranded times without number on the Rock of Ages or shoals of deliverance. How chilly the water as we sink beneath dark and troubled waters, when all His waves and billows roll over us and the sea weeds wrap about our heads, and when we are at the bottom of our mountain of pride, self-dependence and creature goodness, we cry by reason of such sore afflictions to the Lord of the storm. However raging every Gallilee is the Master of the stranded ship is abundantly able to calm every storm, with "His peace be still," All these swellings of the Jordan will not, cannot drown one of His little ones. The sole purpose of these storms is to show us our great need and keen appreciation of His loving words of cheer. When we are thus cast down, we then welcome this message, "Be of good cheer," from our Lord and Master.

The Elders, visiting us, have brought us this message and encouragement. We are thankful to our Lord and Master for sending us His messengers, laden with the heavenly news, His word hath not returned void, but has built us up in the faith of God's elect.

The weather has been cool and bracing, the order all that could be wished, considering the great crowd in attendance, especially Sunday, there being about 5000 souls present.

The brethren and friends of church and community responded heartily and cordially to the occasion, and provided bountifully for the meeting.

The next session of our Association meets with the church at Robersonville, Martin county, N. C. Elder N. H. Harrison being appointed to preach the introductory sermon.

ELDER SYLVESTER HASSELL, Mod.

B. S. COWING, Clerk.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

1 N. H. Harrison, Pinetown, N. C., Rt. 2.
2 ✓ Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
3 J W. Johnson Whitakers, N. C. [illegible]
4 W. B. Strickland, Hobgood, N. C.
5 J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C., Rt. 2.
6 A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
7 W. H. Leggett, Battlesboro, N. C.
8 H. D. Jenkins, Robersonville, N. C.
9 J. A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.
10 J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
11 D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
12 E. C. Stone, Tarboro, N. C.
13 B. S. Cowing, Williamston, N. C., Rt 2.
14 W. B. Harrington, Jamesville, N. C.
15 T. R. Sawyer, Bell Haven, N. C.

LIST OF LICENTIATES.

1 J. W. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
2 W. E. Grimes, Sharpsburg, N. C .
3 T. F. Holladia, Columbia, N. C.
4 A. B. Denson, Ro~~cky Mount,~~ N. C.
5 W. B. Atkins, Heathville, N. C.
6 M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
7 J. B. Harrell, Oak City, N. C.
8 J. B. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
9 W. M. Stubbs, Pinetown, N. C.
R

LIST OF CLERKS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peele, Williamston, Rt. 2.

Bethlehem (Tyrrell)—C. H. Davenport, Columbia, N. C., Route 1.

Bethlehem (Pasquotank)—W. H. Keaton, Elizabeth City, N. C.

Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—G. N. Warren, Whichards, N. C.
Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—N. M. Worsley, Oak City, N. C.
Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Water Lilley. N. C.
Cross Roads—W. H. Ward, Bethel, N. C.
Deep Creek—J. N. Phelps, Scotland Neck, N. C.

Falls Tar River—I. W. Bass, Wilson, N. C.
Flat Swamp, J. Alexander Robuck, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eaves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—E. S. Phelps, Grimesland, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarret White, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jesse Johnson, Robersonville, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion—Robert Ausborn,, Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C., Rt. 1.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C.
Singleton—D. T. Ross, Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—D. M. Carowan, Swan Quarter, N. C., Rt. 2.
South Quay—Mrs. M. J. Rawls, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—G. A. Stancil, Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwicks Creek—W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Salem—B. B. Ricks, Whitakers, N. C.
Tarboro—B. J. Thigpen, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—W. W. Vick, Battleboro, N. C.
White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pinetown, N. C.
Norfolk—W. E. Brickhouse, Norfolk, Va.
Robersonville—R. A. Baily, Robersonville, N. C.

OBITUARY OF ELDER McP. SMITH

By request of his widow and for the comfort of his family we will try in our weakness and inability to write an obituary notice of our deceased and much esteemed brother Elder M. P. Smith. He was the son of Malachi R. and Louisa J. Smith, born and reared on a farm near Robinsonville, Martin county, N. C., his father died the second year of the civil war leaving his mother and seven children to fight the battle of life at one of the most critical times of their lives, the remainder of and just after the war between the States.

He was an industrious, hard working man and lived up to the scriptural injunction to eat bread by the sweat of his face. His mother was a member of the Primitive Baptist church at Spring Green where her son-in-law Elder G. D Roberson, was pastor (his first wife being Elder Smith's oldest sister.) He had three sisters, all of whom joined the church of the same faith as his and their mother.

We don't think we ever knew any one that was more meek, humble and submissive, in fact he was too good for he had his human nature and we believe a Jerusalem sinner saved by grace.

Elder Smith when quite a young man became very seriously concerned about his future welfare, feeling himself a sinner, a condemned sinner, a hell deserving sinner, and had a very pungent conviction and marvelous deliverance. Some few years after uniting with the church he became burdened with the word, and was impressed to talk in public, relating his feelings to the church, was liberated the first Saturday in May, 1889, to exercise his gift and was ordained a gospel minister the first Sunday in June 1899, by a presbytery composed of Elders G. D. Roberson and Samuel Moore.

Although Elder Smith was not as able expounder of the word as some yet he was a good preacher and sound in the faith that was once delivered unto the Saints. Elder Smith was born of respectable parents March 11th, 1858 and joined the Primitive Baptist church at Flat Swamp on Saturday before the first Sunday in September, 1882, and was baptized the next day by Elder G. D. Roberson. He was married to sister Bettie E. Ross, daughter of James and sister Margaret E. Ross, also niece of W. A., J. L., and S. R. Ross the first Sunday in January, 1883, to which union were born three children, all girls, two having died very young, leaving one daughter, her husband and two children with her mother to murn their loss, but we feel that their loss is His eternal gain, for he lived in the faith of God's elect, preaching and praying on his death bed. For several years before his death he was very hard of hearing and could not enjoy preaching as he wished to on that account, his mind also became impaired or rather his recollection was such that he could not retain what he knew and for that reason had about stopped preaching.

He departed this life at 2:30 o'clock P. M. December 30, 1915, being 57 years, nine months and 19 days old, and was laid to rest in the family cemetery beside his two small children on the last day of the year, 1915 to await the resurrection of the body when it will be fashioned like the body of his crucified Redeemer. His funeral was preached by Elder B. S. Cowin, his pastor, assisted by Elder J. N. Rogerson, to a large concourse of people, brethren sisters and friends in the church at Robersonville to which he belonged.

Hoping the Lord will be with his loved ones in their sad bereavement and enable us all to live to the glory of God and in the triumphanth of His Son Jesus Christ, is the desire of the undersigned.

D. F. ROBERSON,
J. L. ROBERTSON.

STATISTICAL TABLE

Churches (Absentees Marked *)	County Situated	Names of Messengers	No Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by Let.	Dis. by Let.	Restored	Deceased	Excluded	Contribution	Total
Bear Grass	Martin	Eld. J. N. Rogerson, Samuel Rogerson	3				1	2		1.50	71
Bethlehem	Tyrell	N. Phelps, C. C. Reynolds	3	1						1.00	30
Bethlehem	Pasquotank	Archer Davenport	1		1			1		50	16
Beulah	Hyde	Eld. E. E. Lundy	4							1.50	29
Briery Swamp	Pitt	J. S. Overton, G. N. Warren	2					1	1	1.00	25
Concord	Washington	J. B. Ambrose, W. E. White	4		3			3		1.00	32
Conoho	Martin	J. B. Harrell, N. M. Worsley	3	1				2		1.00	47
Conetoe	Edgecombe	Eld. Sylvester Hassell, D. W. Cobb*	3						1	1.00	8
Coinjock	Currituck	No Inteligence									
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Eld. E. C. Stone, W. H. Ward*	2							.50	11
Deep Creek	Halifax	E. W. Moore, B. W. Leggett	2					2		.50	10
Falls Tar River	Nash	A. B. Denson, Jesse Brake	2	1			1	8	1	4.00	134
Flat Swamp	Martin	P. A. House, S. H. Robuck	1	4				4		1.50	47
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Wm. Lowry, G. B. Davis*	4					1	8	1.00	20
Great Swamp	Pitt	E. S. Phelps, J. G. Allen	4	1						.50	18
Hamilton	Martin	Jesse Johnson	1							.50	9
Hopeland	Nash	Eld. J. C. Moore, H. L. Adcock	1	1		2		1	3	1.50	16
Jamesville	Martin	J. E. Riddick, Ed. Smith*	1							.50	16
Kehukee	Halifax	B. I. Allsbrook, G. L. House	3	2				2		2.00	42
Lawrence	Edgecombe	A. Strickland, N. E. Staton	4						2	2.00	22

STATISTICAL TABLE, Continued

Lebanon	Dare	Eld. E. E. Lundy	2	3				1	1	1.00	16
Mt. Zion	Halifax	Eld. W. B. Strickland, A. M. Hyman	1	1			1			.50	43
Morattock	Washington	W. B. Clifton, J. W. Harrison	3							1.00	38
North Creek	Beaufort	D. W. Topping, J. W. Smith	3	8				2		1.00	22
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va	Eld. J. A. Shaw	3		2	1				.50	18
Providence	Currituck	Eld. E. E. Lundy, B. L. Tillet*	4					1		1.00	54
Pungo	Beaufort	Joseph W. Paul, Daniel Paul	2					1		1.00	17
Robersonville	Martin	D. F. Roberson, R. A. Bailey	1					2		1.00	32
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	J. H. Warren, R. E. Atkins	2							1.00	23
Singleton	Beaufort	H. T. Stewart. D. T. Ross	2		1					1.50	16
Skewarkey	Martin	Eld. S. Hassell, Eli. Taylor	2	1				1		2.00	43
South Matamuskeet	Hyde	Eld. E. E. Lundy, C. F. Benson	1						1	1.50	5
Salem	Nash	No Inteligence									
South Quay	S. Hampton. Va	No Inteligence									
Sparta	Edgecombe	Sue Moore W. E. Moore	4							.50	15
Smithwick's Creek.	Martin	Kader Lilley, W. H. Daniel	4	2		1		3		2.00	89
Spring Green	Martin	S L. Grimes. R. L. Taylor	4	2				3		1.50	57
Tarboro	Edgecombe	Eld. E. C. Stone*, B. J. Thigpen	1	1		1		2		1.50	45
White Plains	Beaufort	Raymond B. Waters. Henry C. Bowen	1	1				2		1.00	56
Williams	Edgecombe	W. W. Vick, J. J. Pitman	3	2	1			3		1.00	36

PROCEEDINGS

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder Newsome H. Harrison from Romans 11:32-35.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder Sylvester Hassell Moderator and B. S. Cowin Clerk, who called to his assistance brethren W. H. Daniel and R. A. Bailey.

The following committees were appointed:

On Finance—Brethren B. I. Allsbrook and I. W. Bass.

On arrangements for preaching—The Moderator, Clerk and Brethren D. F. Roberson and J. L. Roberson.

The following visiting ministers were present: P. D. Gold, L. H. Hardy, J. W. Wyatt, T. C. Hart, J. S. Corbett, W. N. Tharpe, Isaac Jones, J. S. Morrison, E. E. Lundy, J. E. Adams, J. T. Rowe, W. M. Monsees, W. A. Simpkins.

The following Elders were present from Kekukee Association: N. H. Harrison, D. W. Topping, Sylvester Hassell, A. J. Moore, J. N. Rogerson, W. B. Strickland, H. D. Jenkins, B. S. Cowin, W. B. Harrington and A. B. Denson.

The following Elders preached at the Stand this P. M.: J. S. Corbett, 1nd Cor. 5:20-21; J. E. Adams, Romans 5:10.

SATURDAY NIGHT.

W. M. Monsees, St. John 14:6; J. S. Morrison, Gal. 6:7.

SUNDAY

L. H. Hardy, St. John 12:24; P. D. Gold, St. John 2:19; J. T. Rowe, Isaiah 35:10; Isaac Jones, 1st John 1:8.

SUNDAY NIGHT—W. N. Tharpe, Eph. 2:1-11; T. C. Hart, Romans 7:18.

MONDAY

J. W. Wyatt, Psalms 8:4; E. E. Lundy, Deut. 32:2.

Letters from 37 churches were received and read, and the names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following were received:

White Oak—Isaac Jones, E. E. Lundy and L. H. Hardy.

Contentnea—E. A. Stanfield and H. L. Brake.

Upper Country Line—No intelligence.

Lower Country Line—No intelligence.
Black Creek—P. D. Gold and J. W. Wyatt.
Little River—J. E. Adams and Minutes.
Baltimore—J. T. Rowe and Minutes.
Senter District—Minutes.
Mayo—No intelligence.
Mountain District—No intelligence.
Mill Branch—No intelligence.
Uptaoie—Minutes.
New River—Minutes.
Corresponding, Va.—Minutes.
Abbott's Creek—Minutes.
Warwick—Minutes.
Salisbury—Minutes.
Delaware River—Minutes.
Seven Mile—Minutes.
Salem—Minutes.
Echeconnee—Minutes.
Staunton River—No intelligence.
Fisher's River—J. S. Morrison and Minutes.
Primitive Ebenezer—No intelligence.
White Water—No intelligence.
Ketoctan—No intelligence.

Elder J. A. Moore was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these Minutes.

Petitionary letters called for: None received.

It was agreed that our next Association be held with the church at Falls of Tar River, and B. S. Cowin preach in the troductory sermon and that Elder Sylvester Hassell be his his alternate, worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

Then adjourned to meet again at 9 o'clock Monday, worshp to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder Isaac Jones, and Proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches. The corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of Clerk at close of last Asssociation		$49.25
Paid for printing Minutes..........	$32.50	
Clerk's fees	$15.00	
	$47.50	
Leaving in hands of Clerk..................		$ 1.75
Received from churches at this Association...		$51.50
Leaving hands of Clerk....................		$53.25

The following brethren agreed to visit our sister associations:

Upper Country Line—Minutes.
Lower Country Line—Minutes.
Baltimore—Minutes.
Contentnea—W. H. Daniel and J. J. Manning.
White Oak—Minutes.
Black Creek—R. A. Bailey.
Abbott's Creek—Minutes.
Little River—Minutes.

Agreed to correspond by minutes with the following Associations: Delaware, Delaware River, Corresponding, Va., Mountain District, Warwick, Salisbury, Mill Branch, Fishers River, Uptaoie, Ocmulgee, Mayo, Echeconnee, Primitive Ebenezer, Senter District, New River and Salem.

The following brethren promised to preach for the churches at South Quay, Va., and Hamilton, N. C.

Elder Sylvester Hassell promised to visit South Quay in July and Hamilton quarterly.

It is agreed that if any member of this Association be present at any other Association with which we correspond that he is authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved, 1st. That this Association discountenances condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law, and that it recommends to the churches composing this Association that they have their places of worship incorporated to protect them from lawlessness.

It is agreed that this Association return thanks to the brethren, sisters and friends of the entire town and community for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this Association and to the town authorities for granting the use of the school grounds and maintain good order while the Assaciation was in session.

Agreed that our Clerk have 2,500 copies of these minutes printed and sent by him to distribute among the churches and associations with which we correspond, and that he record a copy on our records and that he be allolwed $15.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the Association it adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

Elder Sylvester Hassell, Moderator.

W. H. Daniel and R. A. Bailey, Assistant Clerks.

Corresponding Letter:

The 152 Annual session of the Keknkee Association now in session with the church at Robersonville, Martin County, N. C.; To the Associations with which we correspond and the churches of our own Association sendeth greeting: That God reigns among the inhabitants of earth as well as in heaven and power was given into the hands of our blessed and glorius Redeemer, who in the fullness of the time appointed came down to this poor sinful world in body prepared for Him in the likeness of sinful flesh and for sin condemned sin in the flesh that the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us who walk not after the flesh but after the spirit; His love was centered upon His own elect chosen people out of every nation, kindred and tongue upon the face of the earth, and it was His Father's will that He should come and bear their sins in His own body on the tree of the cross and cleanse them by His blood from all sin and justify them fully from all things from which they could not be justified by the law of Moses. The law was weak through the flesh. He blotted out the hand writing of ordinances which was against us, taking out of the way and nailing it to the cross. When He had fed the thousands with five loaves and two fishes and crossed over the Sea of Tiberias to Capernium the people followed Him seeking Him. When they had found Him they said unto Him, "Rabbi whence cometh thou hither?" Jesus answered them and said, "Verily, verily I say unto you, ye seek me not because ye saw the miracles but because ye did eat of the loaves and were filled. Labor not for the meat which perisheth, but labor for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life which the Son of Man shall give unto you for Him hath God the Father sealed." Then said they unto Him, "What shall we do that we might work the work of God?" Then said Jesus, "this is the work of God, that ye believe on Him whom He hath sent." He told them that He was the bread of life, and those that the "Father hath given me shall come to me, and he that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out." The Lord puts His fear in His afflicted and poor people's hearts and gives them a good hope through grace as it is said in Psalms 33:18, "Behold the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear Him, upon them that hope in His mercy; to deliver their souls from death and to keep them alive in famine. The natural man understands not the things of God, neither can he know them for they are spiritually discerned. God who is rich in mercy for the great love wherewith He loved us even when we were dead in sin hath quickened us together with Christ, by grace ye are saved, through faith and that not of yourselves, it is the gift of God, not of works, lest any man should boast, for we are His workmanship created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them. God is the author and finisher of our faith and makes all things work together for good to those who love God to those that are called according to His purpose. All life, light and peace comes from God. He warms in the sun, glows in the stars, lives in all life and extends through all eternity. He saw me ruined in the fall, yet loved me notwithstanding all. He saved me from my lost estate, His loving kindness O how great. One star guided the Shepherds and wise men to the manger. When He comes the second time without sin unto salvation the stars shall fall from the heavens. His childlren are caught up to meet the Lord in the air, and the wicked sent to everlasting condemnation. We hope to feel thankful for the good weather and that God has granted us the sweet privilege of meeting so many of our dear faithful lovers of the truth here and our own ministers and visiting ministers who have preached unto us Jesus and the wonderful work of God in bringing His children home to Zion with songs and everlasting joy upon their heads which cause sorrow and sighing to flee away—at home in the church of the living God seeing eye to eye, believing one and the same thing in Christ. The sreiptnres are of Divine authority, the only rule of faith and practice, and that God the Father, son and Word and the Holy Ghost are one God, eternal, inimitable, infinite in wisdom, justice power, mercy and truth and that all of Adam's posterity were corrupted in him and so are condemned in sin and have neither will nor power to deliver themselves from this state and condition. The election of God is of free grace and is unconditional on the part of the creature. We hope to feel thankful to our Lord for sending us preachers, full of His Blessed and holy spirit and we extend our thanks to the brethren and friends of the church for so bountifully providing for the meeting. May the Lord lead, guide and teach us to keep in the straight and narrow way, which leads to eternal life and glory.

Elder A. J. Moore.
Elder Sylvester Hassell, Moderator
B. S. Cowin, Clerk.;
W. H. and R. A. Bailey, Assistant Clerks.

List of Ministers and Their Addresses.

N. H. Harrison, Pinetown, N. C., R. 2; Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.; W. B. Strickland, Hobgood, N. C.;J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C., R. 2; A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.; W. H. Leggett, Battleboro, N. C.; H. D. Jenkins, Robersonville, N. C.; J. A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.; J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C., D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.; E. C. Stone, Tarboro, N. C.; B. S. Cowin, Williamston, N. C.; W. B. Harrington, Jamesville, N. C.; T. R. Sawyer, Bell Haven, N. C.; A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.;.

List of Licentiates.

J. W. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.; W. E. Grimes, Sharpsburg, N. C.; T. F. Holladia, Columbia, N. C.; W. B. Atkins, Heathville, N. C.; M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.; J. B. Harrell, Oak City, N. C.; J. B. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.; W. M. Stubbs, Pinetown, N. C.; R. L. Taylor, Williamston

N. C.; Walter White, Robersonvillle, N. C.

List of Clerks and Their Addresses.

Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peel, Williamston, N. C., R. 2.
Bethlehem (Tyrell)—C. H. Davenport, Columbia, N, C., R. [illegible]
Bethlehem (Pasquotank)—W. H. Keaton, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—G. N. Warren, Whichards, N. C.
Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—N. M. Worley, Oak City, N. C.
Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Water Lilly, N. C.
Cross Roads—W. H. Ward, Bethel, N. C.
Deep Creek—J. N. Phelps, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. H. Worsley, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House, Parmele, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Evans, Weekville, N. C.
Great Swamp—Mrs. Ella Briley, Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarred White, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jesse Johnson, Robersonville, N. C.
Jamesvlle—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kekukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Moratock—W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion—Robert Ausborn, Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C., R. 1.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C.
Singleton—D. . Ross, Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—D. M. Caravan, Swan Quarter, N. C., R.2.
South Quay—Mrs. M. J. Rawls, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—E. C. Stone, Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwicks Creek—W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N.C.
Salem—B. B. Ricks, Whitakers, N. C.

Tarboro—B. J. Thigpen, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey, Tarboro, N. C., R. 4.
White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pinetown, N. C.
Norfolk—W. E. Brickhouse, Norfolk, Va.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailely, Robersonville, N. C.

Obituary of Elder Jordan W. Johnson

Departed this life March 1, 1917, Elder Jordan W. Johnson, in the 84th year of his life, being born in Edgecombe County May 30, 1833. His parents were Aaron and Winnifred Johnson. In the fall of 1864 he joined Co. "H" Third N. C. Cavalry (Colonel Moore in command), Barringer's Brigade, Army of Northern Virginia, and served until the close of the war.

He was twice married, the first time to Melissa Ann Leggett, to which union were born four children, two surviving; and the second time to Martha Indiana White; to this union ten children were born, eight surviving him, with his wife.

In early life he felt the power and condemnation of sin was later given a hope in the blessed Savior of sinners and in September, 1861 he united with the church at Williams, Edgecombe county, and was baptized by Elder John Stamper.

He soon felt the burden of the word of the Lord and the church recognizing a gift in him licensed him to preach in 1864. In 1871 he as ordained to the full work of the ministry by Elders R. D. Hart and John Stamper, since that time he has gone through heat and cold far and near to fulfill that which was enjoined upon him.

He has baptized many, married three hundred and ten couples, preached at all times when called upon for forty six years, labored hard as a farmer for the support of his family, and has now entered that rest that remains to the people of God.

It was wonderful to hear him relate the dealings of the Lord with him in providence as well as in grace, how once when he was in great stress of mind, not knowing how he was to take care of his loved ones, this scripture came to him with much power: "But my God shall supply all your needs according to His riches in glory by Christ Jesus."

Many, many times did he lean upon this and each time was the promise fulfilled. What Jesus said was the one theme of which he never grew weary; and the most notable feature of this preaching was that he gave "Thus saith the Lord for what he said. He had no use for the works of men as helping in the salvation of sinners, but desired with his whole soul to give God all the glory and praise.

In his last sickness which was cancer of the stomach, he sucered very great pain and desired very much to be released from this body of sin and death. Sometimes after sleeping awhile he would wake up and seem to be disappointed to find himself still here. I never saw anyone so anxious for the end to come, and we feel to know that to "Death was the door to endless joys," the entering into that which we yet hope for, and while we are left aching hearts to mourn, he is inhabiting the climes of unsullied bliss where he will evermore ascribe all majesty and glory unto his adorable Savior.

He's through with the sorrows of earth,
  He's done with all cares here below,
With God and the Lamb and the great I AM,
  Naught but bliss he ever shall know.

All of his ten children were with him in his last illness, as much as possible, and together with our dear mother and kind physicians did all for him that could be done.

He was laid to rest in the churchyard of Williams' March 3rd. Elder Sylvester Hassell conducting the funeral services, there to await the resurrection morn, when the "graves shall give up their dead," and "the dead in Christ shall rise first * * and so shall we ever be with the Lord."

May the dear Lord be with and sustain our dear mother and us all, and enablel us to comfort one another in the hope of the resurrection.

By the request of my mother..

MARY JOHNSON THIGPEN

Names of Messengers.	Churches and County.	Baptized.	Rcd. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored.	Deceased.	Excluded.		Contribution.	Mo. Meeting.
Bear Grass—Martin	Elds. J. N. Royerson and B. S. Cowan	3	0	0	0	0	5	0	$1.50	66
Bethlehem—Tyrell	Micajah Phelps, C. C. Reynolds	3	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.00	30
Bethlehem—Pasquotank	Andrew Dapenport	1	0	1	0	0	0	0	.50	17
Beulah—Hyde	J K. Lupton, Eld. E. E. Lundy	4	0	0	1	0	0	0	1.50	27
Briery Swamp—Pitt	J S. Overton, G. N. Warren	2	2	1	0	0	0	0	1.50	27
Concord—Washington	J. B. Ambrose	4	3	0	1	0	3	0	1.00	32
Conoho—Martin	N. M. Worsley, J. B. Harrell	3	0	0	1	1	1	2	1.00	42
Conetoe—Edgecombe	Ed House, D. W. Cobb	3	1	0	0	0	1	0	1.00	8
Coinjock—Currituck	No intelligence in 2 years	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	.00	0
Cross Roads—Edgecombe	W. H. Ward	2	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.50	11
Deep Creek—Halifax	J. N. Phelps and Bennett Moore	2	0	0	1	0	0	0	50	9
Falls, Tar River—Nash	A. B. Denson and W. H. Worsley	2	2	0	1	0	7	1	4.00	127
Flat Swamp—Martin	B C. House and E. C. House	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	1.50	47
Flatty Creek—Pasquotank	William Lowry	4	0	0	0	0	1	0	1.00	19
Great Swamp—Pitt	J I. Allen	4	0	0	0	0	1	1	2.50	16
Hamilton—Martin	Jesse Johnson	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	.50	8
Hopeland—Nash	A. G. Moore and J. C. Moore	1	3	0	0	0	1	0	1.50	58
Jamesville—Martin	J. E. Riddick and J. B. Allen	1	5	1	0	0	0	0	.50	22
Kehukee—Halifax	B. I. Allsbrook, C. C. Allsbrook	3	0	1	0	0	0	0	2.00	43

PROCEEDINGS

The 153d Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association Held With the Church at Falls Tar River, Oct. 5th, 6th and 7th, 1918.

The introductory sermon was preached by B. S. Cowin from St. Mark 13:34.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder Sylvester Hassell moderator and B. S. Cowin clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren W. H. Daniel and W. H. Worsley.

The following committees were appointed:

On Finance–Brethren B. I. Allsbrook and J. J. Pittman

On Arrangements for Preaching–The moderator, clerk, H. L. Trevathan and Jesse Brake.

The following visiting elders were present: A. L. Harrison, G. B. Lancaster, W. N. Tharpe, J. G. Beeman, J. S. Newman, J. C. Rowe, L. H. Hardy, E. E. Lundy, J. E. Adams, P. D. Gold, M. L. Compton, J. A. Herndon, C. B. Hall, C. F. Denny, G. C. Hart, J. G. Farmer, J. W. Wyatt, Isaac Jones, F. W. Keene, M. B. Milliford, J. T. Williams, J. S. Corbitt, G. W. Boswell, Robert Boswell and J. T. Spencer.

The following elders were present from Kehukee Association: A. J. Moore, Sylvester Hassell, J. N. Rogerson, J. A. Shaw, B. S. Cowin, E. C. Stone, J. B. Harrell and Licentiate R. L. Taylor.

The following elders preached at the stand this p. m.: J. C. Rowe, Genesis 49:22-24, and W. N. Tharpe, Isiah 40: 1-2. Saturday night: F. W. Keene, text unknown, and L. H. Hardy, text unknown. Sunday a. m.: J. T. Beeman, 1st Tim. 1-14, and F. W. Keene, Isiah 50:4. Sunday p. m.: J. S. Newman, 1st Peter 2:9, and Isaac Jones, Titus 2:11. Monday: C. F. Denny, no particular text, and L. H. Hardy, no particular text.

Letters from 36 churches were received and read and the names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following was received:

White Oak–Isaac Jones, E. E. Lundy and L. H. Hardy
Upper County Line–No intelligence.
Lower County Line–J. A. Herndon and C. F. Denny.
Black Creek–P. D. Gold, J. W. Monses, J. W. Wyatt and others.
Little River–F. P. Hamilton and J. E. Adams.
Baltimore–J. T. Rowe and minutes.
Senter District–Minutes.
Mayo–Minutes.
Delaware–L. H. Hardy.
Ocmulgee–Minutes.
Mountain District–No intelligence.
Mill Branch–Minutes.
Upatoie–Minutes.
New River–No intelligence.
Corresponding, Va.–Minutes.
Abbotts Creek–No intelligence.
Warwick–No intelligence.
Salisbury–Minutes.
Delaware River–L. H. Hardy, J. A. Shaw and minutes.
Seven Mile–No intelligence.
Salem–Minutes.
Echeconne–Minutes.
Staunton River–M. L. Compton.
Fisher's River–No intelligence.
Primitive Ebenezer–No intelligence.
White Water–W. N. Tharpe.
Ketoctan–No intelligence.

The following brethren agreed to visit the following sister associations:

Upper Country Line–Minutes.
Lower Country Line–Minutes.
Baltimore–Minutes.
Contentnea–Minutes.

White Oak–J. B. Harrell and minutes.
Black Creek–Minutes.
Abbotts Creek–Minutes.
Little River–Minutes.

Elder Sylvester Hassell was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for. None received.

It was agreed that our next associaion be held with the church at Concord, Washington county, and that Elder J. N. Rogerson preach the introductory sermon and B. S. Cowin be his alternate. Worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

Then adjourned to meet again at 10 o'clock Monday a. m. Worship to begin tomorrow at 11 o'clock.

The association, pursuant to adjournment, met at 10 o'clock. and was opened with prayer and praise by Elder E. E. Lundy and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in the table of churches. The corresponding letter was called for, and was ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of our last association		$53.25
Paid for printing minutes	$32.50	
Clerk's fees	$15.00–	47.50
Leaving in hands of clerk		$5.75
Received from churches at this association		$49.00
Additional collection		12.90
Total in hands of clerk		$67.65

Elder Sylvester Hassell promised to preach for the church at South Quay in July.

It is agreed that if any member of this association be present at any other association with which we correspond that he is authorized to represent this association.

Resolved: First–That this association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the association grounds while in session and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law, and that it recommends to the churches composing the association that they have their places of worship incorporated to protect them from lawlessness.

It is agreed that this association return thanks to God for excellent weather and all other blessings, and to the brethren, sisters and friends of the entire community for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this association, and to Mr. T. H. Battle for the use of the park in which the association was held.

Agreed that the clerk have 2000 copies of these minutes and 1000 letters printed and sent to him for distribution among the church of this association and the associations with which we correspond; that he record a copy on our records, and that he be allowed $15.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the association it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the moderator.

ELDER SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.
W. H. DANIEL and W. H. WORSLEY,
Assistant Clerks.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

The Kehukee Association, in its 153d annual session, held with the church at the Falls of Tar River, Nash County, N. C., to the churches of our association and to the associations with which we correspond, sendeth greeting:

We are glad, and, we hope, thankful, to be able to say to you that we have again been blessed of our Heavenly Father to meet in our annual session to see and hear from you through your messengers, and to engage in the public worship of the Lord of our salvation.

About thirty ministers of other associations from Maine to Texas have met with us; and those of them who have preached to us have ably and edifyingly proclaimed the joyful tidings of a free and full, a holy and everlasting salvation of all the chosen people of God by the infinite grace of God, the atoning death and justifying resurrection of His Son, and the regenerating and sanctifying power of His Spirit.

In this evil day of world-wide unbelief and war and pestilence and famine, they have uncompromisingly maintained the perfect divine inspiration of the Old and New Testament scriptures, and that these scriptures are the only standard of faith and practice. Our meetings have been held in a large and lovely park just west of the Falls of Tar River; the weather has been pleasant, and the congregations quiet and attentive. Our next session is appointed to be held, if the Lord will, with Concord church, two miles from Creswell, Washington county, N. C., the first Sunday in October, 919, and Saturday before and Monday afterwards.

ELDER SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.
W. H. DANIEL and W. H. WORSLEY,
Assistant Clerks.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

N. H. Harrison, Pinetown, N. C., Route 2.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Strickland, Hobgood, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C., Route 2.
A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
W. H. Leggett, Battleboro, N. C.
H. D. Jenkins, Robersonville, N. C.
J. A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.
J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
E. C. Stone, Tarboro, N. C.
B. S. Cowin, Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Harrington, Jamesville, N. C.
T. R. Sawyer, Bell Haven, N. C.
A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. B. Harrell, Oak City, N. C.
W. E. Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.

Licentiates

J. W. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
W. E. Grimes, Williamston, N. C.
T. F. Hollodia, Columbia N. C.
W. B. Atkins, Heathville, N. C.
M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
J. B. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs, Pinetown, N. C.
R. L. Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
Walter White, Robersonville, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Bear Grass–J. H. D. Peel, Williamston, N. C., Route 2
Bethlehem (Tyrell)–C. H. Davenport, Columbia, NC
Bethlehem (Pasquotauk)–W. H. Heaton, Elizabeth City, N. C.
Beulah–J. W. Lupton, Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp–G. N. Warren, Whichard, N. C.
Conetoe–D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord–A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho–N. M. Worsley, Oak City, N. C.
Coinjock–Pierce Hampton, Water Lilly, N. C.
Cross Roads–W. H. Ward, Bethel, N. C.
Deep Creek–J. N. Phelphs, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River–W. H. Worsley, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp–E. C. House, Parmele, N. C.
Flat Creek–W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp–Mrs. Ella Briley, Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland–Jarret White, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton–Jesse Johnson, Robersonville, N. C.
Jamesville–J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee–B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence–A. Strickland, Scotland Neck. N. C.
Lebanon–Wlison B. Harrel, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock–W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion–Robert Ausbon, Hobgood, N. C.
North CVreek, J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C., Route 1.
Providence–Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Pungo–John Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Rocky Swamp–J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C.

Singleton—D. T. Ross, Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—D. M. Carawan, Swan Quarter, N. C.
South Quay—Mrs. M. J. Rawls, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—E. C. Stone, Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Salem—B. B. Ricks, Whitakers, N. C.
Tarboro—B. J. Thigpen, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey, Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pinetown, N. C.
Norfolk—W. E. Brickhouse, Norfolk, Va.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey, Robersonville, N. C.

Churches—Names	Messengers	Monthly Meetings	Rec. on Confession	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Deceased	Excluded	Contribution	Total
Bear Grass Martin Co.	Eld. J. N. Rogerson and B. S. Cowin	3		5				2		1.50	
Bethlehem (Tyrell) Tyrell Co.	T. F. Holladia and Micaah Phelps	3		3				1		1.00	
Bethlehem Pasquotank Co.	Andrew Davenport	1						1		1.00	
Beulah Hyde Co.	J. K. Lupton and J. T. Hudson*	4				1		1		1.50	
Briery Swamp Pitt Co.	J. S. Overton* and G. N. Warren	2		3				1		1.50	
Concord Washington Co.	J. B. Ambrose and A. W. Ambrose	4		10				2		1.50	
Conoho Martin Co.	W. B. Strickland and J. B. Harrell	3						6		1.00	
Conetoe Edgecombe Co.	Sylvester Hassell and D. W. Cobb*	3								1.00	
Cross Roads Edgecombe Co.	W. H. Ward* and Eld. E. C. Stone	2								1.00	
Coinjock Currtuck Co.	No intelligence in three years										
Deep Creek Halifax Co.	E. W. Moore* and Bennett Moore*	2								50	
Falls Tar River Nash Co.	Jesse Brake and W. W. Thomas	2		4	2		1	6	1	4.00	
Flat Swamp Martin Co.	B. A. House and H. D. Jenkins*	1								1.50	
Flatty Creek Pasquotank Co.	William Lowry and J. B. Davis	2								1.00	
Great Swamp Pitt Co.	J. I. Allen and David James*	4						1		2.00	
Hamilton Martin Co.	Jesse Johnson and J. B. Harrell	1								50	
Hopeland Nash Co.	H. L. Adcock and J. C. Moore*	1						1		1.50	
Jamesville Martin Co.	No intelligence							3		2.00	
Kehukee Halifax Co.	B. I. Allsbrook and C. C. Allsbrook*	3								2.00	

Churches—Names Messengers		M'ly Meetings	Rcd. on Con.	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Deceased	Excluded	Contribution	Total
Lawrence Edgecombe Co.	Eld. W. E. Staton and A. Strickland	4						1		1.00	15
Lebanon, Dare Co.	Eld. E. E. Lundy									1.00	22
Mt. Zion Halifax Co.	W. B. Strickland* and G. B. Bryant	1		1			1	1		1.00	38
Morattock Washington Co.	J. W. Harrison* and W. B. Clifton*	3		1	3				1	2.00	29
North Creek Beaufort	John Smith* and J. C. Smith	3			3			1	1	50	17
Norfolk, N'folk, Va.	Eld. J. A. Shaw	3		1	2					1.50	55
Providence Currituck Co.	Eld. E. E. Lundy	4						1		1.00	17
Pungo Beaufort Co.	Letter	2						1		1.00	31
Robersonville Martin Co.	J. L. Roberson and R. A. Bailey*	1		1					1	1.00	25
Rocky Swamp Halifax Co.	J. H. Warren and J. D. Shearin	2			1					1.00	13
Singleton Beaufort Co.	H. T. Stewart and D. T. Ross	2		1				2		2.00	39
Skewarkey Martin Co.	Sylvester Hassell and Eli Taylor	2						1		1.50	43
South Matamuskeet Hyde Co.	Eld. E. E. Lundy and D. M. Carawan	1									
Salem, Nash Co.	Dissolved										
South Quay, So. Hampton Co., Va.	No intelligence										
Sparta, Edgecombe Co.	Letter	4								1.00	15
Smithwick's Creek Martin Co.	Kader Lilley and W. H. Daniel	4	1	23			1			3.00	111
Spring Green Martin Co.	R. L. Taylor and S. L. Grimes	4		4						1.50	61
Tarboro Edgecombe Co.	W. A. Armstrong and B. J. Thigpen	1				1		1		1.50	4[illegible]
White Plains Beaufort Co.	Raymond V. Waters and W. W. Boyd	1						5		1.00	52
Williams Edgecombe Co.	J. J. Pittman and C. H. Spivey	3	1					4	1	1.00	29
Total			2	57	10	2	3	46	5	49.00	1251

Absentees marked *

PROCEEDINGS

The 154th Annual session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association held with the church at Concord, Washington County, N. C., October 4th, 5th and 6th, 1919.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder J. N. Rogerson from Acts 13:26.

After a short intermission the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder Sylvester Hassell Moderator and B. S. Cowin, Clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren W. H. Daniel and R. A. Bailey.

The following committees were appointed:

On Finance—Brethren B. I. Allsbrook and J. J. Pittman.

On Arrangement for Preaching—Moderator, Clerk, A. W. Ambrose and J. A. Furlaugh.

The following visiting Elders were present:

J. E. Adams, E. E. Lundy, W. M. Monsees, L. H. Hardy, G. C. Hart, H. F. Hutchens, J. E. Herndon, F. W. Keene, and G. W. Stokes.

The following Elders were present from the Kehukee Association, J. N. Rogerson, Sylvester Hassell, B. S. Cowin, W. B. Harrington, J. B. Harrell, A. B. Denson, J. C. Moore, D. W. Topping and licentiates, R. L. Taylor, Tilghman Sawyer, T. F. Molladia and M. D. Twiford.

The following Elders preached at the stand this P. M., J. E. Adams from Col. 1:19; G. C. Hart from Romans 7th. ch. and G. W. Stokes from Ephesesians 2:8.

Sunday A. M., Elder J. E. Herndon from St. Luke 2:11, and Elder F. W. Keene, from Exodus 33:21.

Sunday P. M., H. F. Hutchens, from St. Mark 2:17, and L. H. Hardy, from St. John 3:8.

Monday Eld. E. E. Lundy, from 2nd Kings 5:1-16.

Letters from 36 churches were received and read and the names of messengers and standing of churches enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following was received:

Contentnea—Elder G. W. Stokes and Minutes.

White Oak—Elders E. E. Lundy and L. H. Hardy and Minutes.

Upper Country Line—Elder L. H. Hardy and Minutes.

Lower Country Line—Elder L. H. Hardy and Minutes.

Black Creek—Elder W. M. Monsees and Minutes.

Little River—Elder J. E. Adams and Minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Senter District—Minutes.

Mayo—Elder H. F. Hutchens and Minutes.

Delaware—Minutes.

Ocmulgee—Minutes.

Mountain District—No intelligence.

Mill Branch—No intelligence.

Upatoie—Minutes.

New River—Minutes.

Nottaway—A. Lundy.

Corresponding Va.—No intelligence.

Abbotts Creek—Minutes.

Warwick—Minutes.

Salisbury—No intelligence.

Delaware River—Minutes.

Seven Mile—Minutes.

Salem—Minutes.

Echecomic—No intelligence.

Staunton River—No intelligence.

Fisher's River—Minutes.

Primitive Ebenezer—No intelligence.

White Water—No intelligence.

Ketoctan—No intelligence.

Maine Conference—F. W. Keene and J. E. Hubbard.

The following brethren agreed to visit the following Sister Associations:

Upper Country Line—Minutes.

Lower Country Line—Minutes.

Baltimore—Minutes.

Contentnea—Minutes.

White Oak—Minutes.

Abbott's Creek—Minutes.

Black Creek—Minutes.

Little River—Minutes.

Elder J. C. Moore was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Bro. Gray Corey was appointed to write an obituary of Elder H. D. Jenkins, and that the resolutions of respect passed by the church at Flat Swamp be also attached.

Petitionary letters called for. None received.

It was agreed that our next Association be held with the church at Briery Swamp, Pitt County, N. C., one mile from Whichards, and that Elder A. B. Denson preach introductory sermon and Elder W. B. Harrington be his alternate.

Worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

Then adjourned to meet again at 8 o'clock Monday A. M. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

MONDAY A. M.

The Association pursuant to adjournment, met at 8 o''clock, and was opened with prayer and praise by Elder H. F. Hutchens and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of our last Association		$67.65
Received from other sources		16.70
		$84.35
Paid for printing Minutes	$60.00	
Paid for printing Letters	5.00	
Postage	4.35	
Clerk's fees	15.00	
	$84.35	
Received from Churches at this Association		$79.50
Total in hands of Clerk		$79.50

Elder W. B. Harrington promised to preach for the church at South Quay in April, Elder J. B. Harrell in May, Elder Sylvester Hassell in July, and Elder E. C. Stone in September.

It is agreed that if any member of this Association be present at any other Association with which we correspond, that he is authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved, First: That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehaviour on or around the Association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law, and that it recommends to the churches composing this Association that they have their places of worship incorporated to protect them from lawlessness.

It is agreed that this Association return thanks to God for excellent weather and all other blessings, and to the brethren, sisters and friends of the entire community for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this Association.

Agreed that the clerk have 2,000 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches of this Association, and the Associations with which we correspond; That he record a copy on our records and that he be paid $25.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the Association it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

Eld. SYLVESTER HASSELL, Mod.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.
W. H. DANIEL and
R. A. BAILEY, Asst. Clerks.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The Kehukee Association in its 154th Annual Session, held with the Church at Concord, Washington County, N. C., to the Churches of our Association and to the Associations with which we correspend, sendeth greeting:

Once more the God of all grace has blessed us to meet in our annual session and greet many familiar faces and hear from you through your messengers.

As we heard with delight the several ministers of other Associations proclaiming this same Jesus as spoken of by the Prophets who foretold the manner of His coming; we realize that the God of Jacob is still with His people and His promises are sure.

Those who have preached all proclaim with much liberty the amazing grace and love of God for His people so clearly manifested in sending His only Son who bore the sins of His people upon the cross, satisfied the transgressed law for them, rose a victorious conqueror over death and ever liveth to make intercession for the purchase of His blood.

In these latter days through which we are passing it is needful that we recall the exhortation to Israel of old.

"Thus saith the Lord, stand ye in the ways and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls." Jer. 6:17.

We are reminded that this world is not our home, for several of our faithful Elders and brethren, whose presence and voices have cheered and comforted us in the past, are missing. Some have gone to their eternal home, and others through infirmities of age were not able to come, among them we would mention, Elders P. D. Gold and A. J. Moore, who have for many years stood boldly and firmly for the faith that was once delivered to the Saints: "Therefore my beloved brethren, be ye steadfast, immovable, always abounding in the works of the Lord, for as much as ye know that your labor is not in vain in the Lord." 1st. Cor. 15:58. "For the Lord God is as a Sun and a Shield; the Lord will give grace and glory; no good thing will the Lord withhold from them who walk uprightly." Psalms 84:11. Our meetings have been held in a large pine tree grove not far from the church, and cut off from automobiles and dust, away from the main road. The weather has been warm, but clear, and we are blessed with plenty of good water and the congregation quiet and attentive. Our next session is appointed to be held, if the Lord will, at Briery Swamp, Pitt County, N. C., the 1st Sunday in October, 1920, Saturday before and Monday after.

Elder J. C. MOORE,
Elder SYLVESTER HASSELL, Mod.
B. S. COWIN Clerk.
W. H. DANIEL, and
R. A. BAILEY, Asst. Clerks.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

N. H. Harrison	Pinetown, N. C., R. 2
Sylvester Hassell	Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Strickland	Hobgood, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson	Williamston, N. C.
A. J. Moore	Whitakers, N. C.
W. H. Leggett	Battleboro, N. C.
J. A. Shaw	Elizabeth City, N. C.
J. C. Moore	Whitakers, N. C.
D. W. Topping	Pantego, N. C.
E. C. Stone	Tarboro, N. C.
B. S. Cowin	Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Harrington	Jamesville, N. C.
T. R. Sawyer	Ransomville, N. C.
A. B. Denson	Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. B. Harrell	Oak City, N. C.
W. E. Staton	Scotland Neck, N. C.

LIST OF LICENTIATES

J. W. Harrison	Plymouth, N. C.
W. E. Grimes	Williamston, N. C.

T. F. Holladia ---------------------------- Columbia, N. C.
W. B. Atkins ---------------------------- Heathville, N. C.
M. D. Twiford ---------------------------- East Lake, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs ---------------------------- Pinetown, N. C.
R. L. Taylor ---------------------------- Williamston, N. C.
J. C. Smith ---------------------------- Bath, N. C.
Tighlman Sawyer ---------------------------- Chocowinity, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peel, Williamston, N. C., R. 2.
Bethlehem—(Tyrrell) C. H. Davenport, Columbia, N. C.
Bethlehem—(Pasquotank) W. H. Keaton, Bell Cross, N. C.
Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—G. N. Warren, Whichard, N. C.
Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—N. M. Worsley, Oak City, N. C.
Coinjock—Pierce Hampton, Water Lilly, N. C.
Cross Roads—Mrs. Bennie Snell, Speed, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C., R. 1.
Fall Tar River—W. H. Worsley, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—Mrs. Ella Briley, Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarret White, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jesse Johnson, Robersonville, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—B. I. Allsbrook, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion—Robert Ausbon, Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C., R. 1.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Pungo—John Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C.
Singleton—H. T. Stewart, Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—D. M. Carawan, Swan Quarter, R. 2, Box 37.
South Quay—Mrs. Lucy Sawyer, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—E. C. Stone, Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwicks Creek—W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—B. J. Thigpen, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey, Tarboro, N. C.

White Plains—H. N. Waters, Pinetown, N. C.
Norfolk—W. E. Brickhouse, Norfolk, Va.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey, Robersonville, N. C.

OBITUARY OF ELDER H. D. JENKINS

Having been appointed by the Kehukee Association and also requested by the family to write the obituary of Elder H. D. Jenkins, Robersonville, N. C., I beg to submit the following:

Brother Jenkins was the son of William Jenkins and Susan Roebuck Jenkins. He was born on March 9th, 1848, and died April 4th, 1919, making his stay on earth 71 years and 26 days.

He was married to Miss Susan Davis in his early manhood and to this union were born four children, 3 boys and 1 girl, one of the boys having preceded him to the grave. The living children are loved and respected by all the community in which they reside.

Brother Jenkins united with the Church at Flat Swamp Saturday before the first Sunday in September, 1871, and was baptized the following day by Elder John Ross and was chosen as Deacon on Saturday before the first Sunday iu December, 1878, and was liberated to exercise his gift on Friday before the first Sunday in September, 1910, and ordained to the Ministry the first Sunday in June, 1912, by Elders John N. Rogerson and Ben S. Cowin.

He leaves an affectionate and good wife and three children as well as a host of friends to mourn his loss. He was a loving and devoted husband and father.

He always filled his place at Church both before and after his ordination, was a real Gospel Minister, preaching as long as he had strength to do so, but was confined to his bed three or four months before his death, suffering untold agony with a cancer on his arm and shoulder. He had his arm amputated and it healed up seeming to be well, butsoo n broke out again during all of which time he bore his suffering with great Christian fortitude and was conscious of everything until two or three days before he died.

The writer visited him quite frequently and always found him praising God. The burial services were conducted by Elders Jno. N. Rogerson and E. C. Stone. to a large crowd of sorrowing friends and relatives. May the Lord bless, guide and protect his good wife, children and grandchildren to follow in the footsteps of their husband and father, that has gone on before.

May the Lord fill the vacancy with His presence for he was one that lived such a life that it surely cannot be forgotten.

Written by his brother in hope of the resurrection,

GRAY COREY,

RESOLUTIONS OF RESPECT

Whereas, it has pleased our Heavenly Father to remove from our midst, our highly esteemed Brother, **Elder H. D. Jenkins,** April 4th, 1919, from the midst of a host of friends and relatives and members of Flat Swamp Church.

Therefore, be it Resolved, First, That we bow our heads in humble submission to Almighty God, who doeth all things well.

Second. That we feel to have lost a brother and an able preacher who was loved by all who knew him, and we extend to the family our deepest sympathy and prayers.

Third. That a copy of these resolutions be sent to the family, and a copy to Zion's Landmark, also a copy to the Gospel Messenger for publication.

Done by order of the Church at Flat Swamp. Saturday, July 5th, 1919.

Elder J. N. ROGERSON, Mod.
E. C. HOUSE, Clerk
GRAY COLEY
LESTER HOUSE
E. C. HOUSE, Committee.

PROCEEDINGS.

The 156th Annual Session of the Kekukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Bethlehem, Tyrell County, N. C., October 1st, 2nd, and and 3d, 1921.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder W. B. Harrington from 1st John, 2:1-2.

After a short intermission, the Association came together and was organized by appointing Elder Sylvester Hassell, Moderator, and B. S. Cowin, Clerk, who called to his assistance Elder J. C. Moore and W. H. Daniel.

The following committees were appointed:

On Finance—Brethren J. J. Pittman and J. J. Manning.

On Arrangements for Preaching—Moderator, Clerk, W. H. Keaton and G. W. Barnes.

The following visiting elders were present: L. H. Hardy, F. W. Keene, J. E. Adams, J. P. Tingle, J. S. Corbett and C. W. Miller.

The following elders were present from Kehukee Association: Sylvester Hassell, J. N. Rogerson, E. C. Stone, J. B. Harrell, J. A. Shaw, B. S. Cowin, J. C. Moore, W. B. Harrington and W. M. Stubbs.

The following elders preached at the stand this PM.: Elder J. E. Adams from St. Mark 2:2; Elder J. S. Corbitt from Songs 2:14.

Sunday AM.: Elder C. W. Miller, 51st Psalm; Elder F. W. Keene, Joshua 2:21.

Sunday PM.: Elder J. P. Tingle, Isiah 35:3-4; Elder I H. Hardy, Songs 4:16 and 5:1-3.

Monday: Elder J. A. Shaw, Psalms 115:1; Elder J. C. Moore, Job 42:5-6.

Letters from 36 churches were received and read and the names of messengers and the standing of the churches were enrolled in the table of churches.

Called for correspondence when the following was received:

Contentnea: Elders J. S. Corbitt and J. P. Tingle and minutes.

White Oak: Elder L. H. Hardy.

Upper Country Line: Minutes.

Lower Country Line: Minutes.

Black Creek: Minutes.

Little River: Elder J. E. Adams and minutes.

Baltimore: No intelligence.

Senter District: Minutes.

Mayo: Minutes.

Delaware: No intelligence.

Ocmulgee: Minutes.

Mountain District: No intelligence.

Mill Branch: No intelligence.

Upatoie: Minutes.

New River: Minutes.

Notaway: No intelligence.

Corresponding Va.: Minutes.

Abbotts Creek: Minutes.

Warwicks: Minutes.

Roaring River: No intelligence.

Salisbury: Minutes.

Delaware River: Minutes.

Seven Mile: Minutes.

Salem: Minutes.

Echeconne: No intelligence.

Staunton River: No intelligence.

Fishers River: Minutes.

Primitive Ebenezer: No intelligence.

White Water: No intelligence.

Ketoctan: No intelligence.

Maine Conference: Elder F. W. Keene.

Cuivre Siloam Association: Minutes.

The following brethren agreed to visit the following Associations:

Contentnea: A. W. Ambrose, W. A. Furlough and W. B. Harrington.

Black Creek: Elder J. B. Harrell, David Daniel and Sam Rogerson.

White Oak: D. M. Carawan.

Elder J. A. Shaw was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for, none received.

It was agreed that our next Association be held with the church at Flat Swamp, Martin County, N. C., and that Elder B. S. Cowin preach the introductory sermon, and that Elder A. B. Denson be his alternate (brethren coming to Association will be met at Robersonville and Parmele, N. C.) Worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

Then adjourned to meet again Monday at 9:00 o'clock. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

Monday A. M.

The Association pursuant to adjournment, met at 9 o'clock and was opened with prayer and praise by Elder L. H. Hardy and proceeded to business. The names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding table was called for and read and was ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The Finance Committee reported as follows: In hand of clerk at the close of last Association..$98.50

Paid for printing	$70.00
Postage	3.00
Clerk's fees	25.00
Total	$98.00
Leaving in hands of clerk	.50
Received from churches at this Association	100.00
Total in hand	$100.50

The following elders agreed to preach for the church at South Quay: Elder E. C. Stone in April; Elder W. E. Staton in May; Elder Sylvester Hassell in July; Elder J. B. Harrell in August, and Elder J. A. Shaw in September.

It is agreed that if any member of this Association be present at any Association with which we correspond, that he is authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved, First: That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to full extent of the law, and that it recommends to the churches composing this Association that they have their places of worship incorporated to protect them from lawlessness.

It is agreed that this Association return thanks to God for the excellent weather and all other blessings, and to the brethren and friends of the entire community for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this Association.

Agreed that the Clerk have 2000 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches of this Association, and the Association with which we correspond, that he record a copy on our records, and be paid $25.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the Association, it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

Corresponding Letter.

The Kehukee Old School Baptist Association now assembled with the church at Bethlehem, Tyrrell County, N. C., and worshiping therewith, to the many Associations and churches with which we correspond sendeth greetings.

We deem it according to a custom of long standing among us, a rare favor of the Lord to be thus privileged to forward you our annual epistle of love and cheer. We salute you in the Lord, addressing you in the words of the great Head and Bishop of the church.

"In this world ye shall have tribulations; but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world." Knowing that tribulation worketh patience, and patience, experience, and experience hope, and hope maketh not ashamed, because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us. Romans 5:3-5. Truly we are happy in the thought of thus cordially greeting one another in the Lord, despite the raging of the heathen and the vain imaginations of the people hoping that the mutual faith of you and us shall ever be preserved by the hand of our God.

Our hearts are somewhat saddened by the absence of many who have heretofore greeted us with their sweet presence, who at this time are deprived of being with us in person, some on account of providential hindrances, others because of removal by death, though in respect of those who have gone to their long home, we sorrow not as those who have no hope, being assured that they rest from their labors and their works do follow them.

The weather has been all we could wish, the behavior good, the several preachers coming forward in their order and ability preached the glorious doctrine of God our Savior to the comfort and edification of God's humble poor.

The next session of the Kehukee Association, the Lord willing, is appointed to convene with the Flat Swamp Old School Baptist Church, Martin County, North Carolina, on the first Sunday in October, Saturday before and Monday after, 1922, when we sincerely hope to meet and greet you in the name of our Lord, and there worship Him together to the delight of our souls and to the edification of the body of Christ.

ELDED J. A. SHAW,
SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator,
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

List of ministers and their addresses:

N. H. Harrison, Pinetown, N. C., R. 2.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Strickland, Hobgood, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C.
A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
J. A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.
J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
E. C. Stone, Tarboro, N. C.
B. S. Cowin, Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Harrington, Jamesville, N. C.
T. R. Sawyer, Edenton, N. C.
A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. B. Harrell, Oak City, N. C.
W. E. Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Tighlman Sawyer, Greenville, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs, Pinetown, N. C.

List of Licentiates:

J. W. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
W. E. Grimes, Williamston, N. C.
T. F. Holladia, Columbia, N. C.
W. B. Atkins, Heathville, N. C.
M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
R. L. Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C.

List of clerks and their addresses:

Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peel, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia, Jerry, N. C.
Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—G. N. Warren, Whichards, N. C.
Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—Mrs. Bennie Snell, Hobgood, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.

Falls Tar River—W. H. Worsley, Rocky Mount.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—Mrs. Ella Briley, Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarret White, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jesse Johnson, Robersonville, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—C. C. Allsbrook, Hobgood, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—A. M. Hyman, Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Pungo Swamp—J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C.
Singleton—D. C. Ross, Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—D. M. Carawan, Swan Quarter, N. C., route 2, box 37.
South Quay—Mrs. Lucy Savage, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—E. C. Stone, Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N.C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—W. A. Armstrong, Nashville, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey, Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains—W. W. Bowen, Pinetown, N. C., R. 1.
Robersonville—R. A. Baily, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—W. E. Brickhouse, Norfolk, Va.

Elder W. H. Leggett

The subject of this sketch was born February 24, 1844, and died May 8, 1921, in his 78th year. Although perhaps never in his life was he in possession of what is termed robust health, yet the gracious giiver of his life sustained it for purposes known unto himself to beyond three score years and ten. He was reared on the farm and at the age of 18 entered the Confederate army and soon thereafter was taken seriously sick. He was sent home honorably discharged and relieved from any further military service.

On the 3rd Sunday in May, 1874, at the water—on a relation of an experience of grace, satisfactory to the church, he was received into full fellowship in the church of Williams meeting house, and the same day was baptized by Elder Jordan Johnson.

On January 7th, 1875, he was married to Elizabeth Ann Pittman. Two children were born of that union; the elder, Mrs. Lizzie Davenport, survives him; the other, a little girl, died in infancy.

In 1899 he was ordained and the theme and burden of his preaching was Jesus and His love; salvation alone through the imputed righteousness of the crucified and risen Saviour.

He dearly loved the humble cause and labored for the unity of the spirit in the bond of peace among the brethren; and both he and his devoted companion seemed ever most happy when entertaining in their home the brethren.

Done by order of conference this 27th day of Sept. 1921.

ELDER J. C. MOORE,
Moderator.

C. H. SPIVEY, Church Clerk.

PROCEEDINGS

The 157th Annual session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Flat Swamp, Martin County, North Carolina, September 30th and October 1st and 2nd, 1922.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder Newsom H. Harrison from 2nd Cor. 4:5-7.

After a short intermission the Association met and after prayer by Eld. J. W. Wyatt, was organized by appointing Eld. Eylvester Hassell, Mod., and B. S. Cowin, clerk, who called to his assistance brethren W. H. Daniel and R. A. Bailey.

The following committees were appointed:

On finance: J. J. Manning and J. H. Daughtridge.

On arrangements for preaching: Moderator, Clerk, Lester House and Gray Corey.

The following visiting Elders were present: P. G. Lester, L. H. Hardy, J. T. Rowe, J. W. Wyatt, J. E. Adams, J. S. Corbitt, E. J. Harris, J. P. Tingle, H. F. Hutchins, A. L. Harrison, T. J. Head, D. A. Mewborn, Luther Joyner, W. M. Monses, F. W. Keene, T. H. B. Pridgen, S. B. Denny, R. H. Boswell and G. W. Stokes.

The following Elders were present from Kehukee Association: Sylvester Hassell, J. N. Rogerson, Newsom H. Harrison, J. B. Harrell, A. B. Denson, J. A. Shaw, Tilghman Sawyer, W. B. Strickland, E. C. Stone, W. B. Harrington and B. S. Cowin.

The following Elders preached at the stand this P. M.: Eld. J. E. Adams, from Acts 10:34, 35; Eld. J. S. Corbitt, from Malachi 3:8-10.

Sunday A. M.

Eld. P. G. Lester, from Romans 7:22-25.
Eld. F. W. Keene, from 1st Samuel 20:39.
Eld. S. B. Denny, from St. Matthew 16:17.

Sunday P. M.

Eld. J. T. Rowe, from St. John 6:37-39.
Eld. L. H. Hardy, from Ephesians 1:3-6.

Monday

Eld. J. W. Wyatt, from Exodus 3:14.
Eld. W. M. Monses, from St. John 16:24.

Sunday In The House

Eld. A. L. Harrison, 1st. Cor. 2:2.
Eld. T. J. Head, Ephesians 2:4.
Eld. H. F. Hutchins, Exodus 11:17.
Eld. D. A. Mewborne, Zach. 13:1.

Eld. G. W. Stokes, Romans 8:31.

Elders N. H. Harrison, J. T. Rowe, E. J. Harris and J. P. Tingle preached at Robersonville at night during the Association.

Letters from 36 churches were received and read, and the names of messengers and the standing of churches were enrolled in the table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received:

Contentnea: J. S. Corbitt, J. P. Tingle, and E. A. Stanfield.

White Oak: L. H. Hardy.

Upper Country Line: W. M. Monses.

Lower Country Line: J. H. Gooch and L. A. Bulluck.

Black Creek: Eld. J. W. Wyatt, J. S. Rogerson and J. E. Johnston.

Little River: Eld. J. E. Adams.

Baltimore: Eld. J. T. Rowe.

Senter District: Minutes.

Mayo: Eld. H. F. Hutchins.

Delaware: Eld. J. T. Rowe.

Ocmulgee: No intelligence.

Mountain District: No intelligence.

Mill Branch: Minutes.

Upatoie: Minutes.

New River: Eld. P. G. Lester.

Notaway: No intelligence.

Corresponding, Va.: No intelligence.

Abbotts Creek: Minutes.

Warwick: Eld. J. W. Wyatt.

Roaring River: No intelligence.

Salisbury: Eld. J. T. Rowe.

Delaware River: Eld. J. T. Rowe and Eld. J. W. Wyatt.

Seven Mile: Minutes.

Salem: Minutes.

Echecome: Minutes.

Staunton River: No intelligence.

Fishers River: No intelligence.

Primitive Ebenezer: No intelligence.

White Water: Minutes.

Ketoctan: No intelligence.

Maine Conference: F. W. Keene.

Cuivre Siloam: Minutes.

The following brthren agreed to visit the following Associations:

Contentnea: Gray Corey, Lester House and E. C.

House.

Black Creek: Eld. A. B. Denson, Eld. W. B. Harrington and others.

Eld. W. B. Harrington was appointed to write a corresponding lette rto be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for: none received.

It was agreed that our next Association be held with the church at Smithwick's Creek, Martin County, North Carolina, first Sunday in October, Saturday before and Monday after, 1923.

Eld. Newsom H. Harrison was appointed to preach the introductory sermon, and Eld. W. B. Strickland to be his alternate, worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

Then adjourned to meet Monday, A. M. at 9 o'clock. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

Monday A. M.

The Association pursuant to adjournment, met at 9 o'clock and was opened with praise and prayer by Eld. . H. Hardy, and proceeded to business. The names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in the table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of Clerk at the close of last Association		$100.50
Paid for printing	$70.00	
Postage	3.00	
Clerk's fees	25.00	
Total	$98.00	
Leaving in hands of clerk		2.50
Received from churches		75.00
Leaving in hands of clerk		$ 77.50

The following Elders agreed to preach for the church at South Quay: E. C. Stone, Sylvester Hassell, J. A. Shaw and J. W. Wyatt.

It was agreed that if any member of this Association be present with any Association with which we correspond, that he is authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved: First: That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law, and that it recommends to the churches composing this Association that they have their places of worship incorporated to protect them from lawlessness.

It is agreed that this Association return thanks to God for the excellent weather and all other blessings and to the brethren and friends of the entire community for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this Association.

It is agreed that our clerk have 2,000 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches of this Association and the Associations with which we correspond; that he record a copy on our records, and be paid $25.00 for his services.

Learning through the clerk of the Little River Association and members of our own body who were present, that W. A. Simpkins, of Raleigh, N. C., and his followers have been excluded from the church at Raleigh, N. C., and whereas, the churches comprising the Little River Association, of which she is a member, have endorsed and approved the action taken by Raleigh church in excluding them, W. A. Simpkins and his followers from the fellowship of the church, therefore, we the members and messengers of the Kehukee Association now in session do advise the churches composing our body to respect the action taken by the churches composing the Little River Associa tion, with which we correspond.

There being no oither business before the Association, it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.
W. H. DANIEL and R. A. BAILEY,
Assistant Clerks.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The Kehukee Old School Baptist Association now in session with the Church at Flat Swamp, Martin County, N. C.

To the churches composing this Association and the Association with which we correspond, greeting: We deem it a great favor of the Lord to once more be permitted to assemble ourselves together at another of our Associations and to see each other's faces, to sing hymns of praise, and hear His servants, which have come from different parts of the country proclaiming His glorious gospel to the comfort and edification of His children.

How good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in peace.

The weather has been favorable, the behaviour and hospitality good.

The next session of the Kehukee Association will be held, if the Lord be willing, with the Church at Smithwick's Creek, Martin County, first Sunday in October, 1922, Saturday before and Monday after, when we hope to meet each other again.

W. B. HARRINGTON,
Sylvester Hassell, Moderator.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

List of Ministers and Their Addresses

N. H. Harrison, Pinetown, N. C., R. 2.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Strickland, Hobgood, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C.
A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
J. A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.
D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
E. C. Stone, Williamston, N. C.
B. S. Cowin, Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Harrington, Jamesville, N. C.
T. R. Sawyer, Ransomville, N. C.
A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. B. Harrell, Oak City, N. C.
W. E. Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Tilghman Sawyer, Greenville, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs, Pinetown, N. C.

Licentiates

J. W. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
W. E. Grimes, Williamston, N. C.
T. F. Holladia, Columbia, N. C.
W. B. Atkins, Heathville, N. C.
M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C.

List of Clerks and Their Addresses:

Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peel, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia, Jury, N. C.
Beulah—J. W. Lupton, Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—Mrs. Bennie Snell, Hobgood, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Fall Tar River—W. H. Worsley, Rocky Mount, N.C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House, Robersonville, N.R C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—Mrs. Ella Briley, Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarret White, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jesse Johnson, Robersonville, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—C. C. Allsbrook, Hobgood, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—A. M. Hyman, Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C.
Pungo—J. H. Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C.
Singleton—D. C. Ross, Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—D. M. Carawan, Swan Quarter, Route 2, Box 37.
South Quay—Mrs. Lucy Savage, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—Mrs. Godfrey Stancil, Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—Mrs. Mary Braswell, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey, Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains—W. W. Bowen, Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—W. E. Brickhouse. Norfolk, Va.

PROCEEDINGS

The 158th Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the Church at Smithwicks Creek, Martin County, North Carolina, October 6th, 7th and 8th, 1923.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder N. H. Harrison, from Romans 8:28-31.

After an intermission of one hour the Association met, and after prayer by Elder J. P. Tingle, was organized with Elder Sylvester Hassell Moderator and B. S. Cowin clerk, who called to his assistance Bretheren W. H. Daniel and R. A. Bailey.

It was agreed that visiting brethren from sister Assciations be invited to seats with us.

The following committees were appointed: On finance, Elder J. C. Moore and Brother J. J. Manning. On arrangements for preaching, Moderator, Clerk, Sylvester Peel and Elder W. B. Harrington.

The following visiting elders were present: C. F. Denny, J. E. Newborne, L. H. Stevenson, T. C. Hart, D. A. Mewborn, J. E. Adams, E. C. Jones, J. T. Rowe, G. M. Corbitt, J S. Corbitt, J. W. Wyatt, M. B. Martin, J. P. Tingle, J. T. Williams, W. R. Craft, R. H. Pittman, G. M. Trent, R. E. Adams and E. L. Cobb.

The following elders were present from Kehukee Association: Sylvester Hassell, N. H. Harrison, J. N. Rogerson, E. C. Stone, A. B. Denson, W. M. Stubbs, J.B. Harrell, W. B. Harrington. Tignman Sawyer, T. R. Sawyer, J. A. Shaw, D W. Topping, W. E. Grimes, J. C. Smith, and B. S. Cowin.

The following elders preached at the stand this P. M.: Elder J. E. Adams, from Ephesians 3:8; Elder J. W. Wyatt, from Psalms 102:10; Elder W. R. Craft, from no particular text.

Sunday A. M. at Stand

Elder C. F. Denny, from Isiah 35.
Elder J. T. Rowe, from First Peter 2:7-9.
Elder M. B. Martin, Isiah 37:30.

Sunday P. M. at Stand

Elder R. H. Pittman from St. John 3:7.
Elder D. A. Mewborn from Genesis 1:1.
Elder J. P. Tingle, from Isiah 1:1-2.

Sunday in House

Elder J. E. Mewborn, from St. John 11:25.
Elder L. H. Stevenson, from St. John 10:30.
Elder T. C. Hart, from Psalms 90:1.
Elder E. C. Jones, from Genesis 7:16.
Elder J. S. Corbitt, from St. John 14:3.
Elder J. T. Williams, from Hebrews 4:12.

Monday at Stand

Elder R. E. Adams, from Isiah 53:1-8.

Elder G. M. Trent, from Collosians 3:2.
Elder G. M. Corbitt, from St. John 1:5.
Elder E. L. Cobb, from Genesis 41:1-7.

Letters from 35 churches were received and read, and the names of messengers and standing of churches were enrolled in the table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following was received:

Contentnea: Elder J. S. Corbitt, Elder J. P. Tingle.
White Oak: Minutes.
Upper Country Line: No intelligence.
Lower Country Line: J. H. Gooch
Black Creek, Elder J. W. Wyatt and J. S. Rogerson.
Little River: Elder J. E. Adams and Elder L. H. Stevenson.
Baltimore: Elder J. T. Rowe.
Center District: Minutes.
Mayo: Minutes.
Delaware: Elder G. M. Trent.
Ocmulgee: Minutes.
Mountain District: Elder M. B. Martin.
Mill Branch: Minutes.
Upatoie: No intelligence.
New River: No intelligence.
Notaway: No intelligence.
Corresponding, Va.: Minutes.
Abbotts Creek: Minutes.
Warwick: Minutes.
Roaring River: No intelligence.
Salisbury: Minutes.
Delaware River: Minutes.
Seven Mile: Minutes.
Salem: Minutes.
Echecome: No intelligence.
Staunton River: Minutes.
Fishers River: Minutes.
Primitive Ebenezer: No intelligence.
White Water: No intelligence.
Ketoctan: Elder R. H. Pittman and Minutes.
Maine Conference: No intelligence.
Cuivre Siloam: Minutes.
Zion: Minutes.

The following brethren agreed to visit the following Associations:

Contentnea: Elder W. B. Harrington and E. C. House.
Black Creek: Elder N. H. Harrisn, Elder J. B. Harrell, J. C. Coburn.
Little River: L. R. Roberson.

R. A. Bailey was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for None received.

It was agreed that our next Association be held with the Church at Kehukee, Halifax county, North Carolina, first Sunday in October, 1924, Saturday before and Monday after. Elder B. S. Cown was appointed to preach introductory sermon, and Elder A. B. Denson, alternate; worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

The Association then adjourned to meet again Monday, at 9 o'clock. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

Monday, A. M.

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with praise and prayer by Elder E. L. Cobb and proceeded to business. The names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in the table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of last Association		$77.50
Paid for printing	$50.00	
Postage	5.20	
Clerk's fees	25.00	
	$80.20	
Received from churches		$94.00
Leaving in hands of clerk		$91.30

The following elders agreed to preach for the church at South Quay: Elder R. E. Adams in May; Elder C. F. Denny, 3rd Sunday in June; Elder Hassell in July; Elder J. A. Shaw in August.

It was agreed that our articles of faith and decorum be printed in these minutes.

It was agreed that if any member of this Association be present with any association with which we correspond, that he is authorzed to represent this Association.

Resolved: First. That this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law; and that it reccommends to the churches composing this Association that they have their places of worship incorporated to protect them from lawlessness.

It is agreed that this Association return thanks to God for excellent weather and all other blessings, and to the brethren and friends of the entire community for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this Association.

It is agreed that our clerk have 2,000 copies of these minutes and 300 church letters printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches of this Association, and the Association with which we correspnd; that he record a copy on our rcords, and that he be paid $25.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the Association it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk
W. H. DANIEL and R. A. BAILEY,
Assistant Clerks.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The Kehukee Assocation now in session with the churchat Smithwicks Creek, Martin Cunty, North Carolina, to the Members, Messengers and Ministers composing the association with whom she corresponds, sendeth greetings:

Very Dear Brethren:

Another year with its joys and sorrows has passed, and we are reminded by its lessons that we are hastening to that bourne from which no traveler returns, but amid all the conflicts through which we have passed for the last year. We feel that we yet have much for which we desire to offer thanks, to the Giver of all precious gifts.

We yet desire to continue steadfastly in the doctrine of the Apostles, worshiping the God of our fathers, believing that Jesus is the one and only name given among men whereby we must be saved.

We know that we have been comforted and encouraged by the ministers and messengers who have come among us, testifying to the precious truths of the Holy Scriptures, and being the gladsome sound of salvation alone through the sovereign grace of God, and how sweet the peace of such doctrine to a believer's ear.

The weather has been fine, behavior excellent, and hospitality unexcelled.

The next session of the Association is apointed to be held with the church at Kehukee, Halifax County, North Carolina.

Commencing Saturday, before the first Sunday in October, 1924, when and where we hope to meet you all in love.

R. A. BAILEY.

S. Hassell, Moderator.
B. S. Cowin, Clerk.

List of Ministers and Their Addresses

N. H. Harrison, Pinetown, N. C., R. No. 2.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Strickland, Hobgood, N. C.
J. N. Rgerson, Williamston, N. C.
A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
J. A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.
D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
E. C. Stone, Williamston, N. C.
B. S. Cowin, Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Harrington, Jamesville, N. C.
T. R. Sawyer, Ransomville, N. C.
A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. B. Harrell, Oak City, N. C.
W. E. Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Tighlman, Sawyer, Grimesland, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs, Pinetown, N. C.
W. E. Grimes, Williamston, N. C.
J. C. Smith, Bath N. C.

List of Licentiates

J. W. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
T. F. Holladia Columbia, N. C.
W. B. Atkins, Heathville, N. C.
M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.

List of Clerks and Their Addresses

Bear Grass; J. H. D. Peel, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem; J. B. Hollidia, Jury, N. C.
Beulah; Caddie McKinney, Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp, C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe; D. W. Cobb, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord; A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N C.
Conoho; B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads, Mrs. Bennie Snell, Hobgood, N. C.
Deep Creek; Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River; W. H. Worsley, Rocky Mound, N. C.
Flat Swamp; E. C. House, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek; W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp, Mrs. Nana Broown, Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland; Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton; Jesse Johnson, Robersonville, N. C.
Jamesville: J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee; C. C. Allsbrook, Hobgood, N. C.
Lawrence; A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N .C.
Lebanon; Wilsn B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock; W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion; A. M. Hyman, Hobgood, N. C.
North Crek; J. C. Smith, Bath, N. C.

Pungo; J. H. Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Providence; Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Rocky Swamp; J. H. Warren, Heathville, N. C.
Singleton; Sarah T. Alligood, Washingtn, N. C.
Skewarkey, Eli Taylor, Williamston, N. C.
SouthMatamuskeet; D. M. Carawan, Swan Quarter, R. 2, Box 37.
South Quay; Mrs. Lucy Savage, Franklin, Va.
Sparta; E. P. Williamson, Tarboro, N. C., R. 5.
Smithwicks Creek; W. H. Daniel, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green; S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro; Mrs. Mary Braswell, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams; C. H. Spivey, Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains; W. W. Bowen, Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville; R. A. Bailey, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk; W. E. Brickhouse, Norfolk, Va.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

1. We believe in the being of a God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself, in His word, under the characters of Father, Son and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word, which word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life; and that this election is particular eternal and unconditioned on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring, and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from this state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and. for that original transgression, we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VI. We also believe that it is utterly out of the power of men, as fallen creatures, to keep the law of God perfectly, repent of their sins truly, or believe in Christ, except they be drawn by the Holy Spirit.

VII. We believe that in God's own appointed time and way (by means which he has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing, by Divine grace, to receive the offers of mercy.

VIII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

IX. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called and justified. but that they shall be converted, borne again, and changed by the effectual working of God's Holy Spirit.

X. We believe that such as are converted. justified and called by His Grace, shall persevere in holiness, and neper fall finally away.

XI. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

XII. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savinyly converted into the faith of Christ.

XIII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils and Conferences, of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining any principle or practice rontrary to the church's judgment.

XIV. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general judgment.

XV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting, and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XVI. W believe that no minister has a right to the administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and come under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

XVII. Lastly, we do believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates, and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in anywise binding, on the churches without their consent, but only to sit and act an advisory council.

RULES OF CHURCH DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conference, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X 39. Heb. X. 25.

Article 1. The conference shall be composed of the membern of this church, together with any member of sister churches that are present in fellowship, of the same faith and order, who have liberty to seath with us. Acts IV. 23: XV. 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st Timothy 11:1 1st Thes. V. 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderation, and to whom every speech shall be partciularly addressed. 1st Cor. XIV, 26-40.

Article IV. The members names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the names of all absent members. Acts 1, 15. Neh. 11, 18: IV, 20.

Article V. A door shll be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God on their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon or Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form, 1st Peter 3:15 Gal. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethern respecting crimes of a private nature, untill the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVIII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1st Cor. XIV, 40.

Article VIII. Every querry presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote, and accordingly as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answere or not. but the querrist may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate querry shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be gieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the clerk, and, before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section I. Any member refusing to attend conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference, without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference, and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known untill conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking or acting in wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as it shames religion, wounds the cause of Christ, and grieves true Christians, is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner ireverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The women hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak in the church, only in case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the thing may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

PROCEEDINGS

The 159th Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Kehukee, Halifax County, N. C., October 4th, 5th and 6th, 1924.

The introductory sermon was preached by B. S. Cowin from Eph. 2:19-22.

After an intermission of one hour the Association came together and was organized, after prayer by Eld. G. M. Trent, with Elder Sylvester Hassell moderator and B. S. Cowin clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren W. H. Daniel and R. A. Bailey.

It was agreed that visiting brethren be invited to seats with us.

The following committees were appointed: On finance, Elder J. C. Moore and J. J. Manning; On arrangements for preaching, Moderator, Clerk, T. L. House and J. W. Butts.

The following visiting Elders were present: L. H. Hardy, J. S. Corbitt, G. M. Trent, J. P. Tingle, H. F. Hutchins, J. W. Wyatt, R. E. Adams, C. F. Denny, F. W. Keene and W. R. Craft.

The following Elders were present from Kehukee Association: Sylvester Hassell, J. N. Rogerson, Tighlman Sawyer, B. S. Cowin, W. B. Strickland, J. B. Harrell, J. C. Moore, E. C. Stone, N. H. Harrison, W. E. Grimes, J. L. Ross, J. A. Shaw, W. B. Harrington, A. B. Denson, and W. E. Staton.

The following Elders preached at the stand this P. M.: J. S. Corbitt, Acts 8 : 32, 33; J. P. Tingle, St. Mat. 5 : 3.

Sunday A. M. at Stand

F. W. Keene, Isaiah 56 : 1 - 3.
N. H. Harrison, Eph. 1 : 4.

Sunday P. M.

H. F. Hutchins, Ezra 6 : 4.
C. F. Denny, Jer. 18 : 1 - 6.

Sunday night at Madray's Theater in Scotland Neck

G. M. Trent, Acts 8 : 31.
J. W. Wyatt, St. Mat. 1 : 21.

Monday at Stand

R. E. Adams, Isaiah 40 : 1, 2.
W. R. Craft, I Cor. 15 : 22, 23.
L. H. Hardy, Eph. 1 : 3, 4.

Letters from 35 churches were received and read, and names of messengers and standing of churches were enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received:

Contentnea: J. C. Cohoon, H. L. Brake and minutes.
White Oak: L. H. Hardy and minutes.
Upper Country Line: Minutes.
Lower Country Line: Minutes.
Black Creek: Elds. C.F.Denny, R.E.Adams and minutes.
Little River: J. T. Phelps and minutes.
Baltimore: No intelligence.
Senter District: Minutes.
Mayo: Elds. G. M. Trent, H. F. Hutchins and minutes.
Delaware: No intelligence.
Ocmulgee: No intelligence.
Mountain District: No Intelligence.
Mill Branch: Minutes.
Upatoie: No intelligence.
New River: No intelligence.
Notaway: No intelligence.
Corresponding Va.: Minutes.
Abbotts Creek: Minutes.
Warwick: No intelligence.
Roaring River: Minutes.
Salisbury: Minutes.
Delaware River: Minutes.
Seven Mile: Minutes.
Salem: Minutes.
Echecomme: No intelligence.
Staunton River: Minutes.
Fishers River: Minutes.
Primitive Ebenezer: No intelligence.
White Water: No intelligence.
Ketocton: Minutes.
Maine Conference: F. W. Keene.
Cuivre Siloam: Minutes.
Zion: Minutes.

The following brethren agreed to visit the following Associations.

Contentnea: Eld. A. B. Denson and R. A. Bailey.
Black Creek: R. A. Bailey.

Elder A. B. Denson was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for. None received.

It was agreed that our next Association be held with the church at Spring Green, Martin County, N. C., first

Sunday in October, Saturday before and Monday after. Visitors will be met at Robersonville Friday P. M. at 6:00, at Everetts Saturday A. M. at 8:00. Elder W. B. Harrington was appointed to preach introductory sermon, and Elder A. B. Denson alternate; worship to begin at 11:00.

The Association then adjourned to meet again Monday at 9:00. Worship to begin to-morrow at 10:00.

Monday A. M.

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9:00 and was opened with praise and prayer by Eld. C. F. Denny and proceeded to business. The names of messengers were called over, those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for, read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of last Association......		$91.30
Paid for printing minutes................	$60.00	
Paid for printing letters..................	3.00	
Postage............................	5.60	
Clerk's fees........................	25.00	
	$93.60	
In hands of clerk at this time..................		$90.00
Received from Williams church..............		5.00
		$95.00

The following Elders agreed to preach for the church at South Quay:

Elder R. E. Adams, 1st Sunday in May.

Elder C. F. Denny, 3rd Sunday in June.

Elder Sylvester Hassell, 1st Sunday in July.

It was agreed that if any member of this Association be present with any Association with which we correspond, that he is authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved: First, that this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law; and that it recommends to the churches composing this Association that they have their places of worship incorporated to protect them from lawlessness.

It is agreed that this Association return thanks to God for the excellent weather and all other blessings, and to the brethren and friends of the entire community for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this Association.

It is agreed that our clerk have 2000 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches of this Association and the Associations with which we correspond; that he record a copy on our records. and that he be paid $25.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the Association, it was adjourned to the time and place appointed, with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

Sylvester Hassell, Moderator.
B. S. Cowin, Clerk.

W. H. Daniel } Asst. Clerks.
R. A. Bailey }

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The Kehukee Association now in session with the church at Kehukee, Halifax County, N. C., to the members, messengers and ministers composing it and the Associations with which we correspond, sendeth greeting:

Dear Brethren:

The Lord has so blessed us that we have again been permitted to meet together, for which we desire to give thanks to our God, the Father of mercy and the God of all our comforts.

The scriptures say, "Behold how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity." We trust the love of God is in our hearts which constrains us to come together in these Associations, and may we continue to contend for the faith once delivered unto the saints; and it is our humble desire that Almighty God may bless the churches with God fearing men to preach Jesus the way, the truth and the life; and if it can be His holy will, that He may keep His people from the snares and delusions of the present evil world, and that they may be found standing on the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone.

Dear Brethren, love one another, and confess your faults one to another, and pray for the peace and welfare of Zion, and may we all be found striving for the things which comfort and edify one another.

Dear Brethren, follow after God as dear children; walk in love, for if we love peace better than confusion we will be found laboring for peace, and how good it is to see God's children living in peace.

The Kehukee Association has been blessed with such a gifted and God fearing man, Elder Sylvester Hassell, who has not allowed things to come into our Association to mar our peace, and we desire to thank God for such a gift; and while he is growing old may He give us another who may keep out the things that bring confusion.

The next session of our Association is appointed to be held with the church at Spring Green, Martin County, N. C., where and when we hope to meet again.

A. B. Denson.

S. Hassell, Moderator.
B. S. Cowin, Clerk.

PROCEEDINGS

The 160th Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Spring Green, Martin County, N. C., October 3, 4 and 5, 1925.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder W. B. Harrington from 1st Timothy 4:16.

After an intermission of one hour the Association came together and was organized, after prayer by Elder J. C. Moore, with Elder Sylvester Hassell, Moderator, and B. S. Cowin clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren R. A. Bailey and P. E. Getsinger.

It was agreed that brethren from Sister Associations be invited to seats with us.

The following committees were appointed:

On finance, Elder J. C. Moore and Bro. J. J. Manning, on preaching. Moderator, Clerk, Elder W. E. Grimes and Brother R. L. Taylor.

The following visiting elders were present:

F. W. Keene, L. H. Hardy, C. B. Hall, C. F. Denny,

A. L. Harrison, R. E. Adams, W. M. Monsees, J. T. Spencer, E. C. Oakes, W. R. Craft, J. S. Corbitt, R. H. Pittman, D. A. Mewborn, H. F. Hutchins, Luther Joyner and L. H. Mewborn.

The following elders were present f rom Kehukee Association:

W. B. Strickland, W. E. Staton,, W. B. Harrington, J. C. Moore, Sylvester Hassell, J. N. Rogerson, A. B. Denson, J. L. Ross, N. H. Harrison, J. B. Harrell, D. W. Topping, J. B. Roberts, W. M. Stubbs, W. E. Grimes, J. C. Smith, J. T. Shaw and B. S. Cowin.

The following elders preached at the stand this afternoon.

Elder R. E. Adams from Isaiah 28:5, 6.

J. T. Spencer, Jonah 2:9.

E. C. Oakes, Acts 10:33.

Sunday Morning

C. F. Denny, 2nd Timothy 4:12.
N. H. Harrison, Romans 8:35-39.
F. W. Keene, Romans 11:24.

Sunday Afternoon

C. B. Hall, 1st Cor. 13:13.
A. L. Harrison, Romans 8:35.
R. H. Pittman, 2nd Cor. 4:6-10.

Monday

W. M. Monsees, St. John 10:6.
D. A. Mewborn, Eph. 2:19-22.

The preaching was comforting.

Letters from 36 churches were received and read, and the names of messengers and standing of churches were enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received:

Contentnea—H. L. Brake, Eld. J. S. Corbitt and Minutes.

White Oak—Minutes.
Upper Country Line—Minutes.
Lower Country Line—Elder C. B. Hall and Minutes.
Black Creek—Elder C. F. Denny, Elder R. E. Adams and Minutes.

Little River—Minutes.
Baltimore—Minutes.
Senter District—Minutes.
Mayo—Minutes.
Delaware—Minutes.
Ocmulgee—No intelligence.
Mountain District—No Intelligence.

Mill Branch—Minutes.
Utopia—Minutes.
New River—No Intelligence.
Notaway—No intelligence.
Corresponding, Va.—Minutes.
Abbotts Creek—Minutes.
Warwick—Minutes.
Roaring River—W. R. Craft and Minutes.

Salisbury—Minutes.
Delaware River—Minutes.
Seven Mile—Walter Blackman and Minutes.
Salem—Minutes.
Echeconne—Minutes.
Staunton River—Minutes.
Fisher's River—Minutes.
Primitive Ebenezer—No intelligence.
White Water—No intelligence.
Ebenezer—Eld. R. H. Pittman.
Ketocton—Eld. A. L. Harrison and Maurice Schwab.
Maine Conference—Elder F. W. Keene.
Cuivre Siloam—Minutes.
Zion—Minutes.

The following brethren agreed to visit the following Associations:

Contentnea—Elder J. L. Ross.
Black Creek—Elder W. E. Grimes.

Elder J. L. Ross was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for, none received.

It was agreed our next Association be held with the church at Sparta, Edgecombe County, N. C., first Sunday and Monday after. Elder N. H. Harrison was appointed to preach introductory sermon and Elder J. L. Ross his alternate; worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

The Association then adjourned to meet again Monday at 9 o'clock.

Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

MONDAY

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with prayer and praise by Elder J. N. Rogerson, and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called over, those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for, read and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of last Association__$95.00

Paid for printing	$43.90	
Clerks Fees	25.00	
Postage	4.30	
	$73.20	
Leaving in hand of clerk		$21.80
Received from churches		208.25
Total		$230.05

After defraying expenses of traveling ministers, $90.00 was left with clerk to pay expense of printing and distributing minutes.

The following elders agreed to preach for the church at South Quay, Va.

Elder Sylvester Hassell in July.

It was agreed that articles of faith and decorum be published in these minutes.

It was agreed that if any member of this Association be present with any Association with which we correspond, that he is authorized to represent this Association:

Resolved: First, this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehaviour on or around the Association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish the same to the full extent of the law, and that it recommends to the churches of this Association that they have their places of worship incorporated to protect them from lawlessness.

It is agreed this Association return thanks to God for the excellent weather and all other blessings, and to the brethren and friends of the entire community for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this Associaion.

It is agreed our clerk have 2,000 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches of this Association and the Associations with which we correspond; that he record a copy on our records, and that he be paid $25.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the Association, it was adjourned to the time and place appointed, with singing and benedictions by the moderator.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

Corresponding Letter

The Kehukee Association now in session with the church at Spring Green, Martin County, N. C.

To the members, messengers and ministers composing it, and the Associations with which we correspond, greetings:

Dear Brethren: The dear Lord has wonderfully blessed us as to enable us to meet together to praise God and adore His holy name and have no confidence in the flesh. We desire to thank the God of heaven and earth for the many blessings that He has bestowed on us. We desire to thank Him for the gift of His dear Son, who died for our sins according to the Scriptures, and rose again the third day according to the Scriptures.

May our dear Lord bless us to come together in the bonds of love and peace which He alone can give.

The Association is not a court to bring our troubles into. It was set apart by our fathers who were moved by the spirit of God to sing His songs of love and to speak of His name and mercy.

The next session of our Association is appointed to be held with the church at Sparta, Edgecombe County, N. C., first Saturday, Sunday and Monday in October 1926 if the Lord will, where we hope to meet again.

J. L. ROSS.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.

B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

List of Ministers and Their Addresses

N. H. Harrison, Pinetown, N. C.
Sylvester Hassell, Williamston, N. C
W. B. Strickland, Hobgood, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C.
A. J. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
J. A. Shaw, Elizabeth City, N. C.
D. W. Topping, Pantego, N. C.
B. S. Cowin, Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Harrington, Jamesville, N. C.
A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. B. Harrell, Oak City, N. C.
W. E. Staton, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Tilghman Sawyer, Grimesland, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs, Pinetown, N. C.
W. E. Grimes, Williamston, N. C.
J. C. Smith, Sharpsburg, N. C.
J. L. Ross, Stokes, N. C.
J. B. Roberts, Greenville, N. C.

Licentiates

J. W. Harrison, Plymouth, N. C.
T. F. Holladia, Columbia, N. C.
W. B. Atkins, Heathville, N. C.
M. D. Twiford, East Lake, N. C.
W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.
C. L. Robins, Rocky Mount, N. C.

List of Clerks and Their Addresses

Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peel, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia, Columbia, N. C.
Beulah—Caddie McKinney, Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—C. C. Dawson, Tarboro, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—Bennie Snell, Hobgood, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. H. Worsley, Rocky Mount, N. C.

Flat Swamp—E. C. House, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—Nana Brown, Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jesse Johnson, Robersonville, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—J. W. Butts, Enfield, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—A. M. Hyman, Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—J. C. Smith, Sharpsburg, N. C.
Pungo—J. H. Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—T. J. Lewis, Rosemary, N. C.
Singleton—Sarah T. Alligood, Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—J. H. Mizell, Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—D. M. Carrawan, R. 2, Box 37
Swan Quarter, N. C.
South Quay—Lucy Savage, Franklin, Va.
Sparta—E. P. Williamson, Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—P. E. Getsinger, Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—B. J. Thigpen, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey, Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains—W. W. Bowen, Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—W. E. Brickhouse, Norfolk, Va.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

I. We believe in the being of a God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself, in His word, under the characters of Father, Son and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word, which word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life; and that this election is particular eternal and unconditioned on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring, and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from this state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression, we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VII. We believe that in God's own appointed time and way (by means which he has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing, by Divine grace, to receive the offers of mercy.

VIII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

IX. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again,and changed by the effectual working of God's Holy Spirit.

X. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His Grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

XI. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

XII. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

XII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils, and Conferences, of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining any principle or practice contrary to the church's judgment.

XIV. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general judgment.

XV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting, and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XVI. We believe that no minister has a right to the administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and come under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

XVII. Lastly, we do believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates, and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in anywise binding, on the churches without their consent, but only to sit and act an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conference, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X 39. Heb. X. 25.

Article 1. The conference shall be composed of the members of this church, together with any member of sister churches that are present in fellowship, of the same faith and order, who have liberty to seats with us. Acts IV. 23: XV. 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st Timothy 11:1 1 st. Thes. V. 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderation, and to whom every speech shall be particularly addressed. 1st Cor. XIV, 26-40.

Article IV. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significent mark put to the names of all absent members. Acts. 1,15. Neh. 11, 18: IV, 20.

Article V. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God on their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon or Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form, 1st Peter 3:15 Gal. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethre n respecting crimes of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1st Cor. XIV, 40.

Article VIII. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote, and accordingly as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the querist may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the clerk, and, before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference, without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking moroe than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference, and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. Any member speaking or acting in wrath or anger, or in a threatening, degrading manner, as it shames religion, wounds the cause of Christ, and grieves true Christians, is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8.zIf the Moderator shall neglect to plaintly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak in the church, only in case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the thing may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

STATISTICAL TABLE

CHURCHES	COUNTY	NAME OF MESSENGERS	Mo. Meeting	Baptised	Rec'd. by Let	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Contribution	Total
Bear Grass	Martin	Eld. J. N. Rogerson, B. S. Cowin	3	2					3	$ 8.00	72
Bethlehem	Tyrell	E. G. West, J. A. Bodwell	3	2		1			3	7.00	35
Beulah	Hyde	C. C. Cullipher, W. B. Harrington	2					1	2	2.20	28
Briery Swamp	Pitt	J. L. Ross, G. N. Warren	2	1					2	10.00	46
Concord	Washington	J. B. Ambrose, J. A. Furlaw	4		1					7.00	34
Conoho	Martin	Eld. J. B. Harrell, J. L. Johnson	3					1	3	5.00	29
Conetoe	Edgecombe	C. C. Dawson	3							2.00	11
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Eld. R. E. Adams, Bennie E. Snell	2							1.50	6
Deep Creek	Halifax	Bennett Moore, Sam Moore	2							1.50	6
Falls Tar River	Nash	Mark Calhoun, W. D. Melton	2	3				1	5	12.00	119
Flat Swamp	Martin	Z. D. F. White, Lester House	1	1	2				4	10.00	47
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Wm. Lowry	4	1			4			3.00	25
Great Swamp	Pitt	Marcellus Fleming, Eld. J. B. Roberts	4	1	2					10.00	31
Hamilton	Martin	Eld W. E. Grimes, Jesse Johnson	2							3.00	5
Hopeland	Nash	Eld. J. C. Moore, W. L. Armstrong	1							5.00	49
Jamesville	Martin	Luther Hardison, W. A. Lee	1	1						5.00	14
Kehukee	Halifax	T. L. House, J. W. Butts	3	1		2				8.00	32
Lawrence	Edgecombe	Eld. W. E. Staton, A. Strickland	4			1				5.00	17
Lebanon	Dare	No Intelligence									
Mount Zion	Halifax	W. B. Strickland, A. M. Hyman	1	1					1	3.00	20
Morattock	Washington	Eld. N. H. Harrison, W. B. Clifton	3	6					1	2.00	38
North Creek	Beaufort	G. Slade, J. C. Smith	3					1		2.50	27
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	J. C. Cutrell	3							3.10	18
Providence	Currituck	B. F. Perry, A. B. L. Tillett	4		2					8.40	49
Pungo	Beaufort	J. W. Paul, D. C. Downs	2							2.00	14
Robersonville	Martin	D. F. Roberson, R. A. Bailey	1					1	1	15.00	44
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	W. S. Brown	2	1					1	1.50	22
Singleton	Beaufort	Eld. T. Sawyer, J. D. Ward	2						2	3.00	16
South Matamuskeet	Hyde	C. F. Benson, J. L. Baum	2	6					3	5.00	51
South Quay	Southampton Co., Va.	Lucy Savage	1							1.00	1
Skewarkey	Martin	Eld. S. Hassell, J. H. Mizell	2						1	5.00	24
Sparta	Edgecombe	S. Dudley, M. Stancil	4							2.00	10
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	Kader Lilley, Eld. W. B. Harrington	4	8					5	15.00	100
Spring Green	Martin	Eld. W. E. Grimes, S. L. Grimes	4	1				2		10.00	60
Tarboro	Edgecombe	W. D. Brown, W. A. Armstrong	1		1			1	1	5.00	25

PROCEEDINGS

The 161st annual session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Sparta, Edgecombe County, N. C., October 2, 3 and 4th, 1926.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder Newsom H. Harrison from 1st Cor. 1:23, 24.

After an intermission of one and one-half hours the association came together and was organized, after prayer by Elder E. L. Cobb, with Elder Sylvester Hassell, moderator and B. S. Cowin, clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren R. A. Bailey and P. E. Getsinger.

It was greed that visiting brethren from sister associations, who are in peace and fellowship be invited to seats with us.

The following committees were appointed:

On finance, Elder J. C. Moore and J. J. Manning.

On preaching, Moderator, Clerk, E. P. Williimsan and W. A. Armstrong.

The following visiting elders were present: Robert Boswell, T. H. B. Pridgen, J. S. Corbitt, R. E. Adams, J. T. Rowe, D. A. Mewborn, A. M. Crisp, J. E. Mewborn, A. L. Harrison, J. C. Smith, S. B. Denny, E. L. Cobb, Xure Lee, Luther Joyner and J. W. Williams.

The following elders were present from Kehukee Association: Tilghman Sawyer, W. B. Harrington, J. N. Rogerson, J. L. Ross, W. B. Clifton, W. B. Strickland, Sylvester Hassell, J. C. Moore, J. B. Roberts, W. E. Grimes, W. E. Staton, A. B. Denson, Newsom Harrison and B. S. Cowin.

The following elders preached at stand this Afternoon: Elder R. E. Adams, from St. Luke 7:19; Elder J. S. Corbitt from Judges 14:18; Elder T. H. B. Pridgen from Songs, 4:12.

Sunday Morning: Elder A. L. Harrison from Romans 8:32; Elder D. A. Mewborn from St. John 6:38, 39; Elder J. C. Rowe, from Ephesians 2:1-10.

Sunday Afternoon: Elder A. M. Crisp from St. Mathew 28:19, 20; Elder S. B. Denny from 2nd Timothy, 1:8.

Monday: Elder Xure Lee from St. John 5:28; Elder Sylvester Hassell from Ephesians 4:1-5.

Letters from 33 churches were received and read, and the names of messengers and standing of churches were enrolled in the table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received:

Contentnea—E. A .Stanfield, Elder D. A. Mewborn and Minutes.

White Oak—Minutes.

Upper Country Line—Minutes.

Lower Country Line—J. D. Dupree and Minutes.

Black Creek—Elder R. E. Adams and T. H. B. Pridgen and Minutes.

Little River—Obe Tingen.

Baltimore—Elder J. T. Rowe and Minutes.

Senter District—Minutes.

Mayo—Minutes.

Delaware—Elder J. T. Rowe and Minutes.

Ocmulgee—Minutes.

Mountain District.

Mill Branch—Minutes.

Upatoie—Minutes.

New River—Minutes.

Notaway.

Corresponding Va.—Minutes.

Abbott's Creek.

Warwick—Minutes.

Roaring River—Minutes.

Salisbury—Elder J. T. Rowe and Minutes.

Delaware River—Minutes.

Seven Mile—Elder Xure Lee and Minutes.

Salem—Minutes.

Echecome.

Staunton River.

Fisher's River—Minutes.

Primitive Ebenezer.

White Water.

Ebenezer.

Ketocton—Elder A. L. Harrison, Maurice Schwab.

Cuivre Siloam—Minutes.

Zion—Minutes.

The following brethren agreed to visit the following Associations:

Contentnea—J. A. Ward, Elder Newsom Harrison.

Black Creek—Elder Newsome Harrison, Elder A .B. Denson.

Agreed Elder Sylvester Hassell write an obituary of Elder A. J. Moore, Brother B. L. Johnson write an obituary of Elder J. B. Harrell, and Brother Fred Sawyer write an obituary of Elder T. L. Sawyer, and that said obituaries be printed in these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for. None received.

Brother J. H. Daughtridge was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

It was agreed our next association be held with the church at Bear Grass, Martin County, N. C., first Sunday in October, 1927, Saturday before and Monday after. Elder A. B. Denson was appointed to preach introductory sermon, and Elder J. C. Moore alternate. Worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

The association adjourned to meet again Monday at 9 o'clock. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

MONDAY

The association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with prayer and praise by Elder A. B. Denson, and proceeded to business.

The names of messengers were called over, those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk a close of last association		$90.00
Paid for printing	$60.00	
Postage	4.50	
Clerk's fees	25.00	
Total	$89.50	
Leaving in hands of clerk		.50
Received from churches at this association		$209.25
After defraying expenses of visiting ministers there was left in hand for printing minutes		$ 80.50

Elder Sylvester Hassell agreed to preach for the church at South Quay in July.

It was agreed that articles of faith and decorum be printed in our minutes annually.

It was agreed that if any member of this association be present with any association with which we corespond, that he is authorized to represent this association.

Resolved: First, this association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading or misbehavior on or around the association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to full extent of the law.

It is agreed this association return thanks to God for the excellent weather and all other blessings and to the brethren and friends of the entire community for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this association.

It is agreed our clerk have 2000 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches of this association and the associations with which we correspond; that he record a copy on our records, and that he be paid $25 for his services.

There being no other business before the association, it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the moderator.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Moderator.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The Kehuckee Association now in session with the Church at Sparta, Edgecombe County, North Carolina.

To the Members, Messengers, and Ministers composing it and the Associations with which we correspond greetings.

Dear Brethren: We desire to return thanks to the Almighty who has sent us great blessings, and glad tidings from our Ministers, as there has been many who have passed on to the Land whence none ever return.

It does not appear now what we shall be, but when Jesus appears, we shall also appear, see Him as He is, be like Him, and be satisfied.

Those whom He has called, He justifies, and whom He justifies, He also glorifies. For we know all good and perfect blessings cometh down from the Father of Light where there is no variableness nor a shadow of turning.

May our Dear Lord bless us to come together, in bonds of love and peace, which He alone can give, to meet in our next Association.

We desire to give our thanks to the Lord for the weather being fine and the good behavior of our people.

The next session of our Association is appointed to be held with the church at Bear Grass, Martin County, North Carolina, the first Saturday, Sunday, and Monday of October nineteen hundred and twenty-seven, if it is the Lord's will, there we hope to meet again.

Signed

J. H. DAUGHTRIDGE,
SYLVESTER HASSELL, Mod.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

N. H. Harrison	Pinetown, N. C.
Sylvester Hassell	Williamston, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson	Williamston, N. C.
B. S. Cowin	Williamston, N. C.
W. E. Grimes	Williamston, N. C.
W. B. Strickland	Hobgood, N. C.
J. C. Moore	Whitakers, N. C.
J. A. Shaw	Elizabeth City, N. C.
D. W. Topping	Pantego, N. C.
W. B. Harrington	Jamesville, N. C.
A. B. Denson	Rocky Mount, N. C.
W. E. Staton	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Tilghman Sawyer	Chicod, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs,	Plymouth, N. C.
J. C. Smith	Elm City, N. C.
J. L. Ross	Stokes, N. C.
J. B. Roberts	Greenville, N. C.
W. B. Clifton	Plymouth, N. C.

LICENTIATES

T. F. Holladia	Columbia, N. C.
M. D. Twiford	East Lake, N. C.
C. L. Robbins	Rocky Mount, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

Bear Grass—J. H. D. Peel	Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia	Columbia, N. C.
Beulah—Caddie McKinney	Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James	Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—C. C. Dawson	Conetoe, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose	Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson	Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—Bennie Snell	Hobgood, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore,	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls, Tar River, W. H. Worsley	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House	Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves	Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—Nana Brown	Greenville, N. C.

Hopeland—Jarrett White	Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jesse Johnson	Robersonville, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen	Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—J. W. Butts	Enfield, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell	East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—W. B. Clifton	Plymuth, N. C.
Mount Zion—A. M. Hyman	Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—Fred Sawyer	Ransomville, N. C.
Pungo—J. H. Carter	Pungo, N. C.
Providence—Fred Perry	Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—T. J. Lewis	Rosemary, N. C.
Singleton—Sarah T. Alligood	Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—J. H. Mizell	Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—D. M. Carawan, R. 2, Box 37	Swan Quarter, N. C.
South Quay—Lucy Savage	Franklin, Va.
Sparta—E. P. Williamson	Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwicks Creek—P. E. Getsinger	Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes	Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—T. C. West, P. O. Box 220	Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey	Tarboro, N .C.
White Plains—W. W. Bowen	Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey,	Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—J. C. Cuthrell, 904 Park Ave.,	Norfolk, Va.

ELDER T. L. SAWYER

I will try to wrtie a short sketch of the life of my dear father who departed this life January 28 1924. He was born March 30th, 1859, and united with the Primitive Baptist church about the year 1895, and was baptized by Elder J. R. Rowe. Soon afterwards he was liberated to speak in public and to exercise his gift among the sister churches as well as at home. In June 1915 he was ordained to the full work of the ministry. Afterwards he traveled and preached a good part of his time. He was a deep man in the scriptures, and a very spiritual minded man. His conversation was mostly on heavenly and divine things. On Monday morning January 28th, I was going to take him to Bellhaven as he was going to see his daughter, he had a short distance to walk to get to the car, and on the way he fell prostrate upon the ground, and when I reached him he was dead, and I believe he is now resting in the presence of his dear Saviour. He leaves six children to mourn their loss, for he was a kind and loving father.

Written by his son,

F. T. SAWYER.

IN MEMORY OF ELDER J. B. HARRELL

Whereas it has pleased almighty God, to call from this sinful world, to rest from his labors, our beloved brother, Elder J. B. Harrell, who was ever ready to sacrifice his own interest for the pleasure and comfort of others.

Be it resolved where we feel sadly our loss we feel it is his eternal gain, believing that he has received the crown of righteousness which is laid up for all who love our Lord's appearing, and we do extend to his beloved wife and children our heartfelt sympathy.

Resolved that we commend his good works to all who desire to live right and have a conscience void of all offence, toward God and man, for he was a man who gave no offence to others and may God bless us all who loved to hear him preach and proclaim the love and mercy of God with the sweet memory of his self sacrificing spirit, and may we be able to imitate his pattern of good works.

Amen.
W. B. STRICKLAND, Moderator.
B. L. JOHNSON, Clerk.

ELDER A. J. MOORE

Elder Andrew Jackson Moore, son of Elder Ichabod Moore (1793-1857) a soldier of the Mexican war, and his wife, Elizabeth J. Moore (1801-1873) was born in Pitt County, N. C., January 18, 1837, and gently fell asleep in Jesus at 2:30 A. M., October 26, 1925, at his home in Whitakers, N. C. He was educated at Wilson, Oxford and the University of North Carolina. At the breaking out of the Civil War he joined the Orange Light Infantry, and was at the first battle in Virginia (Big Bethel, 10 miles northeast of Fortress Monroe) June 10, 1861; and, when that company was disbanded, he went home, and formed a company from Pitt, Wilson and Greene counties (Co. F., 1st Regiment), and was chosen its captain, and served with gallantry till the end of the war. He was severely wounded in the right elbow, during a charge on Battery Wagner, in Charleston Harbor, August, 1863, and was in a hospital several months. In January 1864 he married Elizabeth, daughter of Larry D. Farmer and wife, of Wilson; she was born January 14, 1840, and died January 5, 1918. To this union eleven children were born, of whom two died in infancy, and nine, who were married, are still living. On October 19, 1870, Brother Moore related an experience of grace to Toisnot church in Wilson, and was baptized the same day by Elder Robert D. Hart.

He was liberated to exercise his gift of speaking November, 1872, and was ordained to the full functions of the gospel ministry in December, 1873 by Elder P. D. Gold and D. B. Pitt. He was granted a letter of dismission (with others), and formed the church at Moore's (named after him), eight miles east of Wilson, June 27, 1872, he then living on a farm, four miles east of Wilson, and also teaching school. He removed to Whitakers, in Nash County, N. C., in December,, 1879. While residing in Wilson county he served the churches at Contentnea, Black Creek, and Moore's and he founded and served the church at Elm City. And, after he removed to Whitakers, he contintinued to serve the churches at Black Creek and Elm City some years, and he formed the church at Whitakers, and served it and Kehukee church about 40 years, and Rocky Swamp church about 15 years. He taught school at Whitakers about 30 years. With his godly and beloved wife, he reared his children in the nurture and admonition of the Lord. His older daughter, Sister Cornelius White, was a bright and lovely christian, and died in 1923. His eldest son, Elder Julius C. Moore,, is most exemplary, does a large time mercantile business, and serves four churches most acceptably. And his son Andrew J., named after himself, has long been the efficient general freight agent of the Atlantic Coast Line Railroad at Wilmington, and is a strong Primitive Baptist. His son Larry is a fine lawyer, and lives at New Bern, N. C. His son, Owen, is the express agent at Scotland Neck, N. C. His daughter, Mrs. Mattie Taylor, lives at Florence, S. C.; and his daughter, Mrs. Minnie Taylor at Whitakers. His widowed daughters, Mrs. Lula Price and Mrs. Ruth Harrison, lives at Whitakers.

I do not know of any more excellent and useful citizen. Elder Moore was a fine disciplinarian in his family, his school, his church and the army. He was an able doctrine, experimental, and practical preacher; a sheep-finder and sheep-feeder; loved to sing the songs of Zion; was uncompromising in his defense of Bible truth in public and private; admired and honored by all who knew him well; was blessed with health and strength; went through cold and heat, storm and flood to fill his appointments, riding mostly on his buggy, and sometimes on the railroad; served his churches without charge; and had no confidence in modern religious inventions and institutions; and preached the pure, sweet, old fashioned gospel of Christ, and baptized and married several hundred people. We were members of the same class at the University of North Carolina, and, outside of my family, he was, for 67 years, my dearest friend.

After preaching most comfortingly at Rocky Swamp from John 17, the second Saturday in September, 1919, he had a slight cerebral hemorrhage at home that night, and was not able to read any more, though he could see to get about, and had his son Elder Julius, to take him to his meetings, where he delighted to meet with the dear brethren and sisters, and to speak and pray in the name of Jesus, and to help sing the hymns that he remembered. Afflicted six years, he dwelt upon and quoted the strong promises of the scriptures. On Thursday night, October 22, 1925, when his son, Elder Julius, visited him, he said that he wanted to hear some preaching, and both of them talked of God's wondrous works and ways, and they joined in singing Hymn No. 604 in Lloyd's collection, "Far From these narrow scenes of night," emphasizing the last two sentences, which form a beautiful prayer. He had often prayed for a "gentle and peaceful dismission from earth, and a glorious and happy reception at God's right hand," and this prayer was granted at 2:30 A. M. Saturday, October 24th, 1925, when, in his sleep, in his 89th year, his liberated and purified spirit returned to God who gave it. Elder A. B. Denson and I tried to speak words of comfort to the bereaved family and friends at his burial Sunday afternoon, October 25, 1926, in the town cemetrey, beside his wife, about a mile east of Whitakers, N. C.

SYLVESTER HASSELL.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

I. We believe in the being of a God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy and truth ;and that this God has revealed Himself, in His word, under the characters of Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word, which word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life; and that this election is particular eternal and unconditioned on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring, and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from this state or moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression; we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VII. We believe that in God's own appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing, by Divine grace, to receive the offers of mercy.

VIII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

IX. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual working of God's Holy Spirit.

X. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

XI. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

VII. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

XIII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils, and Conferences, of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining any principle or practice contrary to the church's judgment.

XIV. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general judgment.

XV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting, and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XVI. We believe that no minister has a right to the administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and come under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

XVII. Lastly, we do believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates, and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in anywise binding, on the churches without their consent, but only to sit and act an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conference, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X 39. Heb X. 25.

Article 1. The conference shall be composed of the members of this church, together with any member of sister churches that are present in fellowship, of the same faith and order, who have liberty to seats with us. Acts IV. 23: XV. 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st Timothy 11:1 1st Thes. V. 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderation, and to whom every speech shall be particularly addressed. 1st Cor. XIV, 26-40.

Article IV. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significent mark put to the names of all absent members. Acts, 1, 15, Neh. 11, 18: IV, 20.

Article V. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God on their souls; and secondlly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon or Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form, 1st Peter 3;15 Gal. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1st Cor. XIV, 40.

Article VIII. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote, and accordingly as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the querist may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the clerk, and,before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference, without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference, and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to usurp authority over the man, only in case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the thing may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem itn ecessary.

CHURCHES	COUNTY	NAME OF MESSENGERS	Mo. Meetin	Baptised	Rec'd-Lette	Dis. by Let	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Total	Contributio
Bear Grass	Martin	Eld. J. N. Rogerson, B. S. Cowin	3	1	--	--	--	--	5	68	8.00
Bethlehem	Tyrell	Eld. W. B Harrington, J B Holladia	3	--	--	2	--	--	1	32	7.00
Beulah	Hyde	Dan Spencer, Eld W. B. Harrington	2	5	--	--	1	1	4	33	2.00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	B. D. Moore, C. L. James	2	--	--	--	--	--	2	44	10.00
Concord	Washington	J. B. Ambrose, J. A. Furlough	4	--	--	--	--	--	1	33	7.00
Conoho	Martin	B. L. Johnson, Jesse Johnson	3	--	--	--	--	--	4	24	5.00
Conetoe	Edgecombe	Bettie Thigpen, Effie Gillespie	3	--	--	--	--	--	1	10	5.00
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Bennie Snell, Mary M. Curry	2	1	--	--	--	--	--	7	1.50
Deep Creek	Halifax	Bennett Moore, Sam Moore	2	--	--	--	--	--	--	6	1.50
Falls Tar River	Nash	J. H. Daughtridge, S. D. Ward	2	10	--	1	--	--	7	123	12.00
Flat Swamp	Martin	Z. D. F. White, Lester House	1	--	--	1	--	--	6	40	10.00
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Eld. T. Sawyer, William Lowry	4	--	--	--	--	--	1	24	2.00
Great Swamp	Pitt	Marcellus Fleming, J. F. Fleming	4	4	--	--	--	1	--	35	17.25
Hamilton	Martin	Eld. W. E. Grimes, Jesse Johnson	2	1	--	--	--	--	--	6	3.00
Hopeland	Nash	Eld. J. C. Moore H. L. Adcock	1	2	--	--	--	--	2	49	5.00
Jamesville	Martin	Eld. W. B. Clifton, Eld. W. B. Harrington	1	--	--	--	--	--	--	14	2.50
Kehukee	Halifax	T. L. House, J. W. Butts	3	--	--	2	--	--	3	27	8.00
Lawrence	Edgecombe	A. Strickland, F. V. Staton	4	1	--	--	--	--	1	16	5.00
Lebanon	Dare	Eld. J. A. Shaw	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	----	------
Mount Zion	Halifax	A. M. Hyman	1	1	--	--	--	--	--	21	3.00
Morattock	Washington	Eld. W. B. Clifton, J. H. Hamilton, Jr.	3	--	--	--	--	--	4	34	4.00
North Creek	Beaufort	Eld. J. C. Smith	3	--	--	--	--	1	--	28	3.00
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	J. C. Cutrell, Kate Johnson	3	--	--	1	--	2	--	16	3.00
Providence	Currituck	L. W. Perry, B. F. Perry	4	1	--	--	--	--	2	48	6.00
Pungo	Beaufort	Joseph W. Paul, F. J. Harris	2	--	--	--	--	--	--	14	2.00
Robersonville	Martin	Robert Staton, R. A. Bailey	1	--	--	--	--	--	2	42	12.00
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	W. D. Adkins, C. J. Smith	2	1	--	3	--	--	1	18	1.50
Singleton	Beaufort	W. S. Brown	2	--	--	--	--	1	--	15	3.00
South Matamuskeet	Hyde	Job Harris, Eld. W. B. Harrington	2	2	--	--	--	--	2	47	5.00
South Quay	Southampton	Lucy Savage		--	--	--	--	--	--	1	------
Skewarkey	Martin	Eld. Sylvester Hassell, J. H. Mizell	2	--	--	--	--	--	2	22	5.00
Sparta	Edgecombe	E. P. Williamson, W. A. Armstrong	4	2	1	--	--	--	1	14	2.00
Smithwicks Creek	Martin	Kader Lilley, Eld. W. B. Harrington	4	9	--	--	--	3	3	103	15.00
Spring Green	Martin	S. G. Grimes, J. C. Coburn	4	3	--	--	--	--	--	62	10.00
Tarboro	Edgecombe	T. C. West, N. O. Brown	1	--	3	3	--	--	3	23	5.00
White Plains	Beaufort	Eld. W. M. Stubbs, Rufus Boyd	1	--	--	--	--	1	3	33	5.00
Williams	Edgecombe	Van B. Vick, C. H. Spivey.	3	2	--	1	--	--	3	19	5.00
		Total		46	4	15	1	10	64	1151	$202.25

PROCEEDINGS

The 162nd annual session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Bear Grass, Martin County, North Carolina, October 1st, 2nd and 3rd, 1927.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder A. B. Denson from Eph. 13-5.

After an intermission of one hour the association came together and was organized, after prayer by Elder J. T. Rowe with Elder Sylvester Hassell, Moderator, B. S. Cowin, clerk, who called to his assistance Brethren R. A. Bailey and Lester House.

It was agreed that brethren from sister associations be invited to seats.

The following committees were appointed: On finance, Sylvester Peel and H. L. Trevathan; on preaching, Moderator, Clerk, Elder J. N. Rogerson and J. H. D. Peel.

The following visiting elders were present: F. W. Keene, M. L. Gilbert, W. T. White, R. W. Gurganus, W. G. Turner, L. H. Stevenson, J. T. Rowe, R. E. Adams, W, C. McMillon, J. S. Corbitt, Luther Joyner, J. T. Williams, E. L. Cobb and J. E. Mewborn

The following elders were present from Kehukee Association: Sylvester Hassell, N. H. Harrison, A. B. Denson, W. E. Grimes, W. B. Harrington, J. B. Roberts, J. N. Rogerson, B. S. Cowin, W. B. Clifton, J. L. Ross, W. M. Stubbs, W. E. Staton and D. W. Topping.

The following elders preached at the stand this P. M.

Elder Luther Joyner from Math. 9:12.
Elder R. E. Adams from Isaiah 26:1.
Elder J. S. Corbitt from Titus 3:11, 12.

SUNDAY MORNING

Elder N. H. Harrison from Math. 5:15.
Elder M. L. Gilbert from Rom. 8:28.
Elder F. W. Keene from Exodus 13:13.

SUNDAY P. M.

Elder J. T. Rowe from Deut. 32:9-12.
Elder W. T. White from Songs 5:11.
Elder R. W. Gurganus, from John 15:1.

MONDAY

Elder W. G. Turner from John 6:25.
Elder L. A. Johnson from Eph. 2:1-5.

Letters from 36 churches were received and read, the names of messengers and the standing of churches were enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following was received:

Contentnea—Henry Brake, Elder J. S. Corbett.
White Oak—Elder R. W. Gurganus.
Upper Country Line—Minutes.
Lower Country Line—Minutes.
Black Creek—Elder R. E. Adams, Elder J. T. Williams.
Little River—Minutes.
Baltimore—Elder J. T. Rowe, F. G. Scott.
Senter District—Minutes.
Mayo—Minutes.
Delaware—Minutes.
Ocmulgee—Minutes.
Mountain District—Minutes.
Mill Branch—Minutes.
Upatoie—Minutes.
New River—Minutes.
Notaway—Elder J. T. Rowe.
Corresponding Va.—Elder J. T. Rowe.
Abbotts Creek—Minutes.
Warwick—Minutes.
Roaring River—Minutes.
Salisbury—Eld. J. T. Rowe.
Delaware River—Elder J. T. Rowe.
Seven Mile—Elders L. A. Johnson, W. G. Turner.
Salem—Minutes.
Echecome—Minutes.
Staunton River—Minutes.
Fisher's River—Minutes.
Primitive Ebenezer—Minutes.

White Water—Minutes.
Ebenezer—Minutes.
Ketoctan—Minutes.
Cuiore Siloam—Minutes.
Zion—Minutes.

The following brethren agreed to visit the following associations:

Black Creek—Elders A. B. Denson, N. H. Harrison.
Contentnea—Eld. N. H. Harrison, A. W. Bailey.

Agreed Elder Sylvester Hassell write obituary of Elder W. B. Strickland and said obituary be printed in these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for, none received. Eld. W. B. Clifton was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

It was agreed our next association be held with the church at Tarboro, Edgecombe County, N. C., first Sunday in October, 1928, Saturday before and Monday after. Elder J. C. Moore was appointed to preach introductory sermon, and B. S Cowin be his alternate.

Worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

The association adjourned to meet again Monday at 9 o'clock. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

MONDAY

The association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with prayer and praise by Eld. R. E. Adams, and proceeded to business.

It was agreed that the association pay the expense of any preacher who will visit the church at South Quay, Va.

The names of messengers were called over, those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of last association		$80.50
Paid for printing	$50.00	
Postage	3.50	
Clerk's Fees	25.00	
Total	$78.50	

Leaving in hands of clerk ____________________$2.00
Received at this association ________________$227.00
After defraying expenses of visiting ministers there was left in hands of clerk $89.50.

Elder Sylvester Hassell agreed to visit church at South Quay in July.

It was agreed that articles of faith and decorum be printed annually.

It was agreed that if any member of this association be present with any church with which we correspond, he is authorized to represent this association.

Resolved; First, that this association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to full extent of law.

It was agreed this association return thanks to God for the excellent weather and all other blessings, and to the brethren and friends of the entire community for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this association.

It was agreed our clerk have 2000 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches composing this association and the associations with which we correspond; that he record a copy on our records and he be paid $25 for his services.

There being no other business before the association, it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the moderator.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Mod.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

To Our Brethren Composing the Kehukee Association, and Our Sister Associations With Which We Correspond, Greeting:

We have been enabled to meet with the church at Bear Grass, Martin County, N. C., to greet each other, and as we do humbly hope, with an eye single to the spiritual comfort of each other, and the worship of our merciful God.

Many have gone, who met with us a year ago whom we miss greatly, but by the spirit of truth we are able to say as we hope that our loss is their eternal gain, and we do realize that soon our names with theirs will be enrolled with the catalogue of the dead, Time's relentless hand is thus forever severing our earthly ties, but while this is true, there is a band of blessed love made possible and forever secured to all the family of God by the glorious work of Jesus our Savior.

In this blessed faith we meet to worship Him in spirit and in truth, praying the whole family of God may be kept by the power of Him who makes no mistakes. May we desire to know nothing but Jesus Christ and Him crucified, the only way and only hope of poor sinners for both time and eternity.

We feel thankful to our blessed Master for beautiful weather, kind hospitality of brethren and friends, and the glorious gospel and it comes to us from our God through His humble ministers.

We are in peace, for which we hope to be thankful.

Our next Association was appointed to be held with the church at Tarboro, Edgecombe County, N. C., first Sunday in October, Saturday before and Monday after, when and where we hope to meet again.

W. B. CLIFTON.

SYLVESTER HASSELL, Mod.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND ADDRESSES

N. H. Harrison ------------------------------ Pinetown, N. C.
Sylvester Hassell -------------------------- Williamston, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson -------------------------- Williamston, N. C.
B. S. Cowin ------------------------------ Williamston, N. C.
W. E. Grimes ---------------------------- Williamston, N. C.
J. C. Moore ------------------------------ Whitakers., N. C.
J. A. Shaw ---------------------------- Elizabeth City, N. C.
D. W. Topping ------------------------------ Pantego, N. C.
W. B. Harrington ------------------------- Jamesville, N. C.
A. B. Denson -------------------------- Rocky Mount, N. C.
W. E. Staton -------------------------- Scotland Neck, N. C.
Tilghman Sawyer -------------------------- Chicod, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs ---------------------------- Plymouth, N. C.
J. C. Smith ------------------------------- Elm City,. N. C.
J. L. Ross ------------------------------------ Stokes, N. C.
J. B. Roberts ---------------------------- Greenville, N. C.
W. B. Clifton ------------------------------ Plymouth, N. C.

LICENTIATES

T. F. Holladia ---------------------------- Columbia, N. C.
M. D. Twiford ---------------------------- East Lake, N. C.
C. L. Robins ------------------------- Rocky Mount, N. C.
Joseph D. Fly ------------------------- Rocky Mount, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS AND ADDRESSES

Bear Grass—A. B. Ayers ---------------- Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Hollidia ----------------- Columbia, N. C.

Beulah—Dan B. Spencer	Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James	Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—C. C. Dawson	Conetoe, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose	Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson	Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—Bennie Snell	Tarboro, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. H. Worsley	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House	Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves	Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—Nana Brown	Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarret White	Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jesse Johnson	Robersonville, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen	Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—J. W. Butts	Enfield, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell,	East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—W. B. Clifton	Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion—A. M. Hyman	Hobgood, N. C.
North Creek—Fred Sawyer	Ransomville, N. C.
Pungo—J. H. Carter	Pungo, N. C.
Providence—Fred Perry	Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—T. J. Lewis	Rosemary, N. C.
Singleton—Sarah T. Alligood	Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—J. H. Mizell	Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—D. M. Carrawan, R. 2 Box 37	Swan Quarter, N. C.
South Quay—Lucy Savage	Franklin, Va.
Sparta—E. P. Williamson	Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—J. E. Getsinger	Jamesville, N. C.
Spring Green—S. L. Grimes	Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—T. C. West, P. O. Box 220	Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey	Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains—W. W. Bowen	Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey	Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—J. C. Cuthrell, 904 Park Ave	Norfolk, Va.

ELDER W. B. STRICKLAND

The son of Thomas and Martha Strickland, was born in Halifax County, N. C., June 16, 1848, and died of heart diseases at his home in Hobgood, N. C., about 2 P. M., April 26, 1927.

He was convicted of sin in early manhood, and in his 28th year was given a sweet hope in Jesus as his Savior, and in the same year (1876) united with the church at Lawrance, and was baptized by Elder W. F. Bell. Feeling impressed, but unworthy and unqualified to preach, he earnestly plead with the Lord to relieve him of the impression, and felt he would rather die than preach. But God made him willing, and in 1889 he was licensed, and soon afterwards ordained and served the churches at Deep Creek, Lawrence, Mt. Zion and Conoho (the last two at his death).

His first wife was Miss Bettie Phelps, a member of the church, who died June 1, 1921. His second wife was Mrs. Elizabeth Edmundson, also a member, whose first husband was Theodore Edmundson, died September 13, 1913, leaving her two children, Edwin Theodore Edmundson, now of New York City, and Jesse M. Edmundson of Hampton, Va. Elder Strickland's children are Noah G. Strickland, of Hobgood, N. C., and Mrs. Ella R. Strickland, of Scotland Neck, N. C. Almost the last words of Elder Strickland were farewell, vain world, I am going home. He was an humble, faithful, wise, gracious, and godly man; and was quite feeble many years. He was buried beside his first wife in Hobgood Elder W. M. Monsees and I, and Elder W. E. Station spoke at his grave to many of his friends and neighbors, who highly esteemed him. At his request hymns 339 and 370 in Lloyd's selection were sung at his grave. His second wife nursed his first wife and himself tenderly and most faithfully in their last illness. He will be greatly and sadly missed. Sister Strickland desires to say that hymn 552 in Lloyd's selection expresses her feelings.

SYLVESTER HASSELL.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

1. We believe in the being of a God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself, in His word, under the characters of Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word, which word we believe to be of Divine authority,, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life; and that this election is particular eternal and unconditioned on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring, and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from this state or moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression; we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VII. We believe that in God's own appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing, by Divine grace, to receive the offers of mercy.

VIII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

IX. We believe, in like manner, that God's' elect shall not only be called and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual working of God's Holy Spirit.

X. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

XI. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

VII. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

XIII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils, and Conferences, of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining any principle or practice contrary to the church's judgment.

XIV. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general judgment.

XV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting, and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XVI. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and come under the imposition of hands by the presbtery.

XVII. Lastly, we do believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in anywise binding, on the churches without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conference, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X. 39. Heb. X. 25.

Article I. The conference shall be composed of the members of this church, together with any member of sister churches that are present in fellowship, of the same faith and order, who have liberty to seats with us. Acts IV. 23; XV. 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st Timothy 11:1 1st Thes. V. 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly addressed. 1st Cor. XIV, 26-40.

Article IV. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significent mark put to the names of all absent members. Acts, 1, 15, Neh. 11, 18; IV, 20.

Article V. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God on their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon or Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form, 1st Peter 3:15 Gal. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1st Cor. XIV, 40.

Article VIII. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote, and accordingly as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the querist may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conference shall be recorded by the clerk, and before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference, without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference, and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the thing may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

STATISTICAL TABLE

Churches	County	Name of Messengers	Mo. Meeting	Baptised	Rec'd-Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Total	Contributions
Bear Grass	Martin	Eld. J. N. Rogerson, B. S. Cowin	3		1	1			2	65	$ 8.00
Bethlehem	Tyrell	J. B. Holladia, C. C. Reynolds	3			2		1	1	29	7.00
Beulah	Hyde	D. D. Spencer, W. B. Harrington	4						1	30	3.00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	L. S. Barnhill, C. L. James	2	2					2	44	10.00
Concord	Washington	J. A. Furlaw, A. W. Ambrose	4					2	2	30	6.00
Conoho	Martin	J. S. Johnson, B. L. Johnson	3							22	5.00
Conetoe	Edgecombe	C. C. Dawson	3			1			1	8	5.00
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Bennie Snell, Rosena Bulluck	2							6	2.25
Deep Creek	Halifax	Bennett Moore	2					1		5	1.50
Falls Tar River	Nash	Joseph D. Fly, M. D. Cohoon	2	2	2				4	124	12.00
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Mrs. W. W. Eves									
Flat Swamp	Martin	Z. D. F. White, Lester House	1						1	39	12.00
Great Swamp	Pitt	Marcellus Fleming, J. I. Allen	4				1			34	12.00
Hamilton	Martin	W. E. Grimes, Jesse Johnson	2						1	5	2.50
Hopeland	Nash	H. L. Adcock, W. L. Armstrong	1			1			1	47	5.00
Jamesville	Martin	W. O. Lee	1							12	2.50
Kehukee	Halifax	J. W. Butts, W. H. Weeks	3	1					2	26	8.00
Lawrence	Edgecombe	A. Staton, Eld. W. E. Staton	1							17	5.00
Lebanon	Dare										
Mt. Zion	Halifax	Thos. Bland, W. K. Hymon	1			1			3	17	3.00
Morattock	Washington	W. B. Clifton, M. J. Mizell	3	1	1	1	1	2	2	31	5.00
North Creek	Beaufort	J. C. Smith, G. T. Slade	3						3	22	3.00
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	J. C. Cutrell, Kate Johnson	3	1				1	2	16	5.00
Providence	Currituck	B. F. Perry, W. R. Perry	2							14	2.00
Pungo	Beaufort	Jas. W. Paul, I. J. Harris	2							14	2.00
Robersosnville	Martin	R. A. Bailey, Sally Jones	1		2				1	43	10.00
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	T. J. Smith, J. W. Brown	2						1	18	1.50
Singleton	Beaufort	J. D. Ward, Sarah Alligood	2	1						16	5.00
South Matamuskeet	Hyde	W. B. Harrington, Martha A. Credle	2	3					1	50	5.00
South Quay	Southampton Co. Va.										
Skewarkey	Martin	Sylvester Hassell, John H. Mizell	2							22	5.00
Sparta	Edgecombe	W. R. Abrams, E. P. Williamson	4	2	2				1	17	2.00
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	Kader Lilley, W. B. Harrington	4	2	1	1			6	98	20.00
Spring Green	Martin	S. L. Grimes, O. R. Roberson	4						3	46	10.00
Tarboro	Edgecombe	G. C. West, W. D. Brown	1		6					29	5.00
White Plains	Beaufort	W. M. Stubbs, Rufus Boyd	1							31	5.00
Williams	Edgecombe	C. H. Spivey, Van B. Vick	3	1						21	5.00

P. D. Gold Publishing Company
Wilson, N. C.

Proceedings

The 163rd annual session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Tarboro, Edgecombe County, N. C., Oct. 6th., 7th., and 8th., 1928.

The introductory sermon was preached by Eld. J. C. Moore.

After an intermission of one hour the association came together and was organized, (after prayer and praise by Elder J. L. Ross) with Elder J. C. Moore, Moderator, and B. S. Cowin, Clerk, who called to his assistance brethren A. D. Griffin and Lester House.

The following committees were appointed:

On finance, J. J. Manning, and J. H. Daughtridge, on preaching, Moderator, Clerk, T. C. West and W. D. Brown.

The following visiting elders were present: R. W. Gurganus, R. H. Pittman, J. S. Corbitt, T. A. Stanfield, F. W. Keene, L. H. Stevenson, J. W. Gardner, J. W. Williams, R. E. Adams, S. B. Denny, D. G. Staples, J. A. Herndon, G. M. Corbitt, Elder Hancock, Luther Joyner, L. A. Johnson, W. H. Schenck, T. H. B. Pridgen, A. M. Crisp, J. E. Mewborn, and R. H. Boswell.

The following Elders were present from this association: J. N. Rogerson, J. C. Moore, Tilghman Sawyer, A. B. Denson, J. L. Ross, J. B. Roberts, W. B. Clifton, N. H. Harrison, W. E. Grimes, J. C. Smith and W. M. Stubbs.

Letters from 34 churches were received and read, the names of messengers and standing of churches were enrolled in table of churches.

The association recognized the minority at Smithwick's Creek to be the original Primitive Baptist church there.

Called for correspondence, when the following was received:

Contentnea—H. L. Brake and E. A. Stanfield.
White Oak—Eld. R. W. Gurganus.
Upper Country Line—Elder F. W. Keene, and Elder T. A. Stanfield.
Lower Country Line—Elder J. A. Herndon and J. D. Dupree.
Black Creek—Elder S. B. Denny and Elder R. E. Adams.
Little River—J. J. Bateman and Elder L. H. Stevenson.
Baltimore—Minutes.
Senter District—Minutes.
Mayo—J. G. Staples.
Delaware—Minutes.
Ocmulgee—
Mountain District—
Mill Branch—J. R. Hunt, and minutes.
Upatoie—Minutes.
New River—Minutes.
Notaway—
Corresponding Va.—Minutes.
Abbott's Creek—

Warwick—Minutes.
Roaring River—
Salisbury—Minutes.
Delaware River—Minutes.
Seven Mile—Elder L. A. Johnson and W. P. Griffin.
Salem—Minutes.
Echeconne—
Staunton River—
Fisher's River—
Primitive Ebenezer—
White Water—
Ebenezer—Minutes.
Ketoctan—Minutes.
Cuivre Siloam—Minutes.
Zion—Minutes.

Elder N. H. Harrison agreed to visit both Black Creek and Contentnea Associations. Brethren J. H. D. Peel and A. W. Bailey to visit the White Oak association.

It was agreed Eld. J. C. Moore write an obituary of our beloved Brother Sylvester Hassell, to be printed in these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for.

The church at Rosemary presented a petition and was received in the association.

Bro. Lester House was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

It was agreed our next association be held with the church at Falls Tar River, Rocky Mount, N. C., first Sunday in October, 1929, Saturday before and Monday after. B. S. Cowin was appointed to preach introductory sermon, and Eld W. E. Grimes to be his alternate.

Worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

The association adjourned to meet Monday at 9 o'clock.

Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

ORDER OF PREACHING

Saturday P. M. at Stand.—Eld. J. W. Williams, Mat. 28:9-10. Eld. R. E. Adams, Deut. 32:1-2. Eld. J. S. Corbitt. (Did not get text.)

Sunday A. M.—Eld. J. A. Herndon, John 17:1-3. Elder R. H. Pittman, Titus, 1:1. Elder R. W. Gurganus. No special text.

Sunday P. M.—Eld. J. W. Gardner, 2nd Timothy 4:2. Elder S. B. Denny, Gal. 3:20. Elder Hancock, 1st Peter 1:2.

Monday—Elder G. M. Corbitt. (Did not get text).
Elder Hancock. (Did not get text.)

MONDAY

The association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with prayer and praise by Eld. A. B. Denson.

A move was made by Eld. J. L. Ross and carried, that Eld. J. C. Moore resign his position as moderator of this association, because of his action in preaching Eld. R. H. Pittman of Luray, Va., over the protest and against the advice of this association, which did not favor his preaching in this association owing to his affiliation with J. R. Wilson in his disorder in Virginia. He failed to resign because the votes did not show the churches were unanimously in favor of it, but he acknowledged his mistake, and asked the association to forgive him, and it did so, and consented to permit him to serve the remainder of term.

The association elects its moderator annually.

The names of messengers were called over, those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The Finance Committee reported as follows:

In hand of clerk at close of last association		$89.50
Paid for printing	$50.00	
Clerk's fees	25.00	
Postage and Express	6.46	
	$81.46	
Leaving in hands of clerk		$ 8.04
Received at this association		$190.50

After defraying expenses of visiting ministers there was left in hands of clerk, $77.00.

It was agreed articles of faith and decorum be printed annually.

It was agreed that if any member of this association be present with any association with which we correspond, he is authorized to represent this association.

Resolved: First, that this association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law.

It was agreed this association return thanks to God for excellent weather and all other blessings, and to the brethren and friends of the city of Tarboro, and the surrounding country for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this association, and for the use of the fair grounds, and kind welcome given the association by the mayor of Tarboro.

It was agreed our clerk have 2000 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches of this association and the associations with which we correspond; that he record a copy on our records, and be paid $25.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the association, it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the moderator.

J. C. MOORE, Moderator,

B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The Kehukee Association now in session with the church at Tarboro, Edgecombe County, N. C., to the members, messengers and ministers composing it, and the Associations with which we correspond sendeth greetings:

The dear Lord has so greatly blessed us that we have again been permitted to meet together for which we desire to give thanks to our God, for we realize that all our blessings emanate and flow from his all bountiful hand, and may we all ever be found standing for the good old way which leads to love, joy and peace.

We deeply sorrow in the loss of our dearly beloved and highly esteemed brother Sylvester Hassell, one who has served us as Moderator for so many years, his wise counsel and guiding influence will ever linger in the memory of those he so faithfully served. He was so sound in the faith of salvation by grace and grace alone and always followed the old Landmark and never allowed any new theories to come in the association to mar our peace.

We hope we feel thankful for such a gift. May our dear brother, J. C. Moore, who has been chosen Moderator in his stead ever be found following in the same good old way, praying that the whole family of God may be kept in peace and love, one for another, by the power of him who doeth all things well.

We desire to thank God for the beautiful weather during the meeting and the kind hospitality and welcome shown us by the town and the brethren and friends of the community.

May God's richest blessings ever rest upon those who are standing for the peace of Zion.

Our next Association was appointed to be held with the church at Falls of Tar River, Nash County, N. C., first Saturday, Sunday and Monday in Oct. 1929, when and where we hope to meet again.

Lester House.

Elder J. C. Moore, Moderator,

Elder B. S. Cowen, Clerk.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

D. W. Topping	Pantego, N. C.
N. H. Harrison	Pinetown, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson,	Williamston, N. C.
B. S. Cowin,	Williamston, N. C.
W. E. Grimes,	Williamston, N. C.
J. C. Moore,	Whitakers, N. C.
J. A. Shaw,	Elizabeth City, N. C.
A. B. Denson,	Rocky Mount, N. C.
W. E. Staton,	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Tilghman Sawyer	Greenville, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs	Pinetown, N. C.
J. C. Smith	Elm City, N. C.
J. L. Ross,	Stokes, N. C.
J. B. Roberts,	Greenville, N. C.
W. B. Clifton,	Plymouth, N. C.

LICENTIATES

T. C. West,	Tarboro, N. C.
T. F. Holladia	Columbia, N. C.
C. L. Robins,	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Joseph D. Fly	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Lemuel Raper	Lucama, N. C.
E. W. Moore,	Scotland Neck, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS

Bear Grass—A. B. Ayers, Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia, Columbia, N. C.
Beulah—Dan Spencer, Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—C. C. Dawson, Conetoe, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—Bennie Snell, Macclesfield, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. H. Worsley, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House, Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—Nana Brown, Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C.
Hamilton—Jesse Johnson, Robersonville, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen, Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—J. W. Batts, Enfield, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.
Mt. Zion—A. M. Hyman, Tarboro, N. C.
North Creek—Fred Sawyer, Ransomville, N. C.
Pungo—J. H. Carter, Pungo, N. C.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—W. S. Brown, Rosemary, N. C.
Singleton—Sarah T. Alligood, Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—J. H. Mizell, Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—D. M. Carawan, R. 2, Box 37,
Swan Quarter, N. C.
Sparta—E. P. Williamson, Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—A. D. Griffin, Sr., Williamston, N. C.
Spring Green—W. L. Ross, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—T. C. West, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey, Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains—W. W. Bowen, Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—Lucinda Turner, 224 Lafayette Blvd., Norfolk, Va.
Rosemary—T. J. Lewis, Rosemary, N. C.

IN MEMORY OF ELDER SYLVESTER HASSELL

"And I heard a voice from Heaven saying unto me, write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours, and their works do follow them."—Rev. 14:13.

Born in Williamston, Martin County, N. C., July 28th, 1842, died there August 18th., 1928; having reached the ripe age of 86 years and 21 days. His parents were Elder C. B. Hassell and his first wife Mary Davis, who died when her son was four years old. Three years afterward his father was married to Mrs. Marthy M. Jewett, widow of Elder D. E. Jewett of New York, who exercised her kind and motherly influence over him. He was twice married; first to Mary Isabella Yarrell in 1869; of this marriage one son was born, Paul, who died at the age of 15-years, after the death of his mother in 1871. On May 3rd, 1876 he was married to Miss Frances Louise Woodard, daughter of Calvin Woodard of Wilson County. There were born unto them seven children; three sons Frank, Charles and Calvin are now living. His wife died in January 1889 and his only daughter, Mary, preceded him to the grave a few years.

The Lord called him in youth to Skewarkey Church where he related an experience of grace, was received into membership and baptized the next day, January 11th, 1864, by his father, Elder C. B. Hassell in Roanoke River when the ground was covered with frozen snow and the ice in the river was more than an inch thick. "He said, the happiest day in my life." Began speaking in public December 1871—Ordained in August 1874.

Has served Skewarkey Jamesville, Hamilton, Great Swamp and Coneto Churches. God having endowed him with wisdom above his fellows (as Paul) in human learning unexcelled, graduating with honors from the University of N. C., at Chapel Hill, 1861. Began his chosen profession as teacher 1865. Established the Wilson Collegiate Institute at Wilson, N. C., 1872 and fourteen years successfully managed it. While living in Wilson his father, Elder C. B. Hassell was appointed by this (Kehukee) association in 1876 to write its third history, and to combine with it a history of the church from the Creation. For three years Elder C. B. Hassell laboured at the task, and on his death in 1880 committed his manuscript to his son to complete the work. To this great and laborious work the worthy son devoted his talents and almost his entire time for six years, to the completion and revisal of the History, bringing it down to 1885. On completion of this monumental work in 1886 he returned to Williamston, N. C., his old home, where he taught school and served the churches.

In 1892 he became associate Editor of the Gospel Messenger and in 1896 its proprietor and Editor for nearly 20 years, "Speaking the Truth in Love" by tongue and pen the remainder of his life, and the Bible was to him God's literal and eternal truth.

This Kehukee association which he has faithfully served for thirty five years as Moderator will miss his wise counsel, and the churches his loving service; "And though dead he yet speaketh."

Elder R. H. Pittman of Luray, Va., purchased and combined the Gospel Messenger with Zion's Advocate in 1923 and all this time Elder Hassell has been on the Editorial Staff, where he will be sorely missed.

"Not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble are called." But God who is rich in mercy, will not leave himself without a witness; and in due season will manifest a leader upheld by the same Spirit bestowed upon Brother Hassell. "But the path of the Just is as the Shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day."—Prov. 4:18.

From my earliest recollection his example and noble character as a true servant, was held up as a pattern to this unworthy writer; by my dear father Elder A. J. Moore, his classmate at the University of N. C. and life long friend, (Five years his Senior and preceeded him to the grave) but loved him to the end as his best earthly friend. Am thankful for the sweet privilege I have enjoyed in their association here. Serene in death, the remains of our Dear Brother Hassell, were borne from his home to thir last resting place, (near his father and other loved ones gone before) in the Cemetery at Skewarkey Church, as the shades of evening cast their mantle over the earth, and the sun was illuminating the western hills.

According to his wish the son of his nearest friend in life, took a part with others of like precious faith in conducting the funeral services. Two hymns, both favorites of the deceased were sung, Rock of Ages, at the beginning, and How Firm a Foundation, at the conclusion. Also his favorite Psalm was read the 103, beginning, "Bless the Lord, Oh My Soul and all that is within me, Bless His Holy Name."

Among the large concourse of brethren and friends who had assembled to pay their last tribute of respect, was Elder N. H. Harrison (who is but a year or two younger than Elder Hassell, and now our oldest minister in the service) paid his departed friend a beautiful Eulogy. Other ministers who spoke very briefly at the home included Elder S. B. Denny, of Wilson, and Elder A. B. Denson. Also Elders Rogerson and Cowin spoke briefly at the grave. Surrounded by a host of sorrowing friends the casket was gently lowered into the grave to await the resurrection morn.

Mr. Josephus Daniel's tribute in the Observer few days later, under Sunset and Evening Star, bespeaks the esteem and love of one who was taught in his youth by him. None knew him but to love his noble character, which proved that a good name is rather to be chosen than great riches. May the Lord enable us to emulate the worthy example of our dear Brother Hassell, who manifested by his life that the Spirit of Christ was with him.

Through the providential mercy of God, he was blessed with the kind ministration and care of his niece Mrs. G. W. Hardison, who lived at his home with her little family; and on my few visits to see him shortly before his death, was thankful to see manifested her loving consideration for his comfort. Also his son, Charles, was blessed to be with him in his last conscious moments

JULIUS C. MOORE.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

I. We believe in the being of a God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself, in His word, under the characters of Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word, which word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life; and that his election is particular eternal and unconditioned on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring, and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from this state or moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression; we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VII. We believe that in God's own appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse to call, but shall be made willing, by Divine grace, to receive the offers of mercy.

VIII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

IX. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual working of God's Holy Spirit.

X. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

XI. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not only in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

XII. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

XIII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils, and Conferences, of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining any principle or practice contrary to the church's judgment.

XIV. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general judgment.

XV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting, and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XVI. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and came under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

XVII. Lastly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in anywise binding, on the churches without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conference, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X. 39. Heb. X. 25.

Article I. The conference shall be composed of the members of this church, together with any member of sister churches that are present in fellowship, of the same faith and order, who have liberty to seats with us. Acts. IV. 23; XV. 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st Timothy 11:1. 1st Thes. V. 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly addressed. 1st. Cor. XIV. 26-40.

Article IV. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the names of all absent members. Acts. 1, 15. Neh. 11, 18; IV, 20.

Article V. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon, and Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form, 1st Peter 3:15. Gal. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1st. Cor. XIV, 40.

Article VIII. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote, and accordingly as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the querist may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conferences shall be recorded by the clerk, and before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference, without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference, and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the thing may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it ncessary.

STATISTICAL TABLE

Churches	County	Messengers	Mo. Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Total	Contribution
Bear Grass	Martin	Eld. J. N. Rogerson, B. S. Cowin	3						1	65	8.00
Bethlehem	Tyrell	J. A. Bodwell, C. C. Reynolds	3			2				27	3.00
Beulah	Hyde	C. C. Cullifer, D. D. Spencer	4			1				30	3.00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	B. D. Moore, G. B. Robuck	2							45	10.00
Concord	Washington	J. A. Furlaw, J. B. Ambrose	4	2					1	30	5.00
Conoho	Martin	Jesse Johnson, B. L. Johnson	3			1			1	20	3.00
Conetoe	Edgecombe	C. C. Dawson, Effie Gilespy	3						1	7	5.00
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Bennie Snell, Sister Curry	2						1	5	1.50
Deep Creek	Halifax	Bennett Moore	2							5	1.50
Falls Tar River	Nash	S. D. Ward, W. D. Melton	2	3	2			3	4	118	12.00
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Lydia Ward, Wm. Lowry	4	1					1	25	3.00
Flat Swamp	Martin	Lester House, T. L. Williams	1						1	42	10.00
Great Swamp	Pitt	Elder Jas. B. Roberts, Marcellus Fleming	4	1					1	34	11.00
Hamilton	Martin	Elder W. E. Grimes, J. A. Johnson	2						1	4	3.00
Hopeland	Nash	N. T. Crocker H. L. Adcock	1						2	45	5.00
Jamesville	Martin	Luther Hardison. J. B. Allen	1						2	10	1.50
Kehukee	Halifax	J. W. Butts, J. W. House	3		1				3	24	5.00
Lawrence	Edgecombe	W. E. Staton, A. Strickland	4						3	14	5.00
Lebanon	Dare	No Letter.									
Mount Zion	Halifax	A. M. Hyman, W. K. Hyman	1						1	16	3.00
Morattock	Washington	Eld. W. B. Clifton, W. J. Mizell	3	2					1	31	5.00
North Creek	Beaufort	Elder J. C. Smith	3						1	24	3.00
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	Catherin Johnson, Lucinda Turner	3							15	5.00
Providence	Dare	J. W. Beacham, B. F. Perry	4						2	42	9.00
Pungo	Beaufort	Joseph W. Paul, D. B. Carter	2							14	2.00
Robersonville	Martin	J. L. Roberson, W. E. Roberson	1	1					1	43	8.00
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	W. S. Brown	2					1		17	1.50
Singleton	Beaufort	Elder Tilghman Sawyer, J. D. Ward	2		3				1	18	3.00
South Matamuskeet	Hyde	Lorena Jarvis, Anne Harris	1							50	5.00
Skewarkey	Martin	J. H. Mizell, J. S. Meeks	2						1	22	3.00
Sparta	Edgecombe	E. P. Williamson, E. W. Gladstone	4	2					1	18	4.00
Smithwick's Creek	Martin	Kader Lilly, George S. Lilley	2	1			5			33	10.00
Rosemary	Halifax	T. J. Lewis	1	2					2	9	1.50
Spring Green	Martin	Elder W. E. Grimes, W. A. Ross	4	1					4	45	10.00
Tarboro	Edgecombe	T. C. West, W. D. Brown	1	2					2	29	5.00
White Plains	Beaufort	Elder W. M. Stubbs, J. E. Boyd	1		2				4	28	4.00
Williams	Edgecombe	C. H. Spivey, V. B. Vick	3						1	20	5.00

Proceedings

The 164th Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Falls Tar River, Rocky Mount, N. C., October 5th., 6th., and 7th., 1929.

The introductory sermon was preached by Elder B. S. Cowin, from Numbers 21:16.

After an intermission of one hour the Association came together and was organized, after prayer and praise by Eld. J. N. Rogerson, with Eld. A. B. Denson, Moderator, and B. S. Cowin, Clerk, who called to his assistance Eld. J. C. Moore and Bro. R. A. Bailey.

The following committees were appointed: On finance J. J. Manning and J. H. Dautridge, on preaching, moderator, clerk, J. H. Dautridge and H. L. Trevathan.

The following visiting Elders were present: J. T. Rowe, A. L. Harrison, J. W. Gardner, T. H. B. Pridgen, W. R. Monk, J. E. Hocutt, E. L. Cobb, J. S. Corbitt, G. W. Corbitt, L. A. Johnson, Luther Joyner, W. R. Hines, J. E. Mewborne, L. H. Stevenson, G. W. Boswell, J. T. Williams, S. B. Denny, F. W. Keene, H. F. Hutchins and L. H. Hardy.

The following elders were present from this Association: N. H. Harrison, J. N. Rogerson, J. C. Moore, A. B. Denson, W. B. Clifton, W. E. Grimes, J. L. Ross, J. C. Smith, W. M. Stubbs, Tilghman Sawyer, T. C. West, Lemuel Raper and B. S. Cowin.

Letters from 33 churches were received and read, the names of messengers and standing of churches were enrolled in table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received:
Contentnea—H. L. Brake, G. W. Gardner.
White Oak—
Upper Country Line—Minutes.
Lower Country Line—W. R. Monk, Minutes.
Black Creek—Eld. E. L. Cobb, J. D. Morris, Minutes.
Little River—R. D. Langdon, Minutes.
Baltimore—Eld. J. T. Rowe, Minutes.
Senter District—Minutes.
Mayo—
Delaware—Eld. J. T. Rowe.
Ocmulgee—Minutes.
Mountain District—
Mill Branch—W. J. Harrelson, Minutes.
Upatoie—
New River—Minutes.
Notaway—
Corresponding, Va.—
Abbott's Creek.
Warwick—Minutes.
Roaring River—
Salisbury—
Delaware River—L. H. Hardy.

Seven Mile—Eld. L. A. Johnson, Minutes.
Salem—Minutes.
Echeconne—
Staunton River—Minutes.
Fisher's River—Minutes.
Primitive Ebenezer—
White Water—
Ebenezer—Minutes.
Ketoctan—Elder A. L. Harrison, Maurice Schwab.
Cuivre Siloam—Minutes.
Zion—Minutes.

Resolution adopted by the Kehukee Association in conference assembled at the church of Falls Tar River, Oct. 5th., 1929.

It was agreed to drop all formal correspondence with all associations except Contentnea and Black Creek; and that all ministers of like precious faith and order (in good standing at their home churches) are cordially invited to visit and preach for us, as the Lord directs and blesses them with light and liberty. Likewise all brethren in order at their home churches, will be welcome among us, as the Lord directs their minds to come.

Copies of our minutes will be sent annually for information and as a token of our love and fellowship.

Done by order of Association.

J. C. MOORE,
R. A. BAILEY, Committee.

Elder Lemuel Raper agreed to visit Black Creek, and Elders T. C. West and W. E. Grimes to visit Contentnea associations.

It was agreed Sister W. B. Strickland be appointed to write an obituary of Elder W. E. Staton.

Bro. Joseph D. Fly was appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attacked to these minutes.

It was agreed our next Association be held with the church at Skewarkey, Martin County, N. C., on highway No. 30, 1 mile south of Williamston, first Sunday in October, 1930, Saturday before and Monday after.

Elder W. E. Grimes was appointed to preach introductory sermon, and Eld. T. C. West be his alternate.

Worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

The Association adjourned to meet Monday at 9 o'clock. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

ORDER OF PREACHING

Saturday P. M.:
J. E. Hocutt, (did not get text.)
J. S. Corbitt, Hebrews 7:25.
T. H. B. Pridgen, Songs 5:1.

Saturday night: W. R. Monk, Luke 2:12. Lemuel Raper Gal. 1:12.

Sunday A. M.: W. R. Hines, Deut. 33:29; J. W. Gardner, Romans 8:1; A. L. Harrison, John 5:21.

Sunday P. M.: J. T. Rowe, Deut. 32:1-12; L. H. Stevenson, 1st. Cor. 2:19.

In house: L. A. Johnson, Mat. 5:13, 14; J. E. Mewbern, Hebrews 7:11.

Sunday night: E. L. Cobb, 2nd Tim. 4:2; S. B. Denny, Ruth 3:10.

Monday A. M.—J. T. Williams and J T. Rowe (did not get texts.)

The association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with prayer and praise by Eld. A. L. Harrison.

It was agreed a short obituary of our dear faithful brother, Kader Lilley be inserted in these minutes.

Agreed clerk buy a book for recording minutes of Association.

Agreed resolution adopted on Saturday regarding correspondence with sister Associations be read and approved.

Agreed messengers from church at Jamesville be excluded from Association until they get in order.

The names of messengers were called over, and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of last association		$ 77.00
Paid for printing	$50.00	
Postage and express	6.40	
Clerks fees	25.00	
	Total $81.40	
Received at this association		$174.10

After defraying expenses of visiting ministers there was left in hands of clerk $91.90.

It was agreed that if any members of the Association be present with any Association with which we correspond, he is authorized to represent this Association.

Resolved: First, that this Association discountenances, condemns, and forbids all kinds of trading or misbehavior on or around the Association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to full extent of the law.

It was agreed this association return thanks to God for excellent weather and all other blessings, and to brethren, sisters and friends in surrounding country and city for their liberal hospitality in the entertainment of this association, and to the city of Rocky Mount for police.

It was agreed our clerk have 2000 copies of these minutes printed and sent to him for distribution among the churches of this Association and the Associations with which we correspond: that he record a copy on our records, and be paid $25.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the Association it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benediction by the Moderator.

A. B. DENSON, Moderator,

B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

The Kehukee Association in its 164th annual session with the church at Falls Tar River, Nash County, N. C.,

To the Association with which we correspond, and to the churches of our own Association sendeth greetings:

Beloved brethren and sisters: We are once more blessed of the Lord to meet each other and many visitors of like precious faith to sit together and worship God in spirit and truth, and to feel His love and protecting care over us. The God of heaven and of earth has caused His ministers to come from different parts of the country and be with us, to preach the gospel of salvation by grace. Our hearts were made to rejoice as the words of our Redeemer fell from the lips of His servants, who have been blessed with the liberty of speech to speak to the comfort of God's children and to the honor and glory of His name.

We believe it is by grace that the inner man sees Christ, it is by grace we receive Him, love Him and believe in Him. It is for this reason we find joy and comfort in obeying His commandments, and trying each day we live to walk in His footsteps. It is by His spirit that we receive a hope that endures through all time.

Christ prayed that Peter's faith fail not, and we ask all our brethren and sisters to pray that each of us may look unto Jesus who is the author and finisher of our faith, and that we may adorn the profession we have made with an orderly walk and a godly conversation.

Now may all honor and glory be given unto Him who died on the cross that we might live.

Good order has prevailed throughout the meeting, the congregation large and attentive, the kindness and hospitality of the brethren, sisters and friends unexcelled; and God has blessed us with good weather through the meeting. If we know our own hearts we desire to thank God through Jesus Christ our Lord for all His blessings, and His name have all the glory.

The next session of our Association is appointed to be held with the church at Skewarkey, Martin County, N. C., on highway No. 30, one mile south of Williamston, and we extend to all our brethren, sisters and friends, a cordial invitation to be with us there and then and join us in praising God and our Saviour Jesus Christ.

JOSEPH D. FLY,

A. B. DENSON, Moderator

B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND ADDRESSES

D. W. Topping	Pantego, N. C.
N. H. Harrison	Pinetown, N. C.
J. N. Rogerson	Williamston, N. C.
B. S. Cowin	Williamston, N. C.
W. E. Grimes	Williamston, N. C.
J. C. Moore	Whitakers, N. C.
J. A. Shaw	Elizabeth City, N. C.
A. B. Denson	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Tilghman Sawyer	Greenville, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs	Pinetown, N. C.
J. C. Smith	Elm City, N. C.
J. L. Cobb	Stokes, N. C.
J. B. Roberts	Greenville, N. C.
W. B. Clifton	Plymouth, N. C.
T. C. West	Tarboro, N. C.
Lemuel Raper	Lucama, N. C.

LIST OF LICENTIATES.

T. F. Holladia	Columbia, N. C.
C. L. Robbins	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Joseph D. Fly	Rocky Mount, N. C.
E. W. Moore	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Jabie Harris	Swan Quarter, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS

Bear Grass—A. B. Ayers	Williamston, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia	Columbia, N. C.
Beulah—Dan Spencer	Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James	Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—C. C. Dawson	Greenville, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose	Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson	Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—Bennie Snell	Macclesfield, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. A. Trevathan	Whitakers, N. C.
Flat Swomp—E. C. House	Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves	Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—Lena Harrington	Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarrett White	Whitakers, N. C.
Jamesville—J. B. Allen	Jamesville, N. C.
Kehukee—Willie A. Riddick	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell	East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—W. B. Clifton	Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—A. M. Hyman	Tarboro, N. C.
North Creek—Fred Sawyer	Pantego, N. C.
Pungo—D. B. Carter	Pungo, N. C.
Providence—Fred Perry	Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. C. Moore	Whitakers, N. C.
Singleton—Sarah T. Alligood	Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—J. H. Mizzell	Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—Jabie Harris	Swan Quarter, N. C.

Sparta—E. P. Williamson ---------------------- Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwicks Creek—A. D. Griffin, Sr. ------ Williamston, N. C.
Spring Green—W. A. Ross, -------------- Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—T. C. West, ----------------------- Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey ---------------------- Tarboro, N. C.
White Plaine—W. W. Bowen --------------- Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey ------------ Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—Bertha E. Jordan, ---- 1716 Brown Ave., Norfolk, Va.
Rosemary—T. J. Lewis --------------------- Rosemary, N. C.

ELDER W. E. STATON.

Elder W. E. Staton, son of Elder W. F. and Kiddie Staton, was born May 6th, 1870 and died August 17, 1929. Elder Staton waes a good man. His intentions were good. If he made a mistake, it was of the head and not of the heart. He was pastor of Lawrence's church and was quite feeble the last year he lived, but went to his church as long as he was able.

He was married September 18, 1892 to Miss Olivia Pierce. Elder Staton's children are Herbert H. Staton, Mrs. Selma Joyner and Sylvester Station.

Elder Willie E. Grimes preached his funeral at the house and spoke at the grave to many of his friends and neighbors who esteemed him. He was buried at Lawrence's church beside his father and mother. He was a firm believer in salvation by grace, having no confidence in human works. We believe it was God's will to call him away from this world of suffering to enter into that rest where there is no more suffering. May the Lord lead and guide us by His Spirit while we live in this sinful world.

ELIZABETH STRICKLAND.

DEACON KADER LILLEY.

Brother Kader Lilley was born February 12th., 1847, and was raised on a farm, receiving a moderate education, and on April 4th., 1867 he married Miss Lydia Lilley, who died December 9th., 1869.

After becoming reconciled to the death of his first wife he married Miss Mary Griffin on May 2nd., 1872, and unto them were born six children, Dawson, Lawrence, Sylvester, Eason, Lydia and Katie, all surviving him except Lawrence. His second wife departed this life October 11th., 1922.

On Saturday before the 4th Sunday in June 1892 he went before the church at Smithwick Creek, and related an experience which he had carried for eighteen or twenty years and was welcomely received and was baptized the following day by Elder Henry Peele.

Bro. Lilley when a young man engaged in farming, lumber, and mill business, and by economy, frugality, and legitimate business principles amassed great wealth. He never spared time, nor means for his church, nor for the entertainment of his brethren and sisters, and all that were in need.

When the church building was burned at Smithwick's Creek Nov. 1896, Brother Lilley was by far the largest contributor, contributing money, brick, rough and dressed lumber, shingles and labor, thereby the building was soon restored.

On Saturday before the 4th Sunday in May, 1899 he was chosen for a deacon. He held that position, and filled the office with unusual ability until his death.

When the church at Smithwicks Creek became divided on doctrinal points, Sept. 1927, Bro. Lilley stood firm for the doctrine of the Primitive Baptists, salvation by grace, never wavering and never faltering in the least. He was abused, he was censured, and he was envied, but none of these moved him. He would accept no compromise, no nothing but the doctrine that was "delivered to the saints." On Saturday before the 4th Sunday in March, 1929 he brought the move of non-fellowship against the leader and his followers and the move unanimously prevailed. Bro. Lilley was repeatedly asked to withdraw his move of non-fellowship but as before he stood firm and when the church divided in May, 1928, Bro. Lilley opened the first conference, using hymn number 4, Loyd's selections, asking God to re-establish the church, and place it in full fellowship with all true churches.

Brother Lilley told the writer a short time before he died that "he had lived to see his dream materialized" (see his book entitled, "My Life and Experience" page 23) "and that my prayer unto God has been answered for I have repeatedly prayed unto God that I and Bro. John N. Rogerson, who has labored so faithful with me, would be allowed to live to see the church once more in gospel order and correspondence restored: "For mine eyes have seen thy salvation, which thou hast prepared before the face of all people." St. Luke 2:30, 31.

Brother Lilley has been called to his home to return no more, but his name will live as long as the church exists for it is well known that he, being led by God, and assisted by sister churches, saved the church at Smithwicks Creek from the grip of Arminianism.

He departed this life January 26th., 1929 and his funeral was preached the following day by Elders J. N. Rogerson and B. S. Cowin and he was buried in the presence of a large number of brethren, sisters and friends; so ended the career of one so faithful and beloved.

EPHRAIM PEELE.

ARTICLES OF FAITH.

I. We believe in the being of a God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdow, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself, in His word, under the characters of Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word, which word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men not be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conferences shall be recorded by the clerk, and before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference, without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference, and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 8. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 9. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the thing may require it.

Section 10. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

STATISTICAL TABLE

Churches	Counties	Messengers	Mo. Meeting	Baptized	Rec. by Letter	Dis. by Letter	Restored	Excluded	Deceased	Total	Contribution
Bear Grass	Martin	Eld. J. N. Rogerson, B. S. Cowin	3	1					3	63	8.00
Bethlehem	Tyrell	C. C. Reynolds, J. J. Bodwell	3							27	3.00
Beulah	Hyde	D. D. Spencer, C. C. Cullifer	2						1	30	3.00
Briery Swamp	Pitt	B. D. Moore, G. B. Robuck	2						2	43	10.00
Concord	Washington	A. W. Ambrose, J. A. Furlaw	4					1	4	25	3.00
Conoho	Martin	B. L. Johnson, J. S. Johnson	3		1	1			1	19	5.00
Conetoe	Edgecombe	Annie Mizell, Mary Holland	3							7	3.00
Cross Roads	Edgecombe	Bennie Snell, Mary M. Curry	2					1	1	3	1.50
Deep Creek	Halifax	E. W. Moore	2					2		3	1.00
Falls Tar River	Nash	Jesse Vick, J. H. Dautridge	2	4					5	114	12.00
Flatty Creek	Pasquotank	Ludie Meads, William Lowry	2							24	2.00
Flat Swamp	Martin	Lester House, E. C. House	1		2				2	38	10.00
Great Swamp	Pitt	Marcellus Fleming, Carl Morris	4			2			1	30	17.00
Hopeland	Nash	Eld. J. C. Moore, H. L. Adcock	1	1			1		2	42	5.00
Jamesville	Martin										
Kehukee	Halifax	Streeter Cherry, Willie A. Riddick	3	5	1				5	21	6.00
Lawrence	Edgecombe	A. Strickland, F. B. Staton	4			1			3	13	5.00
Lebanon	Dare										
Mount Zion	Halifax	A. M. Hyman	2							17	3.00
Morattock	Washington	Eld. W. B. Clifton, W. J. Mizell	3						1	30	2.00
North Creek	Beaufort	Eld. J. C. Smith	3							21	2.00
Norfolk	Norfolk, Va.	Kate Johnson	3						1	14	3.00
Providence	Dare	By Letter	4						3	40	5.00
Pungo	Beaufort	J. W. Paul	2						2	12	2.00
Robersonville	Martin	Robert Staton, R. A. Bailey	1						2	42	8.00
Rocky Swamp	Halifax	W. D. Adkins, W. S. Brown	2	1				1		18	1.50
Singleton	Beaufort	Lemuel Raper	2							18	3.00
South Matamuskeet	Hyde	Jabie Harris, Eld. W. B. Clifton	1						5	43	5.00
Skewarkey	Martin	J. H. Mizell, J. S. Meeks	2		2				1	22	5.00
Sparta	Edgecombe	W. A. Armstrong, E. P. Williamson	4						1	17	5.00
Smithwicks Creek	Martin	J. J. Manning, Plenny Peel	2	5						34	10.00
Rosemary	Halifax	Kate Johnson	3						1	14	3.00
Spring Green	Martin	W. A. Ross, Eld. W. E. Grimes	4					2	2	50	8.00
Tarboro	Edgecombe	T. C. West, W. D. Brown	1	2	1				2	30	5.00
White Plains	Beaufort	Eld. W. M. Stubbs	1						2	27	5.00
Williams	Edgecombe	C. H. Spivey, V. B. Vick	3	3					2	22	4.00

Proceedings

The 165th Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Skewarkey, Martin County, North Carolina, October 4th, 5th., and 6th., 1930.

The introductory sermon was preached by Eld. W. E. Grimes, from 1 Cor. 1:1, 2.

After an intermission of one hour the Association came together, and after prayer and praise by Eld. W. B. Clifton, was organized with Eld. A. B. Denson, Moderator, and B. S. Cowin, Clerk, who called to his assistance, R. A. Bailey, and Eld. J. C. Moore.

The following committees were appointed:

On finance J. J. Manning and J. F. Griffin.

On preaching, Moderator, Clerk, J. H. Mizell and W. S. Lilley.

The following visiting Elders were present: F. W. Keene, A. L. Harrison, J. E. Mewborn, J. S. Corbitt, Luther Joyner, H. F. Hutchins, and R. H. Boswell.

The following Elders were present from this Association: J. N. Rogerson, J. C. Moore, A. B. Denson, W. M. Stubbs, J. L. Ross, Joseph D. Fly, W. B. Clifton, W. E. Grimes and B. S. Cowin

Letters from 32 churches were received and read, the names of messengers and standing of churches were enrolled in the table of churches.

Called for correspondence, when the following were received:
Black Creek—W. B. Barnes, J. S. Boyd, J. S. Rogerson.
Contentnea—G. W. Gardner and J. S. Corbitt.

Minutes were received from the following associations: Mill Branch, New River, Staunton River, Ketoctan, Salem, Zion, Smith River, Little River, Fishers River, Upper Country Line, Abbott's Creek, Warwick, Ocmulgee, Delaware, Baltimore, Cuivre, Siloam, Mountain District, Seven Mile, Fisher's River, Mayo, Black Creek, and Contentnea.

Agreed Eld. J. C. Smith be appointed to write an obituary of Eld. D. W. Topping, and Bro. H. C. Brown prepare an obituary of Eld T. C. West.

Agreed Eld. W. B. Clifton be appointed to write a corresponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

The churches at Great Swamp, Pungo, and Bethlehem requested a withdrawal from the Association. Action was deferred till Monday.

It was agreed to drop all formal correspondence with all Associations; and that all ministers of like precious faith and order (in good standing at their home churches) are cordially invited to visit and preach for us, as the Lord directs and blesses them, with light and liberty. Likewise all bretheren in order at their home churches, will be welcome among us, as the Lord directs their minds to come.

Copies of our minutes will be sent annually for information and as a token of our love and fellowship.

It was agreed our next Association be held with the church at Briery Swamp first Sunday in October, 1931, Saturday before and Monday after. Eld. J. N. Rogerson was appointed to preach introductory sermon, and B. S. Cowin be his alternate.

Worship to begin at 11 o'clock.

The Association adjourned to meet again Monday at 9 o'clock. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

ORDER OF PREACHING

Saturday P. M.

Eld. F. W. Keene, 1st. Sam. 20:39.
Eld. J. S. Corbitt, Eph. 3:8.
Eld. Luther Joyner, no particular text.

Sunday A. M.

Eld. A. L. Harrison, 1 Cor. 2:1-10.
Eld. J. E. Mewborn, Romans 4:10.
Eld. J. N. Rogerson, Romans 2:28-29.

Sunday P. M.

Eld. R. H. Boswell, "Bethel" Gen. 35:1.
Eld. A. B. Denson, 1 John 1:5-7.
Eld. B. S. Cowin, Psalms 23:3.

Monday

Eld. W. B. Clifton, Psalms 125:1.
Eld. W. M. Stubbs, Hebrews 4:12.
Eld. J. C. Moore, 1 Cor. 13:13.

MONDAY A. M.

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened wtih prayer and praise by Eld. J. L. Ross.

The names of messengers were called over, and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of last Association		$91.90
Paid for printing	$50.00	
Postage	5.60	
Clerks Fees	25.00	
		$80.60
Leaving in hands of clerk		$11.30

After defraying expenses of visiting ministers there was left in hands of clerk $80.00.

The churches at Great Swamp and Bethlehem agreed to defer the matter of withdrawal till the next sitting of Association. The church at Pungo was dropped from the list of churches.

Resolved: First, that this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinde of trading and misbehavior on or around the Association grounds while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law.

It was agreed this Association return thanks to God for excellent weather and all other blessings, and to brethren, sisters and friends in surrounding country and city for their liberal hospitality in entertaining this Association.

It was agreed our Clerk have 2000 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches composing this Association, and among Sister Associations as an expression of love and fellowship that he record a copy on our records, and be paid $25.00 for his services.

There being no other business before the Association it was adjourned to the time and place appointed wtih singing and benediction by the Moderator.

A. B. DENSON, Moderator

B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

CORRESPONDING LETTER

To whom these presents may come, and especially the Churches composing the Kehukee Association, Greetings: "Brethren by the mercy of our God we have been brought together again as we humbly hope, for the purpose of mingling our voices in praise to Almighty God for His abounding love and mercy, and gracious providence in enabling us to look unto Him, and to realize our utter dependence on Him, for life and for Salvation. Brethren it has been our glorious privilege to meet thus annually for many years, and in all these years our coming together we hope under the leading and guidance of the Holy Spirit has been for our mutual benefit, building us up in the most holy faith, knitting our hearts more closely together, and creating a sincere desire to know nothing among us save Jesus Crucified, the Way, the Truth and the Life.

Brethren we pray that peace may abound in our midst, that errors and delusions of all kinds may be banished and the precious truth of the finished work of Jesus in the salvation of poor Sinners, be so firmly fixed in the hearts of all God's dear children by His gracious Spirit that their talk and every action shall show forth the praises of Him who has called them from death in Sin, to life, in Jesus. Brethren let us strive to follow in the old Landmarks, having no strange Gods among us, desiring the sincere milk of the word that our souls may grow thereby.

May God enable us to strive for the things that make for peace, and for that blessed truth which comforts and edifies each other and redounds to the glory of our God. At this, our annual meeting, we have been blessed with good weather, and a spread of the fat things of the kingdom of our God, a plentious hospitality and good behavior, all of which we desire to render thanks to the God of all grace.

The next sitting of the Association is appointed to meet with the church at Briery Swamp, 1st Sunday in October, Saturday before and Monday following, 1931, when and where by the Grace of God we hope to meet you again.

So brethren farewell.

ELD. W. B. CLIFTON,

October 4th., 1930.

A. B. DENSON, Moderator.
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND ADDRESSES

J. N. Rogerson, Williamston, N. C.
W. E. Grimes, Williamston, N. C.
J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
A. B. Denson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs, Pinetown, N. C.
J. C. Smith, Elm City, N. C.
J. L. Ross, Stokes, N. C.
J. B. Roberts, Greenville, N. C.
W. B. Clifton, Plymouth, N. C.
Joseph D. Fly, Rocky Mount, N. C.
C. L. Robbins, Rocky Mount, N. C.
B. S. Cowin, Williamston, N. C.

LICENTIATES

E. W. Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Jabie Harris, Swan Quarter, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS AND ADDRESSES

Bear Grass—A. B. Ayers, Williamson, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia, Columbia, N. C.
Beulah—Nora Alligood, Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James, Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe——C. C. Dawson, Greenville, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson, Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—Bennie Snell, Macclesfield, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. A. Trevathan, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp——E. C. House, Robersonville, N. C.
Flaty Creek—W. W. Eves, Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—Lena Harrington, Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarrett White, Whitakers, N. C.
Kehukee—Willie A. Riddick, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell, East Lake, N. C.
Morrattock—Mary A. Turner, Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—A. M. Hyman, Tarboro, N. C.
North Creek—John Smith, Pantego, N. C.
Providence—Fred Perry, Kitty Hawk, N. C.

Rocky Swamp—J. C. Moore, Whitakers, N. C.
Singleton—Sarah T. Alligood, Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—J. H. Mizzell, Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—Jabie Harriss, Swan Quarter, N. C.
Sparta—E. P. Williamson, Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—A. D. Griffin, Sr., Williamston, N. C.
Spring Green—W. A. Ross, Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—H. C. Brown, Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey, Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains—W. W. Bowen, Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey, Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—Bertha E. Jordan, 221 West 2nd St., Brown Ave., Norfolk, Va.
Rosemary—T. J. Lewis, Rosemary, N. C.

OBITUARY OF ELDER. D. W. TOPPING.

It is with a sorrowful heart that I attempt to write a sketch of the life of Elder Daniel Webster Topping. He was a man I thought a great deal of as I associated with him for a great many years.

He was a hard working man. I often heard him say he did not want to be burdensome to any of his brethren. I remember when I was only a boy that we lived on the road he traveled going to North Creek church on his meeting days, and how faithful he was. It was never too cold, too hot, too dry nor too wet for him to go to North Creek on his meeting days if he was able to go.

He served that church more than fifty years and preached the first sermon I ever received, he also baptized me the 3rd Sunday in Nov. 1901. From that time until his death we had good meetings without any discord. He was a man who loved peace, was strong in the faith and contended for it.

Our last meeting together at North Creek was at our quarterly meeting 3rd Sunday in December. He preached good, went home, was taken worse and died the 4th day of March, 1930, and we believe he is where the wicked cease to trouble and his weary soul will forever be at rest.

May the good Lord bless and comfort his bereaved family. This done by order of the church, also of the Association.

Elder J. C. Smith,

Elm City, N. C.

The obituary sent me by Bro. Brown was typewritten and I attached it to the minutes, sent it to publishers, but the whole copy of minutes was lost in the mail, so in preparing a second copy I regret that I have no copy of the obituary of Eld. T. C. West.—Clerk.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

I. We believe in the being of a God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself, in His word, under the characters of Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word, which word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpose of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life; and that his election is particular eternal and unconditioned on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring, and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disbedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from this state or moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression; we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VI. We believe that in God's own appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing, by Divine grace, to receive the offers of mercy.

VII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

VIII. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual working of God's Holy Spirit.

IX. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

X. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

XI. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

XII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils, and Conferences, of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining any principle or practice.

XIII. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general punishment.

XIV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting, and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XV. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and came under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

XVI. Lastly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union, and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in anywise binding, on the chuches, without their consent, but only to sit and acts as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM.

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conference, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assembling of ourselves together. Neh. X. 39. Heb. X. 25.

Article I. The conference shall be composed of the members of this church, together with any member of sister churches that are preesnt in the fellowship, of the same faith and order, who have liberty to seats with us. Acts. IV. 23; VI. 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st Timothy 11:1. 1st Thes. V. 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly addressed. 1st. Cor. XIV. 26-40.

Article IV. The members' names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the names of all absent members. Acts. 1, 15. Neh. 11, 18, IV. 20.

Article V. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon, and Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form, 1st Peter 3:15. Gal. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1st. Cor. XIV, 40.

Article VIII. Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote, and accordingly as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the queriest may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conferences shall be recorded by the clerk, and before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference, without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering or laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference, and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 8. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the thing may require it.

Section 9. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

Proceedings

The 166th Annual Session of the Kehukee Primitive Baptist Association was held with the church at Briery Swamp, Pitt County, North Carolina, October 3rd, 4th, and 5th, 1931.

The introductory sermon was preached by Eld. B. S. Cowin from Rev. 12.

After an intermission of one hour the Association came together, and after prayer and praise by Eld. J. C. Moore, was organized with Eld. A. B. Denson, Moderator and B. S. Cowin, Clerk, who called to his assistance brethren R. A. Bailey and B. D. Moore.

Agreed visiting brethren be invited to seats.

The following committees were appointed:

On finance Brethren J. J. Manning and Lester House.

On preaching, Moderator, Clerk, Eld. J. L. Ross and L. S. Barnhill.

The following visiting elders were present: F. W. Keene, Tilghman Sawyer, S. B. Denny, Leonard Raper, Luther Joyner and J. E. Mewborn.

The following elders were present from this Association: J. N. Rogerson, J. C. Moore, A. B. Denson, J. L. Ross, J. S. Corbitt, Jabie Harris, C. L. Robbins, W. E. Grimes, Joseph D. Fly, W. M. Stubbs, W B. Clifton, and B. S. Cowin.

Letters from 30 churches were received and read, the names of messengers and standing of churches were enrolled in table of churches.

Agreed Bro. A. W. Ambrose be appointed to investigate the condition of the church at Lebanon.

Agreed we ask for a restoration of correspondence with the Contentnea Association, and that our messengers Elders J. L. Ross and J. S. Corbitt be instructed to ask for the same.

Minutes were received from the following Associations: Ebenezer, Little River, Abbott's Creek, Ocmulgee, Smith's River, Zion, Fisher's River, Upper Country Line, Staunton River, Cuivre Silvam, Delaware, Baltimore, New River, Mayo, Salem, Contentnea and Black Creek.

Agreed Sister West be appointed to write an obituary of Eld. T. C. West.

Agreed Bro. H. L. Adcock be appointed to write a corersponding letter to be attached to these minutes.

It was agreed our next Association be held with the church at Flat Swamp, Martin County, N. C., first Sunday in October, 1932, Saturday before and Monday following. Eld. A. B. Denson was appointed to preach the introductory sermon, and Eld. W. E. Grimes be his alternate.

The Association adjourned to meet again Monday at 9 o'clock. Worship to begin tomorrow at 10 o'clock.

ORDER OF PREACHING.

Saturday P. M., Eld. Leonard Raper, Matt. 9:20.
Sat. P. M., Eld. Tilghman Sawyer, Prov. 16:1-3.
Saturday P. M., Eld. Jabie Harris, 2nd Tim. 1:1-6.
Sunday A. M., Eld. Luther Joyner, Eph. 2:5.
Sunday A. M., Eld. F. W. Keene, Songs, 2:40.
Sunday A. M., Eld. J. E. Mewborn, John 8:36.
Sunday P. M., Eld. W. B. Clifton, Eph. 2:1-4.
Sunday P. M., Eld. Joseph D. Fly, Eph. 1:5, 6.
Sunday P. M., Eld. W. M. Stubbs, Matt. 6:5-16.
Monday A. M., Eld. J. S. Corbitt, 2nd Cor. 4:20, 21.
Monday A. M., Eld. J. L. Ross, Romans, 8:31.
Concluding remarks by Moderator.

MONDAY A. M.

The Association pursuant to adjournment met at 9 o'clock and was opened with prayer and praise by Eld. J. S. Corbitt.

The names of messengers were called over and those absent marked in table of churches.

The corresponding letter was called for and read, and ordered to be attached to these minutes.

Petitionary letters called for, none received.

The finance committee reported as follows:

In hands of clerk at close of last Association		$80.00
Paid for printing	$50.00	
Postage	4.40	
Clerk's Fees	25.00	
Record books	3.75	
Total	$83.15	

After defraying expenses of visiting ministers there was left in the hands of the clerk $85.00.

Resolved: First, that this Association discountenances, condemns and forbids all kinds of trading and misbehavior on or around the association while in session, and will endeavor to punish same to the full extent of the law.

It was agreed this Association return thanks to God for excellent weather and all other blessings, and to brethren, sisters and friends of surrounding country for their liberal hopitality in entertaining this Association.

It was agreed our clerk have 2000 copies of these minutes printed and distributed among the churches composing this Association, and among Sister Associations as an expression of love and fellowhip, that he record a copy on our records, and he be paid $25.00 for his services. There being no other business before the Association it was adjourned to the time and place appointed with singing and benedictions by the moderator.

A. B. DENSON, Moderator,
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

CORRESPONDING LETTER.

Beloved Brethren:

Through the mercy of our God, we are permitted to meet again in another Association. "Behold how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity." Psalms 133:1. Let us strive to keep out all things that cause strife and confusion among us, knowing that associations were formed as creatures of the churches, for our mutual edification and enjoyment, to meet together in the name of our God, to hear the wonders of His love and mercy proclaimed, by those He has called and qualified to speak. So long as we observe that each church has full authority to settle its own affairs, as the highest ecclesiastical body on earth; so long will we enjoy peace and rest. Let us then as new born babes desire the sincere milk of the word, that we may grow thereby, and do away with all malice and evil speaking. "By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one for another." "Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirit, whether they be of God; because many false prophets are gone out into the world." 1st John 4:1. We long to see all our brethren united in sweet bonds of Christian fellowship throughout the earth. The next sitting of our Association is appointed to be held with the church at Flat Swamp, Martin County, N. C., the Lord willing, on Saturday before the first Sunday in October, 1932; when we hope to meet again. May the grace of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, abide with you all. Done by order of Conference Saturday, October 3rd, 1931.

H. L. ADCOCK,
A. B. DENSON, Moderator,
B. S. COWIN, Clerk.

LIST OF MINISTERS AND THEIR ADDRESSES

J. N. Rogerson	Williamson, N. C.
A. B. Denson	Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. C. Moore	Whitakers, N. C.
W. E. Grimes,	Williamston, N. C.
W. M. Stubbs,	Pinetown, N. C.
J. L. Ross,	Stokes N. C.
W. B. Clifton	Plymouth, N. C.
Joseph D. Fly	Rocky Mount, N. C.
C. L. Robbins,	Rocky Mount, N. C.
J. S. Corbitt	Tarboro, N. C.
Jabie Harris,	Swan Quarter, N. C.
B. S. Cowin,	Williamston, N. C.
J. B. Roberts	Greenville, N. C.

LICENTIATES

E. W. Moore	Scotland Neck, N. C.

LIST OF CLERKS AND THEIR ADDRESSES.

Bear Grass—A. B. Ayers	Williamson, N. C.
Bethlehem—J. B. Holladia,	Columbia, N. C.

Beulah—Nora Alligood ---------------------- Scranton, N. C.
Briery Swamp—C. L. James ------------------ Stokes, N. C.
Conetoe—C. C. Dawson ------------------- Greenville, N. C.
Concord—A. W. Ambrose, ------------------ Creswell, N. C.
Conoho—B. L. Johnson, ------------------ Oak City, N. C.
Cross Roads—Mary M. Curry, ---------------- Tarboro, N. C.
Deep Creek—Bennett Moore ------------ Scotland Neck, N. C.
Falls Tar River—W. A. Trevathan -------- Rocky Mount, N. C.
Flat Swamp—E. C. House, -------------- Robersonville, N. C.
Flatty Creek—W. W. Eves, ---------------- Weeksville, N. C.
Great Swamp—Lena Harrington, ----------- Greenville, N. C.
Hopeland—Jarrett White, ----------------- Whitakers, N. C.
Kehukee—Willie A. Riddick ------------ Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lawrence—A. Strickland --------------- Scotland Neck, N. C.
Lebanon—Wilson B. Harrell ---------------- East Lake, N. C.
Morattock—Mary A. Turner, --------------- Plymouth, N. C.
Mount Zion—A. M. Hyman, ------------------ Tarboro, N. C.
North Creek—John Smith, ------------------ Pantego, N. C.
Providence—Fred Perry ----------------- Kitty Hawk, N. C.
Rocky Swamp—J. C. Moore, ---------------- Whitakers, N. C.
Singleton—Sarah T. Alligood ------------- Washington, N. C.
Skewarkey—J. H. Mizell, ----------------- Williamston, N. C.
South Matamuskeet—Jabie Harris, ------ Swan Quarter, N. C.
Sparta—E. P. Williamson, ------------------ Tarboro, N. C.
Smithwick's Creek—A. D. Griffin, Sr. ------ Williamston, N. C.
Spring Green—W. A. Ross, ------------ Robersonville, N. C.
Tarboro—H. C. Brown, ---------------------- Tarboro, N. C.
Williams—C. H. Spivey --------------------- Tarboro, N. C.
White Plains—W. W. Bowen, -------------- Pinetown, N. C.
Robersonville—R. A. Bailey,-------------- Robersonville, N. C.
Norfolk—Bertha E. Jordan, 221 West 29th Street, Norfolk, Va.
Rosemary—T. J. Lewis, ------------------- Rosemary, N. C.

OBITUARY OF ELD. T. C. WEST

By request of Bro. Cowin, in my weakness, if God will give me strength to do so, I will try to write of the life and death of my dear companion, Eld. T. C. West. He was the son of Anderson West and Ollie Sawyer West. He was born and reared on a farm near Columbia, Tyrrell County, N. C. His mother died when he was five months old, and he was cared for by his stepmother until grown. He was an industrious man, and lived up to the scriptural injunction and eat his bread by the sweat of his face. He worked in steam and electrical machinery, moved to Edenton, but owing to the inconvenience in getting to preaching he moved to Tarboro, Edgecombe County, N. C., where he lived till his death. He had a hope for several years, and united with the church at Bethlehem, Tyrell County, N. C., June 16th., 1906, being 28 years old, and was baptized the next day by Eld. E. E. Lundy. He afterwards moved his membership to Tarboro, N. C., January 21, 1926, and was a faithful member truly loving the doctrine of salvation by grace. He was ordained a deacon and faithfully served the church at Tarboro as clerk. He was liberated to preach December, 1927, and was ordained to the full work of the ministry, August 1929, by a presbytery composed of Elders A. B. Denson, E. L. Cobb, J. B. Roberts, and deacon W. D. Brown. He was faithful and spent almost every Saturday and Sunday visiting the churches, and during his two years of ministerial work he preached 154 sermons. He was sick only ten days, filled his regular appointment at Cross Roads, went to Falls Church Saturday and Sunday, he complained of headache, but preached at Sister Ella Crocker's home Sunday night. He soon developed penumonia, but was conscious till a few hours prior to his death. He told me several times not to grieve for him as he was going to that rest that was prepared for all the people of God.

The funeral service was conducted at Tarboro Church by Elders A. B. Denson, J. B. Roberts, E. L. Cobb and A. M. Crisp.

His body was laid to rest in Greenwood Cemetery, Tarboro, N. C., to await the resurrection morn, when we believe his mortal body will be raised incorruptible and be fashioned like the glorified body of our Redeemer.

MALINDY V. WEST.

ARTICLES OF FAITH

I. We believe in the being of a God, as almighty, eternal, unchangeable, of infinite wisdom, power, justice, holiness, goodness, mercy and truth; and that this God has revealed Himself, in His word, under the characters of Father, Son, and Holy Ghost.

II. We believe that Almighty God has made known His mind and will to the children of men in His word, which word we believe to be of Divine authority, and contains all things necessary to be known for the salvation of men and women. The same is comprehended or contained in the books of the Old and New Testaments as are commonly received.

III. We believe that God, before the foundation of the world, for a purpoes of His own glory, did elect a certain number of men and angels to eternal life; and that his election is particular eternal and unconditioned on the creature's part.

IV. We believe that, when God made man at first, he was perfect, holy and upright, able to keep the law, but liable to fall, and that he stood as a federal head, or representative, of all his natural offspring, and that they were to be partakers of the benefits of his obedience, or exposed to the misery which sprang from his disobedience.

V. We believe that Adam fell from this state of moral rectitude, and that he involved himself and all his natural offspring in a state of death; and, for that original transgression; we are both guilty and filthy in the sight of our holy God.

VI. We believe that in God's own appointed time and way (by means which He has ordained) the elect shall be called, justified, pardoned and sanctified, and that it is impossible they can utterly refuse the call, but shall be made willing, by Divine grace, to receive the offers of mercy.

VII. We believe that justification in the sight of God is only by the imputed righteousness of Jesus Christ, received and applied by faith alone.

VIII. We believe, in like manner, that God's elect shall not only be called, and justified, but that they shall be converted, born again, and changed by the effectual working of God's Holy Spirit.

IX. We believe that such as are converted, justified and called by His grace, shall persevere in holiness, and never fall finally away.

X. We believe it to be a duty incumbent on all God's people to walk religiously in good works; not in the Old Covenant way of seeking life and the favor of the Lord by it, but only as a duty from a principle of love.

XI. We believe Baptism and the Lord's Supper are gospel ordinances, both belonging to the converted or true believers; and that persons who are sprinkled or dipped while in unbelief were not regularly baptized according to God's word, and that such ought to be baptized after they are savingly converted into the faith of Christ.

XII. We believe that every church is independent in matters of discipline; and that Associations, Councils, and Conferences of several ministers or churches, are not to impose on the churches the keeping, holding or maintaining any principle or practice.

XIII. We believe in the resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust, and a general punishment.

XIV. We believe the punishment of the wicked is everlasting, and the joys of the righteous are eternal.

XV. We believe that no minister has a right to administration of the ordinances, only such as are regularly called and came under the imposition of hands by the presbytery.

XVI. Lastly, we believe that, for the mutual comfort, union, and satisfaction of the several churches of the aforesaid faith and order, we ought to meet in an Association way, wherein each church ought to represent their case by their delegates and attend as often as is necessary to advise with the several churches in conference; and that the decision of matters in such Associations are not to be imposed, or in anywise binding, on the churches, without their consent, but only to sit and act as an advisory council.

RULES OF DECORUM.

Preamble. From a long series of experiences we the Church of Christ, are convinced of the necessity of coming together as often as may be in order to hold conference, and to discharge our duty in watching over each other as Christ has commanded.

Ordered therefore that the following decorum be a rule for the church to conduct herself by in her future conferences. We will not forsake the house of God or the assemblying of ourselves together. Neh. X. 39. Heb. X. 25.

Article I. The conference shall be composed of the members of this church, together with any member of sister churches that are present in the fellowship, of the same faith and order, who have liberty to seats with us. Acts IV. 23; VI. 6.

Article II. Conference shall be opened and closed with prayer to Almighty God. 1st Timothy II:1. 1st Thes. V. 17, 18.

Article III. One shall be chosen to preside, who shall be addressed under the appellation of Bro. Moderator, and to whom every speech shall be particularly addressed. 1st. Cor. XIV. 26-40.

Article IV. The members names, being regularly enrolled, shall by the clerk be regularly called over, and a significant mark put to the names of all absent members. Acts. 1, 15. Neh. 11, 18, IV. 20.

Article V. A door shall be opened (when thought necessary) for the admission of new members into the church; but none shall be admitted but by unanimous consent, and who shall first verbally relate their experience, or give an account of the work of God in their souls; and secondly, of their faith and principles (if the church shall require it) and thirdly the church shall make diligent inquiry respecting their moral conduct, and when full satisfaction shall be obtained, the Pastor, Deacon, and Moderator shall manifest the same by giving them the right hand of fellowship, thereby receiving them in form, 1st Peter 3:15. Gal. 2:19.

Article VI. No complaint shall be brought into conference against transgressing brethren respecting of a private nature, until the aggrieved party has complied with the directions given by our Lord in Matthew XVII, 15-17.

Article VII. Every motion made and seconded shall come under the consideration of conference unless withdrawn by the member who made it. 1st Cor. XIV, 40.

Article VIII.Every query presented shall be thrice read, and before it is received, the Moderator shall take a vote, and accordingly as there is a majority for or against debating it, it shall be answered or not, but the queriest may withdraw it at any time, provided also that no intricate query shall be imposed or asked.

Article IX. If the minority be grieved, at any time, at the determination of the majority, they are directed to make the same known immediately to the church; and if satisfaction cannot be obtained, it may be necessary in that case to call for help from sister churches.

Article X. All the business of conferences shall be recorded by the clerk, and before conference rises, the same shall be distinctly read if need be.

Section 1. Any member refusing to attend conference, the same is disorder.

Section 2. Any member absenting himself or herself from conference, without leave, the same is disorder.

Section 3. Any member whispering of laughing in time of public speech, the same is disorder.

Section 4. If two or more shall speak at one time, or any member speak without rising up and addressing the Moderator, the same is disorder.

Section 5. Any member speaking more than three times on one subject without leave obtained, the same is disorder.

Section 6. Any member being grieved at anything done in conference, and shall hold his or her peace, and shall not let the same be known until conference rises, and shall afterwards speak of it, as it manifestly tends to confusion, it is hereby deemed disorder.

Section 7. If the Moderator shall neglect to plainly and timely reprove any member transgressing any of these rules, or in behaving in any manner irreverently in time of conference, the same is disorder in him, and himself is for the same liable to be reproved.

Section 8. The woman hath not right by the law of Christ to usurp authority over the man, and therefore ought not to speak only in case of conscience, or in such particular circumstances that the nature of the thing may require it.

Section 9. Amendments to these rules may be made at any time when conference shall deem it necessary.

Date Due

DEC 15			

Library Bureau Cat. no. 1137

Sch.F

n.

DEMCO

FOR REFERENCE

Do Not Take From This Room

SCHOOL OF RELIGION

Duke University Libraries
D03651359W